*Goldthwaite Genealogy*

# DESCENDANTS

OF

# THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE

AN EARLY SETTLER OF SALEM, MASS.

WITH SOME ACCOUNT OF

## THE GOLDTHWAITE FAMILY IN ENGLAND

---

Illustrated

---

COMPILED AND PUBLISHED

By CHARLOTTE GOLDTHWAITE

Compiler of the Boardman Genealogy

Hartford Press:

THE CASE, LOCKWOOD & BRAINARD COMPANY

1899

*Two hundred and fifty copies printed, of which this is*

No. 83

# CONTENTS.

Introduction, . . . . . 1–10

History of the Work — Wide Distribution of Family — Sources of Information — Different Records Examined — Correspondence with Descendants — Centers of Family Residence Visited — Records Preserved in Families — Tradition: Separation of the True from False — The True Often Corroborated by Contemporary Records — Important Clues to Lines of Descent thus Obtained — Instances Given — Errors in Records Generally Authentic — The name Goldthwaite — Various Spellings — Different Forms Used in the Family — Reasons for and against Use of Final *e* — Change from Original Form in Many Names — Goldthwaite Remains as Earliest Found — Varied Pronunciations — Its Age and Advantages as a Surname — Limits of its Home During First Century in New England — Names Successively Borne by First Home — Acknowledgments for Assistance — Illustrations — Contributions towards Publication.

The Goldthwaite Family in England, . . . . 11–34

Its Name a Proof of the Country and Particular Region of its Origin — Derivation and Meaning of *thwaite* — Significance of its Prefixes — Other Names of Like Termination — Are Names, First of Places, thence of Owner or Inhabitant — Such Places Once in Existence — In Many Cases Now Lost Sight of — Can Place Called Goldthwaite now be Found? — Search for it in English Records — Its Final Discovery — Name Preserved in that of Ancient Manor House — Hugo de Goldthwaite, 1347, Earliest of the Name Found — Significance of Prefix *Gold* — Station of the Family — Discoveries Corroborated by Other Authorities — Ancient Records of Goldthwaites — Some Connected with Fountains Abbey — History of Region about Ancient Home — Distinguished Persons Originating in that Region — Appearance at Present Day — Abstracts of Ancient Family Wills — Graveyard Inscriptions.

Thomas Goldthwaite of Salem and his Descendants, 37–344

Additions and Corrections, . . . . . 345

Appendix, . . . . . 351–355

1. Goldthwaite Record Left by John Goldthwaite of Danvers, born 1771.
2. Account of the Boston Family Given by Miss Hannah Goldthwaite Gowen, born 1774.

Index I, Christian Names of Goldthwaites, . . . 357

Index II, Other Names than Goldthwaite, . . . 370

# LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.


| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Gowthwaite Hall, Yorkshire, England, . . | Facing Page | 11 |
| Portrait of Ezekiel Goldthwaite of Boston, . | " " | 84 |
| Portrait of Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, . . | " " | 88 |
| Residence of Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, Walthamstow, England, . . . . | " " | 98 |
| Major Joseph Goldthwaite, Unfinished Portrait by Copley, . . . . . | " " | 121 |
| Portrait of Mrs. Elizabeth Goldthwaite Bacon, | " " | 138 |
| Portrait of Lieut. Erastus Goldthwaite, . | " " | 158 |
| Portrait of Jonathan Hale Goldthwaite, . | " " | 224 |
| Portrait of William Colton Goldthwaite, . | " " | 230 |

GOLDTHWAITE GENEALOGY.

# INTRODUCTION.

Fifteen years ago, having then first become interested in the study of genealogy, I began, and have since at every opportunity continued, the collection of the records which are the foundation of this history of the Goldthwaite family. For a considerable part of this period the object of research was always a double one, including both my father's and mother's families, until, in 1890–1891, a series of fortunate discoveries in England regarding the latter family led to the compiling and publishing of its genealogy —Boardman, 1895—since which time I have been steadily engaged in completing in the same way what has come to seem a similar duty, owed to the family of my father.

The thorough preparation of a family genealogy, with its subsequent publication, is no brief task. The time required for collecting and afterwards compiling material extends through years, to which succeeds the need of providing for expenses of publication, often a cause of long delay, or even, in many cases, of final abandonment of the undertaking; while, last of all, are the months required for the important business of seeing such a work carefully through the press, a process never admitting of haste.

To an earnest student of family history such a work will never seem fully completed. So many are the deficiencies of records, which it is always hoped in some way yet to overcome, and so numerous are the sources, so far unknown or inaccessible, from which further information may still be possible, that the historian can never be sure, even after the most extended research, that new facts of importance to the work may not yet come to light, and against such hesitates to close the record. It has been said that "the most laborious historian is pretty sure to be superseded within thirty years by the mere accumulation of new material." While this is probably to a large degree true in the wider field of general history, it cannot be equally so in the more limited one of the family historian. This is forbidden by the nature of the records on which he must rely. They are, for the most part, those of the town, church, county, or colony, or such as have been kept in individual families, either in writing, or in the recollections of their oldest living members. Such records furnish informa-

tion, the least of all likely to be found superseded. The genealogist, therefore, who, realizing that his work must sooner or later be brought to an end, endeavors to state as facts only what can thus be proved, well considering, in the light of an exhaustive study of his family, what, in the absence of records, must be to some extent conjecture, giving it as such, with his reasons, may with reasonable confidence present his work to his family, leaving it for those who come after to make such additions as the future may reveal. It is with such considerations that the compiler of this family history now offers the results of her work. While disclaiming all pretentions to its entire freedom from error, it can be said that no effort has been spared to make it as accurate as the circumstances have allowed.

It may not be without interest to the reader unfamiliar with genealogical research, whose family history is here told, to mention some of the sources where information has been sought. First and most important has been the search of original records in places where members of the family have resided. Among such are records of the different New England colonies, those of the various colony or county courts, probate records, records of deeds, volumes of town proceedings, parish tax lists, church and town records of baptisms, births, marriages, and deaths, and graveyard inscriptions.

A second source has been correspondence with living descendants of the family, wherever they can be found. The Goldthwaites, though not a numerous family compared with many others, are yet quite widely scattered. Years ago one family of our name, now extinct, had its home in Cuba, and, as it is especially interesting now to remember, in that old city, once its capital, Santiago (St. Jago), which the war with Spain has lately made so familiar (see No. 273). Other descendants (Nos. 717, 721), sons of a Goldthwaite mother, settled in Buenos Ayres and Montevideo, South America, while my most distant correspondence with those now living includes letters from California, Utah, Colorado, Kansas, North Dakota, Texas, Louisiana, Alabama, Virginia, Maryland, Illinois, Indiana, Ohio, Kentucky, Michigan, Western New York, Vermont, New Hampshire, Eastern Maine, Canada, and South America, as well as from representatives of two branches living across the ocean, in England.

In addition to correspondence, recourse has been had, where it was possible, to a third source of information, of much interest, and of even greater value in its results. This has consisted of personal interviews with descendants. For this purpose I have visited in New England many of the centers around which some one or more of the different branches of the family are to be

found now residing, seeing thus face to face in their homes numbers of Goldthwaites, and learning by question and answer what they have to tell of their family history. The cordial hospitality enjoyed at such times, and the kind assistance always rendered by these more or less distant kindred in furthering the search for information, taking me in many instances in their own conveyances from family to family or from place to place in search of records, have been the foundation of pleasant friendships, and the interest thus aroused has proved in many ways a valuable aid. The same results could not have been obtained by correspondence.

Among such centers of information stands first Salem, with its adjoining towns, Peabody, Lynn, Danvers, and Marblehead. There are to be found, not only the original home and earliest records of the family, but representatives of many of its different branches, some, of ancestry always remaining in the region, others, those who have returned, after the absence of their line for several generations, to make their abode in this home of their remote ancestors, not always known, however, by them to be such. This region has been repeatedly visited for search of its records, for obtaining clearer knowledge of its localities, and for interviews with its various families. What has been said of Salem is almost equally true of Boston, with its suburban towns, where was a branch of our family at an early day, and where many of the name of various lines are now living. Boston is a center also of many important public records. Other places visited for the same purpose were Uxbridge, with Northbridge adjacent, once the home of a numerous branch of whom several families remain, while a very much greater number of them are now found in other and distant parts of the Union; Peru, on the hills of Berkshire county, where came towards the close of the last century one of the Northbridge families, whose descendants are living to-day in various towns in Western Massachusetts and Southern Vermont; South Hadley and Granby in Hampshire county, where are a number of families of still another branch; Biddeford, Maine, the home of a large family, some of whose daughters have come down into Connecticut, and are now living in the vicinity of New London. Interesting shorter visits have been made to Providence, R. I., and vicinity, where are all that remain in that State of a family once settled in Smithfield (formerly part of Providence), the majority of them going up later to Northbridge, Mass.; to Avon, Norfolk county, Mass., formerly part of Stoughton, the home of once numerous Goldthwaites, many of whom have emigrated, while some yet inhabit the neighborhood; and still another to Miller's Falls, Franklin County, Mass. Here are

Goldthwaites having an unusually complete and careful family record of some generations, yet lacking the connecting link to show their earlier ancestry. Over this I was for some time not a little puzzled, until their casual mention of two or three facts relating to a more distant ancestor of forgotten name (as that he was a Revolutionary soldier, was sick long after, and had come from Sutton) proved an unmistakable clue to their line of descent (see Nos. 89, 556). For it may be noted that in all these cases, and in fact throughout our whole family, there was, to begin with, but one instance (p. 182) where any branch had knowledge of its whole line from the emigrant, though that knowledge not infrequently extended back through three or even four generations. The same had been equally true of my own branch, for a record in their possession, which would have shown their full descent, had then for many years been lost sight of.

To the sources of information now spoken of may be added numerous printed authorities, such as town histories, family genealogies, historical and genealogical magazines, files of early newspapers, and, in general, everything which, to a close watch, might show any mention of our name. As will hereafter be seen, the search made in this country was, when opportunity offered, prosecuted later in England, on lines and in ways modified by the character of the records in that country.

Of written records preserved in the family, those of most importance are that mentioned above, made out in 1829, and a letter written by Miss Hannah Goldthwaite Gowen in 1861, when she was 87 years old, which relates to the Boston branch only. These will be found often alluded to, the first as the "Old Record," and copies of them are given in the appendix.

Together with authentic records, there will be found in most families more or less of tradition, which, as that alone, cannot be accepted as fact. Yet in tradition there is often a background of truth, shown to be such by evidences that are on record. To sift out whatever of truth there may be in such tradition, is an important part of the work of the genealogist, who may thus gain valuable clues. The descendant, for instance, may be ignorant or far astray as to the name of the ancestor to whom his tradition relates, while some event in the life of that ancestor, which is the important part of that tradition, is corroborated by facts on record, and thus points out his identity. For example, one member of our family knew that an ancestor (his great grandfather and a soldier) was one of the few who escaped from some general massacre by the Indians, yet he was unable to give particulars, or to tell his name. The massacre that succeeded the capitulation of Fort William Henry in 1757, is one of the well-known events of

our early history, and it is shown by records of the French and Indian war in the Massachusetts Archives that Jacob Goldthwaite (No. 102) was one of that garrison. In this case I had known from other evidence that this gentleman's ancestor was Jacob, though he did not, but it will be seen how strong a clue to his ancestor's name would have been furnished by tradition and records thus united, had all other means of finding it been lacking. Other examples of similar evidence of lines of descent will be found on page 80, and in what is said regarding the Miller's Falls family elsewhere in this introduction.

It is not only between what is true or false in tradition that the genealogist is called to discriminate, but in regard to statements in written records generally reliable. Several instances are noted in this Genealogy where names had been given incorrectly in church records, and where records of that class are printed there is further danger of error. I was long mystified by a Jacob Goldthwait who appears in the selectmen's records of Boston in the list of those appointed for the walk or visitation of the town in 1739. Being confident that no such Jacob was in existence at that early day, I finally took an opportunity to consult the original manuscript in the city clerk's office, whence it appeared that *Jacob* should have been *John*. Another early Goldthwaite not accounted for was a William Goldthwaite, said in the Cogswell Genealogy to have married in 1744 Margaret Cogswell. An examination of Cogswell deeds at Salem showed that he was William *Goldsmith*. Other instances of a similar nature might be given of which these may suffice as examples.

Regarding the name Goldthwaite, Judge Savage, in his "Genealogical Dictionary of New England," remarks, "none has been worse perverted in spelling," a statement not likely to be disputed by any reader of the succeeding pages. Not only has this variation been made by others, but it is to be seen in the family itself. Setting aside the many different forms found in England, and in the earliest generations of the family in this country, a marked variety exists among those now, or very recently, living. In my correspondence I find the signatures *Goolthrite*, *Goldthrite*, *Gouldthrite*, *Goldthait*, all used in families of intelligence, and as transmitted to them by a more or less remote ancestor. It should be said of these, however, that in each case that ancestor was one who had removed at an early day and at an early age to the West, far from others of his name, and that the spelling adopted agreed, in most instances, with the pronunciation of the name which he had left behind him in New England, and which was kept up in many places here, especially in country towns, till within comparatively recent years. A more widely-spread difference now

existing relates to the use or omission of a final *e*. Although some of the earliest records at Salem give the name in not a few instances as *Goldthwaite*, this never became the habit of the family. Possibly the *e* may be found among them occasionally during the 18th century, but, if so, I cannot remember having seen it. *Goldthwait* was its universal spelling in New England families for at least 150 years from the time when its form became in some measure settled after the heterogeneous spellings of the earliest days, and such it has remained among the greater part of them to the present time. Why not then still adhere to this form handed down through so many generations, is a question that will here occur to many of us, for I am aware that in making use of a final *e* in this Genealogy, I encounter a prejudice existing to some extent in the family, though not to such a degree as to have caused any stronger expression of opinion on the subject than is implied in an inquiry as to the reason for so doing. Let it be said here also that in using this form I would not be understood as insisting in the least on its adoption by others. It would be for several reasons undesirable in this book to maintain throughout all lines each family's particular usage; a uniform spelling must therefore be adopted, which naturally has been that which, in the light of the farthest research that has been yet made on the subject, has seemed correct. The prejudice alluded to is one which I respect, having myself had it the greater part of my life, and for what appeared good reasons. Regard for the memory of honored parents and grandparents seemed to demand adherence to their custom in this matter, and, besides, the name being already a rather unusually long one, why should any addition be made to it? I had also something of the feeling alluded to by an intelligent lady among my correspondents, who once wrote, "I was always taught that adding an *e* was an affectation." This I have now ceased to think, for though, in the case of many names, such an addition may, perhaps, be so considered, having been adopted for no better reason than, for example, to give a name what is thought an improved appearance, or for the sake of helping to remove it from some association it may suggest, I find sanction for *Goldthwaite* in quite other and weightier considerations. They are, in brief, such as appear from a study of its derivation and of its very earliest usage, a usage kept up from that time till now in the many names of thwaite termination in the country of their origin. This evidence is contained in the facts found stated in the chapter on the Goldthwaite Family in England, from which each of us can decide whether it is better in this matter to continue to follow the example of our New England forefathers, or in adding the *e* to go still farther back for our

authority, to the fountain-head in England. It is, after all, but a trifling matter, this question of adding or dropping a single letter, in comparison with the complete changes from their original form which many names in this country have undergone, and which it is now too late to remedy, however desirable that may be. As one among numerous such instances may be mentioned that which has come within the circle of my investigations concerning the name Boardman. It has been shown that its earliest form in England was *Bowreman*, which gradually became *Boreman*, and as such was brought by early settlers to New England, where descendants, after two or three generations, wrote it *Bordman*, and, after as many more, *Boardman*, which it must now continue. We of the Goldthwaite family, on the contrary, as will be seen, now have our name essentially as written five centuries and a half ago, thus dating back to the period when surnames began to be generally used, and to be handed down from father to son. This is the more noteworthy from the fact that during a considerable part of this long interval changes were occurring in the name in different places in England, so that, as far as found, its original form is now extinct in other lines there. It has seemed an argument for the superior intelligence of the branch from which our emigrant ancestor sprang, wherever it may have been located, that they were possessed of the correct form of their name.

Concerning the different pronunciations of our name, I have perhaps spoken sufficiently elsewhere; but there are other aspects in which it may be viewed which may be briefly mentioned. It is an unusual name, and in many places so altogether unknown that there are probably few bearing it, who have not had their various difficulties, ending for the most part in its slow distinct spelling, when trying to make it clear to a stranger. To the reader of Hawthorn, himself accustomed to it in his native Salem, it should not be unfamiliar, since one of his "Twice Told Tales" is "Peter Goldthwaite's Treasure," and Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney, in her widely read book, "A Summer in Leslie Goldthwaite's Life," has increased its familiarity. It is this uncommonness which is valuable to the genealogist, as it renders the confusion often existing between different families of the same surname impossible in regard to Goldthwaites, who are always of one origin. Again, looked at as regards its apparent derivation, it has given rise to various ideas; some have thought it Dutch, others Danish or German, while different theories have been expressed as to its first syllable, *Gold*, such as that the first of the name must have been very rich, or have had some superior qualities entitling him to that appellation.

As a matter of taste, ours is a name to admire, or the contrary, according to the point of view taken. I remember once, when in Florence, presenting my card at the post-office window to inquire for letters, when the clerk, after scanning it, threw back his head and laughed aloud. His conduct was certainly uncourteous, but it was impossible to be offended at it when I considered how strikingly in contrast to the liquid syllables of his own musical language, must have seemed to this Italian a name, five of whose seven consonants stood together in its midst, without a vowel to break their close array; it is quite likely that it looked to him something as the vowelless Welsh words look to us, and its pronunciation seemed doubtless quite as impossible. From an Anglo-Saxon standpoint, on the contrary, it may be considered as having its claims for admiration. Its first syllable, used as the synonym for whatever is best and of most real value, brings to the ear its own agreeable associations, while the derivation of the second, making it a symbol of the strength and energy of the race among whom it took its origin, lends it the dignity of such an idea, not inaptly conveyed by its sound. Taken as a whole it commands also respect for its centuries of age. In a country where we are somewhat under reproach for having only what is new, have we ever thought sufficiently how ancient a personal possession each of us has in his name?

After our ancestor's first settlement in Salem (1636) for about sixty-four years all of his name continued to live in that town, after which, about 1700, occurred the first removal of one of them from it, when John Goldthwaite, his grandson, went to Boston, becoming the ancestor of a numerous family there. For more than thirty years after, no other descendant of his name left Salem, until one great grandson, Thomas, in 1733, went to the central part of the state (probably to the region of New Salem), and another, Samuel, to Northern Rhode Island. All of the Goldthwaite name were thus for nearly a century confined either to the original home, or were found in Boston. This original home (now Peabody) though always the same place, will be found called by the different names, Salem, Danvers, South Danvers, Peabody, which unless explained may cause confusion. From their first settlement until June 16, 1757, what is now Danvers and Peabody was part of the town of Salem, the former known as Salem Village, the latter as Salem Middle Precinct. At that date the two were made into the town of Danvers, and so continued till May 18, 1855, when part of Danvers was established as South Danvers. Again, April 13, 1868, in honor of George Peabody, the great London banker and philanthropist, who was a native, and in early life a resident of the town, and who there

established and endowed a library and museum called the Peabody Institute, South Danvers had its name by act of legislature changed to Peabody.

The arrangement of the genealogy is that most commonly employed, and is the simplest in use. Descendants have each their single number by which their line may be traced, step by step, in either direction. When that number is followed by +, the person bearing it will be found more fully treated of later, in his proper order as head of a family, under the same number in larger type. Names in italics found in parentheses after the head of a family, give that person's full line of ancestry. As the same names are often borne by many individuals in the family, these ancestors can be identified only by tracing them, with the aid of their numbers, generation by generation, either down from the emigrant, or, in reverse order, back from the descendant. The small figures placed above names, at their right, denote the number of the generation to which the individual belongs, the emigrant ancestor counting as the first.

Assistance received in collecting these records has been for the most part acknowledged in making use of the information given. For hospitality and help extended in the different places to which special visits have been made for this purpose, as already mentioned, I take pleasure in here making acknowledgment also to Mrs. Charles H. Pulsifer of Salem, and her daughter, Mrs. Bigelow; to Mr. and Mrs. Francis J. Goldthwaite of Uxbridge, and Miss Annie Goldthwaite, their daughter; to Mr. and Mrs. Jewett H. Geer of Peru; to Mr. John Frederic Goldthwaite of Biddeford, and his daughter, Mrs. Staples; to Mrs. Eunice Gates of Niantic, Conn.; to Mr. James Wesley Goldthwaite of Lynn, and family, and to Mr. and Mrs. Albert Goldthwaite of South Hadley, Mass. I am indebted also to Mr. Charles A. Goldthwaite and family of Nashua, N. H., for an equally cordial invitation to their home, which I was not able to accept. I am under obligations also to my sister, who has not only relieved me from much household care, that I might be free to carry on this work, but has given active assistance in different ways, particularly in looking through files of early newspapers, such as the Salem *Gazette* and others, in taking upon herself the charge of sending out circulars, and in the labor of indexing, a more arduous part of such an undertaking than most are aware.

For its illustrations the book is indebted to various sources. Its English views are from among several sent by Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite of London, while its reproductions of family portraits are from photographs of the originals furnished by their several owners, some only recently taken for this especial pur-

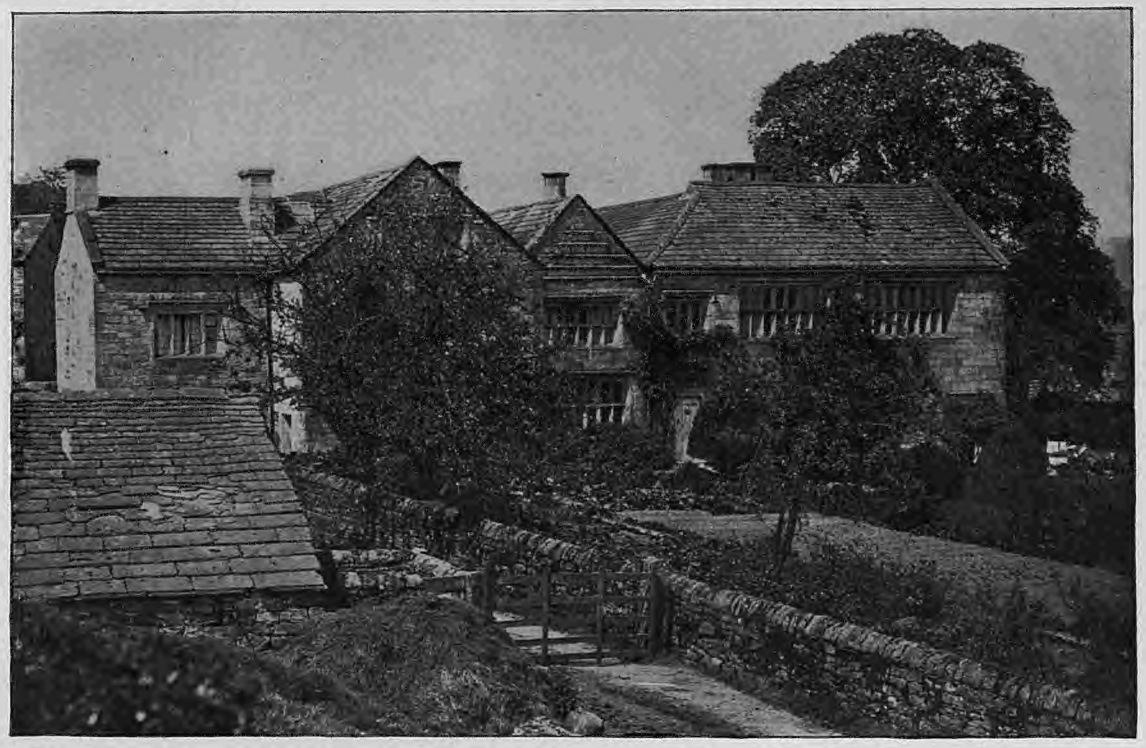
pose, among which are those of Mr. Ezekiel Goldthwaite, of Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, and of Maj. Joseph Goldthwaite. It is to be regretted that the art of the photographer has not yet arrived at such perfection as to reproduce the color and richness of tint of these valuable originals, which suffer also somewhat from the effects of age. Those mentioned, with that of Mrs. Judge Bacon, are all by the distinguished artist, John Singleton Copley.

During this research into the family history, both at home and in England, I had various family correspondents with whom its results were shared, to the extent also of sending them on occasion copies of particular records in which any might for some reason be especially interested, and the event has shown no reason for regretting the confidence thus given. All this is so much a matter of course in an honorable family that it would have passed without mention here except for an opposite experience. I regret to have to say that another — not of our surname — with whom, at his desire, the information collected was later shared, has since made use of it in published articles, largely without acknowledgment, printing also material obtained by me at no small pains abroad, which had the right to make its first appearance in this Genealogy, of whose preparation he was aware.

Since the first issue of circulars regarding our book, about three years ago, subscriptions to a fair amount have been received, but their number, since diminished by the deaths of some subscribers, has not been sufficient to defray the whole expense of publication. In order to make sure of this important result, several members of the family have expressed their willingness, each to be responsible for a certain sum towards making up the deficiency. They are, Mr. Henry Goldthwaite of New York, $100; Mr. Joel Goldthwaite of Boston, $100; Dr. Joel Ernest Goldthwaite of Boston, $50; Mrs. Eliza M. Bowen of Boston, $25; Mrs. Cornelia Goldthwaite Crittenden of Utica, N. Y., $25; Dr. Henry Goldthwaite of Mobile, Ala., $10; Mr. Robert Goldthwaite of Montgomery, Ala., with his sisters, Mrs. Seibels and Mrs. Arrington, $30. Mr. Henry Goldthwaite and Mr. Joel Goldthwaite had already shown their interest by each subscribing for a number of copies, as have also Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite of London, James C. Goldthwaite of Columbus, O., and Messrs. Edgar L., William E., Orlando L., and Frank B. Goldthwaite of Marion, Indiana.

CHARLOTTE GOLDTHWAITE.

HARTFORD, CONN., June 14, 1899.



GOWTHWAITE (GOLDTHWAITE) HALL, YORKSHIRE, ENGLAND, pp. 13, 27.

# THE GOLDTHWAITE FAMILY IN ENGLAND

Every person bearing one of the surnames, comparatively infrequent in America, which end in *thwaite*, carries in the name itself evidence, not only of the English origin of his family, but of the part of England from which they first came, this termination being confined to a particular region embracing the northwestern counties, Cumberland, Westmoreland, Northern Lancashire, and parts of Yorkshire. Thwaite comes from the Anglo-Saxon verb *thweotan*, to cut down, and is defined as an open space cleared in a forest, or reclaimed land; land once covered with wood brought into pasture or tillage. Added to its various prefixes it formed to begin with, always a place name, but by being applied to its owner or inhabitant, distinguishing him from others around as "of" such thwaite, it came, when second names began to be used, to be applied without the preposition to his family and was transmitted to his descendants as their family name. Every such surname implies, therefore, a corresponding locality which may be assumed to have been once the home of a remote ancestor. Some of these localities can still be identified; in a much larger number of cases, however, the family name is all that has survived, while in the lapse of centuries the name of the home it once signified has either entirely passed out of existence or become so corrupted in spelling as to be now unrecognizable.[1]

[1] The following such names of places are found on a map of the Lake Region (Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Northern Lancashire) in Baedeker's Guide Book for Great Britain: — *Applethwaite*, *Bassenthwaite*, *Birkerthwaite*, *Burnthwaite*, *Burthwaite*, *Braithwaite*, *Caltwaite*, *Crosby Thwaite*, *Crosthwaite*, *Dowthwaite*, *Esthwaite*, *Littlethwaite*, *Lowthwaite*, *Ormathwaite*, *Rosthwaite*, *Seathwaite*, *Smaithwaite*, *Southwaite*, *Stonethwaite*, *Stythwaite*, *Thackthwaite*, *Thornthwaite*, *Thornythwaite*, *Tilberthwaite*, *Wanthwaite*. The following are from that part of the West

Of the different prefixes to which this termination was added to form the names in question, Mr. Lower, in his Dictionary of English Surnames, remarks, it "seems sometimes to refer to the name of the settler who made the clearing, as *Adamthwaite*, *Simonthwaite*, *Godderthwaite*; sometimes to the trees cleared, as *Thornthwaite*, *Linethwaite*, *Hathornthwaite*, *Brackenthwaite*, and sometimes to the size and situation of it, as *Micklethwaite*, *Lowthwaite*, *Crossthwaite*, and to other less intelligible causes."

Having in mind these facts regarding this general class of names, we come to consider the particular one in which we as a family are interested — Goldthwaite. We have good right to it as the surname brought from England more than 250 years ago by our emigrant ancestor, and there is, as has been seen, the best reason for believing that there was once a place in that country with a corresponding name in which his family originated. Can it now be found?

During more than a year spent in England in 1890 and 1891, while making researches at the Public Record Office, Somerset

---

Riding of Yorkshire near the course of the River Nidd: — *Armathwaite*, *Bouthwaite*, *Copthwaite*, *Gowthwaite*, *Hampsthwaite*, *Micklethwaite*, *Thornthwaite*. Mr. Lower, in his *Patronymica Britannica*, gives as personal names still found in the region, *Adamthwaite*, *Applethwaite*, *Brackenthwaite*, *Brathwaite*, *Blathwaite*, *Branthwaite*, *Brewthwaite*, *Cornthwaite*, *Copperthwaite*, *Cowperthwaite*, *Crossthwaite*, *Dowthwaite*, *Godderthwaite*, *Hathornthwaite*, *Husthwaite*, *Huthwaite*, *Lewthwaite*, *Linethwaite*, *Lowthwaite*, *Micklethwaite*, *Murthwaite*, *Orthwaite*, *Satterthwaite*, *Simonthwaite*, *Stanthwaite*, *Thackthwaite*, *Thistlethwaite*, *Thornthwaite*, *Waberthwaite*. I have found *Gowthwaite* in modern directories and in early Yorkshire records the surnames, *Grysthwayt*, *Hebblethwaite* or *Hepplethwaite*, and *Wallerthwayt*. *Sinningthwaite* was the name of an early monastery of Yorkshire. No doubt further search would bring to light still others, both local and family names. Thwaite and Thwaites, without prefix, are common as surnames and place names. An instance of the latter name, of interest here, is that of the well-known historical writer, Mr. Reuben Gold Thwaites of Madison, Wis. Having been struck by the resemblance of his name to our own, I once took the liberty of inquiring of him in regard to it. What he kindly replied I think he would not object to my mentioning here, as I have been questioned by more than one of the family on this subject. Though himself born in America, Mr. Thwaites' ancestors all lived in Yorkshire in England and among them several, though not all, had like him Gold as a middle name. How or when this custom originated, Mr. Thwaites does not know. He thinks they may possibly have been originally Goldthwaites, but being little given to genealogical research, he has never investigated the matter. It is his belief that in old days many wrote such names in two words, as Gold Thwaite, Silver Thwaite, etc., while the majority, like us, made them single words.

House, and the British Museum in London, which resulted in finding the home of my mother's emigrant ancestor, Samuel Boreman, I everywhere made it an object of equal interest to discover also, if possible, something regarding the Goldthwaite family. For some time no name having any probable correspondence with that which I sought appeared, until at length in the Calendars of State Papers at the Record Office, among papers relating to Starchamber cases, was found one dated 14th July, 1614, showing that Sir John Yorke, Dame Julian, his wife, and eighteen others were then prosecuted "for procuring and acting of a play (at his house *at Golthwayte*) in profanation of religion."[1] Reference to authorities showed that the home of the Yorke family, here said to be "at Golthwayte," was in the West Riding of Yorkshire, in the parish of Kirkby Malzeard in the valley of the River Nidd, or Nidderdale, and that there still stands there the manor house here referred to, called to-day Gowthwaite Hall. A study of county visitations in relation to the Yorkes[2] and other allied families, showed other forms of the same name: — In Flower's visitation, begun 1563, Pyter (Peter) Yorke, third in succession on the estate in Kirkby Malzeard, is called "*of Goldford in Netherdale;*" in St. George, begun 1612, in a pedigree of Hansby of Beverly, is a marriage with John Yorke "*of Goulthwayte,*" son and heir of Peter; in Dugdale, who sat at Richmond August 21, 1665, the name is given in three instances as *Goulthwayte*, and in two others as *Gothwayte.* All these, with *Gowthwaite*, also found, were thus

---

[1] Sir John Yorke and most of his men were Catholics, and the play probably ridiculed Protestants.

[2] *Foster's Pedigrees of County Families* gives the following as that of the Yorke family: —

1. SIR RICHARD YORKE, Mayor of York, also Mayor of the Staple in Calais, dubbed at York 1487; died Apr. 25, 1498.

2. JOHN YORKE, first of the family at "Gowthwaite"; m. Catherine Patterdale.

3. SIR JOHN YORKE, made a knight 1548; Sheriff of London; d. Jan. 18, 1568-9.

4. PETER YORKE, b. 1541; called "Peter Yorke, Esq., of Goulthwayte" in a marriage into the Ingleby family.

5. SIR JOHN YORKE, knighted at Windsor, 1603; d. 1634, *sine prole.*

In studying these English families I was indebted for valuable advice and assistance to Mr. Anscombe of London, an accomplished antiquarian and a friend of Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite of that city.

forms of one name in the various unsettled spellings of those days.[1]

Pursuing my inquiries further, I sought for names of the early inhabitants of that district, as they might be found in the ancient tax lists, in the records known as Lay Subsidy Rolls, or Records of the Exchequer. The earliest of these extant for the Wapentake of Claro, in which Kirkby Malzeard is comprised, is of the time of Edward III, endorsed as probably of the 20th year of his reign (1347) and numbered in the Record Office $\frac{206}{47}$. In the list of persons there given as then taxed in this same parish of "Kirkeby Malassard," I found, 12th in a list of 27, the tax

"DE HUGONE DE GOLDTHWATE ij. *s.* iiij. *d.*"[2]

Later subsidy rolls and other early records, especially wills found in the Diocesan Registry at York, showed others of this

---

[1] As other examples of such variations in spelling may be taken an ancient place on the Nidd which by changes somewhat similar to those that have now settled into *Gowthwaite*, has become *Cowthorpe*, but in the oldest deeds and charters was variously written *Coletorpe*, *Coltorp*, *Colthorpe*, *Kolphorp*. A hamlet in the same region, now called *Bouthwaite*, was in old records *Bourthate* and *Burthuate*. A monastic grange, at the time of the dissolution (1539) called *Callfall* House, is now two farmsteads called *Calval* or *Covil* Houses. Such instances might be multiplied almost indefinitely.

As regards pronunciation, my correspondent, Mr. Bayne of Ripon, informs me that the oldest living inhabitants of the district pronounce the name of the manor-house, *Gouthit;* the first syllable, now written *Gow*, in Yorkshire dialect becomes *Goo* — witness the name of the hill in the region, often alluded to here — *Greenhow* as now written, but, as will be seen, *Greenhoo* in some ancient documents. Regarding the pronunciation of the second syllable, *thwaite*, to each letter of which we now in speaking give its full value, but which in former days in New England was commonly pronounced *thrite*, I have in Salem heard it exactly as given by Mr. Bayne, *thit* or *thut: Goldthut*, the last syllable pronounced very short, is its customary sound in the mouths of some who have evidently so heard it from childhood in this old home of the Goldthwaite family.

[2] The following is the full list of the Kirkby Malzeard taxpayers of 1347. Like all the subsidy rolls, the original is on sheets of parchment, — the ink, in this case, having become much faded during the five and a half centuries and more since it was written, while the style of writing is the ancient court-hand, easily read only by one experienced in such matters. The names are in Latin in the form of the ablative case (after the preposition *de*) and are often much contracted, the dash over a letter showing that one or more letters succeeding it are left out — thus: *Willō*, ablative of *Willelmus* (William); *Rīco*, abl. of *Ricardus* (Richard); *Johe* abl. of *Johannes* (John); *Hugone*, abl. of Hugo, etc.; *fil* signifies *filius*, son.

name, with its varied spellings, living in the same immediate vicinity. This evidence will be given later, the whole together proving that in this place, the location of which is, most fortunately for us, to-day made recognizable by the manor house, situated in it and named from it, was the home of the Goldthwaite family in the remote time when it took to itself that surname. It is here worthy of note that it was at about the period of Hugh de Goldthwaite (the middle of the 14th century) when, says Mr. Lower, "to speak generally, the surnames of the middle and lower ranks began to descend from father to son."

It is interesting to find that after the almost numberless changes to which our name has been subjected from the early days of Hugo to our own, we of the family in America hold it as found in this record of the earliest known representative of our race. We must believe this the original form, and may congratulate ourselves on having succeeded to it in its purity after so many variations. I have been led to think our form of the name extinct in England; a search through a large number of city and town directories at the British Museum

---

The assessments in this subsidy were on one-tenth and one-fifteenth of movable goods. The amount of the seemingly small taxes will be better appreciated in view of the fact that the average earnings of the taxpayer at this period were three half-pence a day. It may be noticed that of the twenty-five taxes here given, five were larger than that of Hugo de Goldthwate, two others equalled his, and seventeen were smaller.

TAX-PAYERS, PARISH OF KIRKBY MALZEARD, YORKSHIRE, TEMP. EDW. III (1347).

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| De Thoma Prestman | xiij*d.* | De Alicia Dykmanwif | ij.*s.* vj *d.* |
| " Willo Webster | —— | " Willo de Kirkeby | iiij.*s.* |
| " Adam le Horner | iij*s.* iiij.*d.* | " Rico de Wit | iiij.*s.* |
| " Rico de Askwith | ij.*s.*j.*d.* | " Adam Quelwrigh | xv.*d.* |
| " Rico de Kirkeby | xiij*d.* | " Alexo Grayneson | ij.*s.* |
| " Simone de Stene | xx.*d.* | " Thm Grayneson | xx.*d.* |
| " Johe Waneles | ij.x. | " Eleanora Audel | xx.*d.* |
| " Robto Blurel | xix.*d.* | " Rico fil Simonis | xxiij.*d.* |
| " Thoma de Blascath | ij.*s.* iiij.*d.* | " Ad fil Matill | ij.*s.* |
| " Thoma Horsman | xij.*d.* | " Johe de Hondegate | xij.*d.* |
| " Thoma de Askwith | ij.*s.* | " Willo Jonet | ij.*s.* ij.*d.* |
| " Hugone de Goldthwate | ij.*s.* iiij.*d.* | " Robto fil Johis | — —— |
| " Johe de Sweton | ij.*s.* | " Robto Haget | iij.*s.* |
| " Hugone de Renegill | ij.*s.* iiij*d.* | Summa liij.*s.* x.*d.* | |

failed to reveal any Goldthwaites, save in the case of the one family of American descent mentioned later. I did, however, find the name Gowthwaite.

Having thus established the original form of our name, we are now led to ask what significance is to be attached to our particular prefix — Gold?[1] With regard to this, as in the case of the greater part of the thwaite prefixes, it is impossible to speak with certainty. "*Gold*," says Mr. Lower, "was a personal or baptismal name. *Golde* and *Golden* occur in Domesday, and *Gold* in the 'Hundred Rolls' had become a surname. . . . As a man's name, *Gold* must have been somewhat common in England, as many local names, since become surnames, are compounded with it; *e.g.*, *Goldby*, *Goldham*, *Goldney*, *Goldsburg*, *Goldsby*, *Goldworthy*, *Goldthorpe*." Accepting this as the meaning of the prefix, Goldthwaite would be included in the class given by Mr. Lower as referring to the settler who made the clearing. Another equally allowable explanation would give to *Gold* here a figurative meaning, expressing the excellence of the thing named, or some resemblance suggested by its appearance. In like manner we find *Copperthwaite* and *Silverthwaite*.

Coming now to "Hugo de Goldthwate," the earliest found of our name, borne by him five hundred and fifty years ago, and quite probably our ancestor, it is interesting to ask what we are warranted in thinking of him — what was his calling and what his station in life? He lived, without doubt, in "Goldthwaite"— was he owner of this place from which his designation was taken? Here, also, we can have no certain means of information, and can judge by probabilities only. These, however, are much stronger in his case than they otherwise

[1] Mr. Speight, a more recent writer on this region (see later), accepting this name as *Golthwaite*, assumes *Gol* as the prefix, deriving it from Scand. *Gol*, Sclav. *Gola*, a wood, a conclusion with which I must disagree. *Gold*, as I had before found was much the earlier prefix. It is worth noting, also, that besides other instances, this is the form given in such an official document as the valuation of the lands of Fountains Abbey, made by order of Sir Thomas Cromwell at the time of the dissolution of the monastery (about 1538), where two individuals of the family, with names differently spelled otherwise, appear as Goldthuate and Goldwathe respectively. *Gold* is, moreover, common in the formation of names, while *Gol* does not appear as so used.

would be on account of this very designation. A thwaite, from its meaning, a clearing, or land reclaimed from the forest, must necessarily have been not only rural in character, but also of not wide extent; probably a few hundred acres, at most, would be all we should be justified in assigning to this thwaite from which we take our name. Just here is our best warrant for believing Hugo the proprietor of Goldthwaite. "In numberless instances," says Mr. Lower, "the founder of a surname was merely a resident at the place from which it was borrowed, and not its feudal proprietor. This is especially the case in names derived from considerable towns. . . . . It may be observed, as a rule, that the more trivial the locality which has given rise to a surname — a poor hamlet, perhaps, or a farm of small dimensions — the more likely the first assumer of the designation is to have been the owner of such locality." Similar names to that of Hugo de Goldthwaite in the Wapentake of Claro are *Johannes* and *Willelmus de Brathwait*, *Robertus de Wallerthwayt*, *Johannes* and *Thomas de Grysthwayt*,[1] who, in a subsidy of 1378–9, are taxed four pence each. All of these and many more, at that day similarly designated by their various places of residence, with *de*, were, without doubt, of that large and best class of English yeomanry — freeholders, next in order of rank to the gentry, so called — from which, as we shall see hereafter, have been descended, in this part of Yorkshire, some of the most distinguished men of recent times.

---

Four years after the date of the researches in England, the results of which I have so far recounted, there was published in London a valuable work on the particular region in which

[1] "To bear the denomination of one's own estate — to write himself 'of that Ilk' — was anciently, as it is still, considered a peculiar honor and a genuine mark of gentility; . . . . it must not be inferred that all families bearing local surnames were originally possessors of the localities from which those names were borrowed. In all probability a great number of such names were never used with the *De* at all. In Germany and Poland they discriminate in this respect by using the word *of* when possessors of the place, and *in* when only born or dwelling there. 'The like,' Camden tells us, 'was formerly done in Scotland.'" (M. A. Lower, "English Surnames," Vol. I, p. 47.)

our interest centers, entitled "Nidderdale, or the Garden of the Nidd",[1] by Mr. Harry Speight, author of other West Yorkshire local histories. Mr. Speight, from whose history and description of this region I shall now draw largely, thus speaks of Gowthwaite, page 467:

"We are now in the picturesque district of Stonebeck Down, this township extending from Merryfield Beck on the south to How Stean on the north. The first object of note we meet with on leaving Heathfield, described in the last chapter, is Gowthwaite Hall, an interesting Elizabethan manor-house, built by the family of Yorke, who long resided here before Bewerly became their home. The house stands on or near the site of a still older homestead, occupied in the Norman centuries by a family named Golthwaite or Gowthwaite, who probably derived their patronym from this place."

Again, page 417, speaking of Hayshaw, in the same vicinity, of which more will appear hereafter: —

"The old grange at Hayshaw, belonging to the same Abbey (Fountains), was pulled down long ago. At the suppression it was held in moities by the family of Gill and Goldwathe or Goldthwaite, in the township of Stonebeck Down."

An earlier authority, as now appears, to whom Mr. Speight refers for information on this subject, is Mr. John Richard Walbran, F. S. A., now deceased, who, in his Memorials of Fountains Abbey (Vols. 42 and 67, Surtees Soc. Pub.), makes this note (Vol. 42, page 351) on Robert Goldthuate, who, with William Goldwathe, as mentioned above, held in 1538 one-half of Hayshaw Grange, Walter and John Gill holding the other: —[2]

"His family, no doubt, derived their name from Golthwaite or Gowthwaite, in Hyrefield forest, on the west side of Nidderdale, a place which had been

---

[1] Nidderdale and the Garden of the Nidd, A Yorkshire Rhineland, being a complete account, Historical, Scientific, and Descriptive, of the beautiful Valley of the Nidd. By Harry Speight, Author of "The Craven and Northwest Yorkshire Highlands": "Through Airedale from Goole to Malham," etc. Illustrated. London: Elliot Stock, 62 Paternoster Row, E. C. 1894, pp. 514.

For knowledge of this work as well as for a copy of it, I am indebted to Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite of London, who took great interest in the progress of my English investigations. It has been gratifying to find the conclusions here given so entirely corroborating my own of some years before.

[2] The whole Grange contained about 400 acres, besides rights in common pasture on the moors, the yearly rental being £12. The holdings of the two Goldthwaites

essarted by the monks of Byland, and where the Yorkes built, about the time of Queen Elizabeth, a picturesque mansion, of which a view may be seen in Vol. II of Dr. Whitaker's Richmondshire. In 1456 William Colqwate or Golthwate held the onerous office of cook at Fountains Abbey, with 20 s. wages. At the same time, Thomas Golthwat kept the Abbot's sheep at Dacre. In 1480 John Golthwaite was the keeper of the lodge of Eastholme house, and Robert Golthwaite of a part of Newhouse. In 1481 Robert was engaged with Richard Atkynson and John Myrre in the same service at Hayshay, but in the next year he was sole keeper, as he remained in 1496, when his tenure was '*ad voluntatem domini*,' and he was bound to keep of the Abbot's store, sixty cows and two bulls, and to return of the profits of the vaccary, yearly, eighty stones of cheese, forty stones of butter, and thirty stirkets; also to keep two hundred sheep from Michaelmas to the third of May, the maintenance of which was estimated to be worth 13 s. 4 d. ; the whole return amounting to £11. 6 s. 8 d."[1]

---

are thus given in the valuation of the lands of Fountains Abbey made by order of Sir Thomas Cromwell (*circa* 1538), and printed by Mr. Walbran:—

The iiij$^{th}$ part of Hashay Graunge.

Robert Goldthuate holdeth the iiij$^{th}$ parte of the said Graunge, that is to say. A mansion house, the iiij$^{th}$ parte of a cowhouse, halfe a lath and a garth apertenyng which is worth by yere ij s. A close of pasture called the Law wood, cont. by estimacion lx Acrez, xx s. A close of pasture callid Gapp, cont. by estimacion ij acres, xvj d. A close of medoo called Grymforth, cont. by estimacion xvj acres, xvj s. A close of arrable land callid Grymforth hill, cont. by estimacion vj acres, iiij s. A close of course medoo callid High Calfe Ing, contenynge by estimacion xiiij acres, ix s. iiij d. A littell close of medoo callid Littell Ing contenynge by estimacion ij acres, xvj d. A close of course medoo callid Croke, alias Elsaybusk, contenynge by estimacion ix acres, vj s., with common of pastore upon the mores thereunto appertenyng, by yere. LX s.

The iiij$^{th}$ part of Ashey Graunge.

William Goldwathe holdeth a mansion house, the iiij$^{th}$ part of a lathe and halfe a calfe house, with a garth adionynge ij s. A close of medoo callid the Crofts contenyng by estim. ij acres, xvj d. A close of medoo called Munkeforth, contenyng by estimacion xvj acres, xiij s. iiij d. A close of medoo callid Farre Ing, contenynge by estimacion xvj acres, xiij s. iiij d. A close of medoo callid Grimfurth, cont. by estimacion vj acres, v s. A close of pasture callid the Lawe wood, cont. by estimacion xxx acres, x s. A close of pasture called the Hie wood, cont. by estimacion xxx acres, x s. Di' close of arrable ground callid Grymfurth Hill, contenyng by estimacion vj acres, iiij s. iiij d. withe common of pasture upon the morez callid Grene hoo Syke, without stynt, by yere. LX s.

[1] The position of "Keeper of the Lodge," often mentioned in early records, was equivalent to that of Steward or Bailiff, as is evident from the terms of agreement here.

An intermarriage of Goldthwaites with the Dernbrooks, a family long established at Bewerley[1] (the present residence of the Yorke family, on the Nidd, opposite Pateley Bridge), appears in the will, given by Mr. Walbran, of Christopher Dernbroke of Ripon, "Wakeman" or Chief Magistrate of that Borough in 1542. It is dated Aug. 28, 1547, and proved May 6, 1548. In it he desires to be buried in the "collegiate churche of Sancte Peter and Sancte Wilfride of Rypon, neyghe where Margarett my firste wif lieth," and bequeaths the following legacies:

"To the mending of the Northebrige iij s. iiij d. To Sir Thomas Pratte my curaite xij d. To aither Masindue vj d. to praie for my soule. To my olde maistrice, nowe Maistrice Traver, my best chafinge-dish. *To my suster Gowithewaite* my wyfe weddinge hat. I will that Anne Dernebroke my daughter shall have the coffer withe beades and all other things therein, which coffer is in the custodie of John Battie suster-in-lawe, to th' use of the saide Anne. To William and Richarde Dernebroke, my brothers aither of them vj s. viij d. To Ann Scailes my suster xx s. To my suster Launde, a pair of silver crookes. To Thomas Dernebrooke, my brother, v s. John my son and Anne my daughter. To John Dernebroke my father my white furrid gowne. Christopher Strickland supervisoure."

---

Little is known of the history of Nidderdale in very early times. Here, as elsewhere in Britain, once lived that warlike Celtic race, allied to the Gauls of the neighboring continent, whom we call the Ancient Britons, and they found, no doubt, in this mountainous and forest-covered region one of their congenial homes. Remoteness of situation did not prevent the conquest of this people by the Romans not many years after their invasion of the island (55 B.C.) as is shown by various remains of their civilization here found, such as Roman coins of early date and pigs of lead, proved by their lettering to have been smelted A.D. 87, doubtless from the lead mines on Greenhow Hill; one of these is now in the British Museum. Evidence found along the whole line seems to prove that a Roman thoroughfare, running from west to east through this

[1] Thomas Dernbrook and Thomas Hardcastle were keeping the Abbot of Fountain's stock at Bewerly, 1481–1486.

region, passed over Greenhow Hill and crossed the Nidd at Pateley Bridge (the Kenaresford of Domesday) joining the great highway called Watling Street, which, in its course towards the north, passed three miles to the east of Ripon. That famous traveler, the Emperor Hadrian (died A.D. 139), during his stay of some years in England, is known, says Mr. Speight, to have visited this part of Yorkshire. After the time of the Romans, whose final departure took place 448 A.D., no positive evidence regarding the region appears until after the Norman invasion (1066), but the intervening period of six centuries must have brought to Nidderdale vicissitudes similar to those of England in general during the fierce conflicts attending the Saxon and Danish invasions and rule, while its northern situation must have caused it to suffer especially from the frequent incursions of the Picts and Scots which succeeded the departure of the Romans.

It is recorded in Domesday Book that the Saxon King, Athelstan (proclaimed A.D. 939–40) had granted to the See of York lands in what is now Bishopside, the township in which Pateley Bridge is situated. This continued to be held by the Archbishops of York long after. Most of this part of the country, however, became after the Conquest the property of the great Norman family of Mowbray. In the time of King Stephen (1135 to 1154) Roger de Mowbray, who was possessed of immense wealth, both in England and Normandy, included in his domains a large share of this part of Yorkshire, extending across this whole region as far as the borders of Westmoreland on the west. He gave large portions of his lands to religious houses, upwards of thirty of which are said to have been thus endowed by him. In Nidderdale it was the monasteries of Fountains and Byland[1] which profited chiefly by his

[1] Byland Abbey is in the North Riding of Yorkshire, about seven miles southwest of Helmsley and not far from Thirsk. It was founded in 1177 by an abbot and monks from Furness Abbey, in Northwestern Lancashire, who, having been disturbed by invasions of the Scots, had fled to this part of the country, where they were well received at Thirsk Castle by Sir Roger de Mowbray, who encouraged their settlement in the vicinity and gave them a liberal endowment in lands. Its buildings are described as magnificent early English structures of which parts still remain. It was surrendered 1540.

gifts. Generally speaking, according to Mr. Speight, the west side of the Nidd valley from Bewerley (opposite Pateley Bridge) north to its headwaters belonged, with a few reservations, to Byland, while Fountains[1] held the lands east of the river in its upper course and those on both sides of it for some distance below Pateley Bridge. To Byland, therefore, belonged, as has already been quoted from Mr. Walbran, the township of Stonebeck Down, in which the Goldthwaite home is situated. As the family spread, however, they removed and took up other residences, becoming some of them tenants of Fountains, and it is of these that we have evidence through the researches of the distinguished investigator of that Abbey's records, Mr. Walbran, as well as from their mention in the tax lists and from the wills found of some of their number.

The importance during the middle ages of the great monastic institutions, of which Fountains and Byland are examples in England, is too well known to be argued here. Possessed of large wealth gained from various sources, and to a great extent independent of the secular power, since their allegiance was first of all due to the pope, their abbots, many of whom had seats in the House of Lords, held positions of worldly, as well as spiritual, power and dignity, and were regarded as on the same social level as the chief feudal nobles. Part of their revenue came from the lands with which they had been endowed, which were divided into larger or smaller farms, where granges and farm-houses were built by the monks, and the whole leased at a reasonable yearly rent to tenants who regarded themselves as a species of proprietors, handing down the property by will

[1] Fountains Abbey is considerably nearer than Byland to the Nidd and the region of our immediate interest — in a direct line it is less than ten miles east of the early Goldthwaite home. Its remains are not only the most picturesque, but the most extensive and well preserved of the monastic ruins of England, and for that reason are much visited by travelers. They lie three miles southwest from Ripon, the cathedral town of that region, one thousand years old in 1886, and from it they are conveniently reached. Other monasteries of the same early time in the region, with interesting remains, are Bolton Abbey, about ten miles south of Gowthwaite on the River Wharfe, and Kirkstall Abbey, three and a half miles northwest of Leeds, second only to Fountains in the extent and preservation of its ruins.

from generation to generation. Some of these granges are still in existence or have their places supplied by those built in later times on the early site. The monks were by far the best landlords of those days, setting an example of agricultural improvement to all others, while their tenants were much more considerately treated than those of the lord of lesser estate, likely to interfere more in his tenants' affairs and to extort his dues to the last farthing. The holders of abbey lands are conceded by all authorities to have been the most enviable members of the agricultural class in the Middle Ages.[1] The peace, too, which usually reigned in the neighborhood of a monastery during periods when war prevailed elsewhere, was another and not a small advantage to those living under its protection.

A great monastery, like Fountains, whose buildings alone at its suppression covered twelve acres, was a city in itself. Filled as it was in the days of its prosperity with monks, both clerical and lay brethren, with large numbers of servants and workmen of every kind needed to carry on, not only the immense operations of building and repairs, but the various occupations required in providing for the innumerable wants of such a community, it was a great center of industry on which the prosperity of the whole surrounding country was dependent. Probably in a region like Nidderdale there was hardly an inhabitant who directly or indirectly was not in some way connected with the Abbot of Fountains and his monastery.

Fountains Abbey was founded in the 12th century by Cistercian[2] monks who went from St. Mary's Abbey at York. "Before the close of that century," says Mr. Walbran, "and within seventy years after the first settlement of the monks, all the buildings of the monastery had been erected."

"The far-famed sanctity of its earliest members had placed such an amount of temporal wealth at their disposal as to have enabled them to deter-

[1] Compare Hallam's "Middle Ages," III, 340.

[2] The Cistercians were the Puritans of the monasteries, who, desiring to live lives more devoted to religion, separated from the parent house, seeking their home in some secluded region, usually on the banks of a river, or in picturesque vales.

mine the original plan and proportions of the house on the grandest scale. . . . At the time of the Reformation it was one of the most magnificent and extensive structures, as well as one of the most powerful and wealthy monastic foundations in the kingdom. The church and the domestic offices had been built at an early period when an accession of princely grants and donations had enabled the abbots to gratify their architectural inclinations on the noblest scale, while the solidity of the Anglo-Norman mode of construction had secured both against hasty reform or dangerous decay. The space that remained covered by them when their utility was at an end, is said to have been about twelve acres."

On the dissolution of the monasteries by Henry VIII, their lands reverted to the king by whom they were distributed to the principal nobility and courtiers. It must have been at this period that the Yorke family became possessed of "Gowthwaite," where not long after, in the time of Elizabeth (1558–1603) they erected the manor-house now standing. In 1546 John Yorke, Esq., of London (son of the first Yorke "of Gowthwaite," and knighted two years later) with Anne, his wife, bought in addition an ancient and extensive manor in that region, in Domesday called Higrefelt (Hyrefield or Highfield), and described as a mile long by a mile broad, of which Heathfield, a hamlet next below Gowthwaite, was once the center. The same family in 1674 acquired the large manor of Bewerley, still lower on the Nidd, so that the whole road, about three miles, from Pateley Bridge to Gowthwaite, is now bordered by their estates. The Goldthwaites, however, so far as we now have evidence, seem before the Dissolution to have left that particular part of Nidderdale, some for other parts of Yorkshire, while those remaining in the vicinity were living still lower on the Nidd where we find some generations of them at Hayshaw Grange, as has been already mentioned. In this region as show by their wills, they became after the dissolution tenants of the Ingilbys of Ripley Castle on the Nidd, who two or three centuries after the Conquest had become some of the most wealthy and powerful chiefs in the Wapentake of Claro and have had from that day to the present their seat at Ripley.

Allusion has been made to distinguished persons of modern times who have been descended, as is shown by Mr. Speight, from the same old stock of Nidderdale yeomen from which the Goldthwaite family takes its origin. Foremost among these stands the celebrated author, William Makepeace Thackeray. In the tax list, 2 Richard II (1378–9), part of which is printed in "Nidderdale," appear in the list for this same "Kirkby Malesart," with its neighboring villages, *Johannes de Thackwra*, *Robertus de Thackwra*, and *Johannes filius Thackwra*. The immediate ancestry of the great novelist is traced to one of the name living at Hampsthwaite on the Nidd in the time of Queen Elizabeth. Thomas Thackeray, born in that town 1693, became head-master of Harrow school, 1746, and later, Archbishop of Surrey. His youngest son, William Makepeace Thackeray, of the India Civil Service, was the grandfather of the great author, who, sometime before his death, took much pleasure in visiting with his daughters this home of his ancestors. Another old Nidderdale family was that of the Bensons, a name found in some of the wills hereafter quoted, and who were, like the Goldthwaites, in instances brought to light, keepers of the granges and lodges of Fountains Abbey. From this family came the lately deceased Dr. Edward White Benson, Archbishop of Canterbury, whose pedigree from Thomas Benson, keeper (1480) of the Fountains Abbey lodge at Banger or Branga in the township of Thornthwaite-cum-Padside, is given in "Nidderdale." From this same region came the Inmans of Liverpool, the great steamship owners, whose family lived early and for many generations at Bouthwaite, their name also being found in the Goldthwaite wills. Of more recent Nidderdale origin is the family of Rudyard Kipling, whose grandfather, Rev. Joseph Kipling, was minister of the old Wesleyan chapel at Pateley Bridge, and who has written a story of this vicinity, "On Greenhow Hill." The late Frederic T. Greenhalge, Governor of Massachusetts, himself born in Lancashire, was descended, through his grandmother, from Daniel Dodson, a schoolmaster at Knaresborough on the Nidd. To these instances of persons of eminence of Nidderdale descent, se-

lected because of the familiarity of their names in America, many other distinguished names, better known, perhaps, in England than here, might be added. Such was Dr. William Craven (1730–1814), Professor of Arabic at Cambridge and master of St. Johns College there, who was a descendant of the Darnbooks of Bewerley and a generous benefactor of Nidderdale schools and charities. William Mountain, F.R.S., Sir John Hawkshaw, the engineer, W. H. Huddleston, F.R.S., President of the Geological Society, and Dr. Stubbs, the historian, now or of late Bishop of Oxford, are others descended from Nidderdale yeomanry, as given by Mr. Speight, who makes honorable mention, also, of the ancient families of the region,—the Hardcastles, the Baynes, the Gills, who, in addition to the Dernbrooks, Inmans, Bensons, already spoken of, have representatives to be found in the early wills hereafter quoted.

Of the scenery about this spot where once stood the home of our ancestors, I quote a description from "Nidderdale":

"Beautiful and retired is the dale about Gowthwaite; the green fields with their browsing cattle, the quiet homesteads each nestling in a grove of trees, the quickset hedgerows and old lichen-covered stone walls, sprinkled with wild flowers and polypody, fix the eye, as we go up and down the long, white road in the valley. A small gill-beck comes down the north side of Gowthwaite Hall, and enters the Nidd a little below the highway. This gill, I am told, is the warmest nook in all the valley. In the spring, primroses and other early wildings usually open their tender blossoms here before a flower can be found elsewhere. All about Gowthwaite are great mounds and spreads of glacial drift, and the road, in places, rises and falls abruptly over them. No doubt the old hall stands at the southwest angle of what, in ages long past, has been an expansive lake, nearly a quarter of a mile wide, deepening northwards towards the Holme Houses, and following the contour of the valley on that side."

"Singularly enough," continues Mr. Speight, "this portion of the valley will shortly assume something of its ancient aspects. It is here that the Bradford corporation is about to construct the extensive compensation reservoir, as part of the project included in the new water supply of that town. When completed, this great lake will form a notable and not unpleasing feature in the dale. It will extend about two miles in the direction of Ramsgill, with a water surface of 327 acres, and following, over a great part, the natural outlines

of the valley. It will be bordered by a substantial and level road, commanding, at different points, fine views of the silvery expanse, and which, lying in the lap of green and wooded hills, will remind one not a little of the Manchester city reservoir at Thirlmere, in the Lake District, which was originally of the same extent."

Beautiful as this newly-made lake, formed by damming the Nidd about half a mile below Gowthwaite, may be, it will not compensate us as a family for the demolition of the old Hall which is to attend the progress of this work. Aside from the interest attaching to the antiquity and picturesqueness of the mansion, we owe it a debt of gratitude for so long preserving for us in recognizable form our name and that of our place of origin, which might otherwise have been lost, and we can but wish that its solid walls and foundations, which show yet no signs of decay, might stand for centuries longer — but there seems no help, and it, like so many other relics of the past, must give way to the, so-called, march of improvement.[1] Its name will still be perpetuated in the "Gowthwaite Reservoir."

The old church, now a well-kept ruin, which stands high above Pateley Bridge at a distance of half a mile in the oppo-

[1] I am told that a plan for enclosing the manor-house by a cemented wall, thus preserving it as an island in the new lake, was at one time under consideration, but was given up, perhaps as too expensive, or possibly as impracticable. In some cases it has been made a condition that the Bradford Corporation should re-erect on other sites buildings which would be submerged, but interest in Gowthwaite Hall seems not to have been sufficient to demand a like agreement in regard to it; probably, sentiment aside, its present use as a farmhouse would not warrant the attendant cost. The view of the Hall in the frontispiece was procured for the family book, with his customary generosity, by Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite of London. While it is the best obtainable and exactly represents the old mansion, the effect, to those who have never seen the original, may be somewhat misleading. Owing to the nearness of the point from which the photograph was taken, the height of the ground in front and the shrubbery hiding much of the lower story, the building appears lower than it really is, and would perhaps be looked at as more a cottage than a "Hall." It is in fact quite a stately structure, as a survey of all sides, on the spot, would show. The rooms are large and high, with great fireplaces, and in some of the windows remains of the fine old glazing are still visible. Several farmers' families find separate and ample accommodation under its widespread roof. During the early spring of 1891 my sister and I made an interesting visit to the place in a day's excursion from York, and Mr. Oliver Goldthwaite with some of his family went there about a year later, these, so far as I know, being the only instances in which it has been visited by members of the Goldthwaite family since its connection with them was discovered.

site direction from Gowthwaite, is for us the most interesting place in that town, which, though itself ancient, has few remains of antiquity. It was a chapelry of St. Wilfrids, Ripon, and dedicated to the Blessed Virgin, its main portion being of the time of Edward I (1272 to 1307).

From the graveyard which lies around it is a beautiful and extensive view of the Nidd Valley. This was the churchyard of "Pateley Brigges," where the Gowthwaites of Hayshaw and its neighborhood desired to be buried, and here are still standing some of their gravestones, as will presently be seen.

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS IN THE PROBATE REGISTRY, YORK, ENGLAND.

Will of JOHANNES GOWTHWAITE of Aton[1], Dec. 8, 1524, "with stable mind and perfitte reason." To be buried in the Kirke of Huton before our Lady in the south ile.

Item I gif my best beast in the name of my mortuary as the Costome of the Contre is.

To Rolland Thurleway 6s. 8d. to see my will be fulfilled.

I give to the hige altar xii d. for forgottyn tithes.

To the kirk wark of Hoton 6s. 8d.

To marstres margery evrs a little mare.

To Robt Anderson of Wikhm a cowe price x s.

To cosyn William Serge (?)

To cosyn William Wilton 4 yews and 4 lambs.

To John Gouthwaite my son my house in Hoton with the appurtenances.

To cosyng William Gouthwaite xx s.

I bequeath for a trentall of messes x s.

Remainder to son John and wife Agnes whom I make executors to dispose for my saules health as they think best.

---

[1] Aton (spelt here also Huton and Hoton) is probably Ayton in the Liberty of Lanbaurgh, 3½ miles northeast of Stokesley, North Riding. In Little Ayton, a township of Great Ayton, an ancient demesne, was once a chapel (probably the kirk here mentioned) built by Sir William Malbisse, knight, about 1215, which afterwards came to the monks of Whitby. Of this there are now no remains. This demesne came into possession of the Lords Eure of Easby and by this fact the place is dentified.

Rolland Thirleway supervisor under my marster Sir Rauf eury. Witnesses, Marster Eustace Eury, Rolland Thirlway, William Richardson, Bernard Sroy (?) (Vol. IX, p. 325.)

Will of JOHN GOTHWATE of Brayton,[1] Apr. 3, 1543, husbandman. To be buried in the church yard of Brayton. All to Elizabeth my wife. Witnesses, William Thomason, William Clerke, Robert Cooke (?) (Vol. XIII, p. 177.)

Will of GEORGE GOLDTHWATE, Nov. 27, 1552, of Rufholme[2] in the parish of Drax. To be buried in church yard of Drax. To Edward Goldtwhait my sonn my purse and my dagger. Wife Margaret. He speaks of his farmhold. I forgive to John Hemesley one half the Dett that he owes me. Daughters Barbara and Isabel. Witnesses, John Rufholme of Rufholme, John Hemsley of Rufholme. (Vol. XIII, p. 955.)

In a Lay Subsidy roll at the Record Office the above George Goldthwate appears as *Georgius Gowthwayt* of Drax, taxed 1547, £5. 3s. 4d. This is important evidence of the identity of the two names. The will of another of the family in the same town follows. The name of its second witness, John Ingleby, is worthy of note, since the Inglebys' home was Ripley Castle in Nidderdale, a fact helping to show the origin of these Goldthwaites of Drax in the same region.

Will of THOMAS GOWTHAYTE of Rufholme in the parish of Draxe, made 1554, proved 1566.

To be buried before the image of our Lady of Pity in the church of St. Peter and Paul the Apostle at Drax.

To Jhan Nelson, daughter of Nenyan Nelson £3 when said Johan shall be of lawful discretion. John Beland to have custody of the above.

To Margaret lodge[3] 6s. 8d.

---

[1] Brayton, West Riding, Wapentake of Barkston-Ash, Liberty of Honour of Pontefract, one mile from Selby.

[2] Ruff-Holme, parish of Drax, West Riding, Wapentake of Barkston-Ash, three miles from Howden, nine from Selby. Drax is in the angle formed by the meeting of the Aire and Ouse. This branch of the Goldthwaites had either removed from Drax or the name had become extinct there not many years after the date of these wills, since it does not occur in the parish registers beginning in 1597.

[3] Lodge was the name of a place in the upper part of the Nidd valley. The Lodge family of Boston into which the Goldthwaites afterwards married, are believed to have come from Yorkshire.

To Thomas Smythe of Roskene (?) in Lincolnshire.

Remainder to wife Jane.

Witnesses Thomas Vicars, John Ingleby and Xpofer Legget,[1] with others.—(Vol. XVII, p. 551.)

Will of THOMAS GOULTHWITH of Hayshay[2] in County of York, June 24, 1575. Body to be buried in church or church yeard of Pately Brigge. Father William Goulthewith. Brother John, wife Isabell, daughter Frances (not of age). Farm at Heayshay. Xpofer Corries of Dakerbanks and John Goulthewith, Gardiners. Executors, wife and daughter Frances. Testibus, Thomas Goulthwithe Senior, William Gill, Xpofer Benson, Thomas Goulthwithe de Hayshay, Xpofer Currie. Proved at Rippon Sept. 10, 1575.—(Vol. XIX, p. 822.)

Will of THOMAS GOWTHWAITE of Haishaye, 1586. To be buried in church yard of paitley bridges. All property to be divided into three parts. First part to Alisone my wife. Second to my children. The third, my part. Wife to have custody of my farmhold during her widowhood or so long as she shall kepe her my wyfe. Two of my younger daughters shall have eyther of them one whye stirke to be kept of their mothers charges. To Thomas Gowthwaith, son of William, one yowe. Alison my wife to assign my farmhold unto which of my children shall please her best. William Ingleby, esq., supervisor and for his pains I give his worshippe a coultstage. All my part after expenses paid, to be divided between wife and children. Witness, Walter Gowthwaite, Thomas Oddie,[3] William Richmond, William Gowthwaite. Proved at Ripon, 1587.—(Vol. XXIII, p. 268.)

Will of ALICE GOWTHWAITE ("Alison" of the preceding will). late wife of Thomas Gowthwaite of Hayshaie in parish of Pately Brigges, 31st of Elizabeth, (1589). To be buried in the church yard of Pately Brigges. "Four daughters," Isabell, Fran-

---

[1] Christopher Legard of Anlaby, near Hull, living 1584, m. 1st Isabel, dau. of John Byrnard of Knaresboro, Nidderdale (Yorkshire Visitations). Was he Xpofer Legged?

[2] Hayshaw Grange, see *ante*.

[3] Mr. William Oddy was Mayor of Bradford, 1893.

cis, Janete and Marie. To Robert Clarke. Unto my man Robert Gowthwaite, one ewe. Daughter Margaret. William Ingleby, overseer of will. Brethren, Thomas Oddie, Miles Oddie, John Gowthwaite and Robert Clarke. Witnesses, Water Gowthwaite, Thomas Gowthwaite, John Gowthwaite, Xpofer Benson,[1] Miles Oddie, Thomas Chopyde (?) — (Vol. XXIV, p. 162.)

Will of ROBERT GOWTHWAITE of Sutton upon Darwent,[2] Oct. 1, 1591. To be buried in the church earthe of Sutton. To the poor of Sutton. To the children of John Hunter of Thorgumbrie, of William Sutton of Wilber [illegible], of Robert Richardson and Alice Richardson, of William Gryme and Isabell his wife of Thornton. To my sisters, Luce and Elizabeth. Mention of John Holme of York and Peter Kenter and Bryan Foster of Elrington. Wife Margaret Gowthwaite. Nicholas Gowthwaite, my brother. Witness Anthony Trypp, Bryan Foster. — (Vol. XXIV, p. 714.)

Will of JOHN GOUTHWATH [indexed "Jo: Gowthwate"] of Hayshay of the parish of Pateley Bridge, 1597. To be buried in churchyard of Pateley Bridge. All estate to be divided into three parts. The first to Jenet my wife. Second, to son Thomas and Jenet, my daughter. Third part, the deathes part. Wife to have one-third of farmhold during life, then to Robert, my sonn. Remainder of farming to Franncis Gouthwith my son, with the friendshippe and lycence of the Lorde. To Jenet Gouthwath, daughter of William Gouthwath. My daughter Jony one cow and to eyther other children one sheep. To my landlord, Mr. William Inglbie Esq. one colt, desyring his worship to see my funerals discharged, etc. My children, Robert, Thomas, Janet. Sons francis and Robert, executors. Witnesses, Thomas Gouthwath the Elder, Christ. Hardcastle, Marmaduke Hardcastle,[3] Thomas Shepherd (Vol. XXVII, p. 62).

---

[1] For Benson family, see *ante*.

[2] Sutton-upon-Darwent, Wilton-Beacon division of Wapentake of Harthill, six miles from York, twelve from Selby.

[3] These are family names among the Hardcastles of Nidderdale, the pedigree of one branch of whom is given by Mr. Speight.

Will of THOMAS GOWTHWAITE of the Felbeck[1] house, county of York, yoman, Sept. 6, 1604. To be buried in the chappell yard at pateley Bridge. Farm at the felbeck house to Ellinor my daughter [called also Elline, Helline, and Ellin], she to pay £13–6s.–7d. to Marye my youngest daughter at the End of one year after my decease. To Thomas Gowthwaite, my father, XXs. To Joane Bayne, wife of Humfrey Bayne,[2] fyve yewes. Francis Gowthwait my half sister. To wife of William Wynde. George Wynde and William Brathwitt executors (Vol. XXIX, p. 469).

Will of HUMFREY GOWTHWAITE, carpenter, of the h[ ]les[3] in county of York, Dec. 20, 1613. To be buried in church yard of Paitley Bridge. All my farmhold etc. to Jane my wife and my two children after her death. My son to have the farmhold if he be able to guide it, if not, to my daughter, my son to have his honest keeping. Witnesses, Anthony Inman, Lawrence Inman (Vol. XXXIV, p. 105).

Will of HELLEN [indexed ELLENOR] GOWTHWAITE, Spinster, of Heeryles in parish of Pately Brydge, proved July 14, 1629. To be buried in church yard of Pately Bridge. To Thomas Kettelsinge all my part of one messuage in Heeryles. To William Gill, Alice Gill, Thomas Abbat, John Inman, Agnes Inman, Ellen Bornby, Thomas Kettlesing.[4] Witnesses, John Inman, Thom Oddie Sr. (Vol. XL, p. 478).

Will of CLARE GOWTHWAYT of Thirsk, singlewoman, Dec. 1622. To Isabell and Dorathe my sisters, 40s. each. To Anne, my sister 20s. and my best coate. Brother Francis and brother

---

[1] Fellbeck House, three miles northeast of Pateley Bridge on the road to Ripon. It is mentioned by Mr. Speight as held at the Dissolution by Richard Skafe at a yearly rent of 33s.—4d.

[2] Umphrey Bayne and Joanna Gouthwaite married Nov. 11, 1600. Humphrey Bayne died March, 1634. (Information from Mr. John Bayne of Ripon.)

[3] Evidently the same as the more distinctly written *Heeryles* of the succeeding will. The name is not now found, but I am inclined to think its first syllable that of what is now *Harefield*, the present site of a fine residence in the parish of Pateley Bridge, since the Inman family, four of whose names are found in these two wills, once lived in that locality.

[4] Kettlesing is the name of a place on the map of Nidderdale.

Henry. Witnesses, Anthony Gamble, John Shomacke, Nicholas Heath, R—— Bransby (Vol. XXXVII, p. 197).

Will of ROBERT GOWTHWAITE of Hashawy, York, yeoman, made Dec. 4, 1622, proved Apr. 26, 1626. To be buried in the church yard of Paitly Brigs. Wife Elizabeth, messuage and tenement at Haishawy. Daughters, Frances and Jaine. Brother William Whearter and Thomas Oddie, younger. Witnesses Thomas Oddie elder, William Wearter (Vol. XXXIX, p. 380).

Will of FRANNCES GOWTHWAITE of Thirsk in the county habbersher [County of York, haberdasher?] made Jan. 1628, proved May 15, 1629. To be buried in church yard of Thirske and near my mother as possible. Ellen Gowthwaite, my now wife. Dorithie my sister, wife of Richard Phillips. Sister Anne, wife of John Gregge. Isabell my other sister. To poor of Thirsk, 20s. Henry Gowthwaite, my brother. Two houses in Thirsk (Vol. XL, p. 402).

Will of ROBERT GOLTHWATE of Midleton in the county of York, in the parish of Rothwell,[1] yeoman, supposed about 1635. Daughter Elizabeth, son Henry Golthwate, daughters Isabell and Ann. Remainder to wife, name not given. Wife and daughter Elizabeth, executors. Mention of money sent to Thomas Tomson, to Mr. Kay of Wakefield (for cloth etc.) and as owing from Jarvis Booth. Several debts due him from Sir Ferdinand Leigh,[2] both for money lent at different times and for one or more mares furnished. Witnesses, Thomas Carson (?), Robert Casson, Thomas Walker, Henry Moxon (Vol. XLII, p. 693).

The following are indexed in York probate records, but are of too late a date to have any probable connection with our emigrant ancestor.

Will of THOMAS GOWTHWAITE of Thorparch, 1671,2 (Vol. 53, p. 174).

---

[1] Rothwell, four miles from Leeds.

[2] The Leighs were of Middleton. Yorkshire Visitations gives, Ferdinando Leigh m. Margery, dau. of William Cartwright, about 1612 Clerk of the Peace of the West Riding of York, who was of Newland in the parish of Drax, where lived two of these Goldthwaite testators.

THOMAS GOWTHWAITE, 1674, no residence in index. (Vol. 55, p. 166.)

THOMAS GOWTHET, 1678–80, of Huntington. (Vol. 58, p. 487.)

## INSCRIPTIONS FROM CHURCH YARD, PATELEY BRIDGE.

Here lieth the body of THOMAS GO [ ] THWAIT

Departed this life the 20th day of March, 1747 in the 60th (?) year of his age.

Interred here in hope of a Glorious Resurrection the body of

FRANCIS GOWTHWAITE

who died the 23d day of January Anno Domini 1801 aged 62 years, whose exemplary conduct through life endeared him to all his surviving relatives and acquaintances and rendered him worthy of the imitation of the latest posterity.

# THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE OF SALEM

# AND HIS DESCENDANTS

## FIRST GENERATION.

1. **Thomas[1] Goldthwaite,** ancestor of all of this name in America, was born in England, not far from 1610. His place of birth is unknown, but he was without doubt a descendant of some branch of the Kirkby Malzeard family whose original home was in what is now Gowthwaite in that parish, three miles from Pateley Bridge, Yorkshire, West Riding. As he brought to New England that form of his name which was found about that period in the southern part of the county, it seems probable that his family was from that part of Yorkshire, and, for reasons that will be given, that he himself had, before the emigration to America, removed still farther south into the adjoining county of Lincolnshire. His christian name, Thomas, was a very common one in the English family. Out of forty-six persons whom I have found bearing some form of the name Goldthwaite in early records in England, fifteen, or about one-third, were called Thomas, while there were seven each called William and Robert, and six called John. Thomas Goldthwaite came to New England, there is good reason to believe, in the fleet with Governor Winthrop, which reached here in the summer of 1630, but his first appearance in the records was not till a year from that time, when at a Court holden at Boston, June 14, 1631,

"It is ordered that M^r^ Pelham shall pay unto Tho: Goilthayt the some of v^l^ (whereof 5 nobles* is already pd) w^ch^ the court hath awarded him to pay, to make good a covenant betwixte them." (Mass. Col. Rec.)

"Mr. Pelham" could only have been William Pelham, afterwards of Sudbury, who with Gov. Winthrop's son Henry

* A noble was 6s, 8d.

was accidentally left behind at Cowes, Isle of Wight, where they had gone ashore, thus losing their passage in the *Arbella*, and coming in a later ship of the fleet. William Pelham was in Boston Oct. 19, 1630, when he asked to be made freeman. He was again in England in 1652, was unmarried and died there in 1667. He had a brother, Herbert Pelham, who came over in 1638, and they were sons of Herbert Pelham* of a family which resided mostly in Lincolnshire, where they had an estate at Swineshead, seven miles southwest of Boston. William Pelham was born about 1607, being thus of nearly the same age as Thomas Goldthwaite, and it is this early connection of the two, which may have begun before leaving home, that gives ground for thinking they may have met first in Lincolnshire. Not long after his arrival in New England Thomas went to Roxbury where his name appears as "Thomas Gouldthwaight" in the Rev. John Eliot's list of his church members, Eliot having begun his pastorate there in 1632. May 14, 1634 "Tho: Gaildthaite" was made freeman of Massachusetts. In 1636 he appears in Salem where "the 4th of the 5th month, 1636, Thomas Goldthwaite, being an inhabitant, is granted 10 acres of land." Again on the "20th of 12th mo: 1636, It is ordered that Thomas Goldthwait shall have a tenn acre Lott vpon the neck of the North Syde of the Riuer pvided that if in case yt he be not dismissed vnto the church att Salem,† yt then hee Leaue it vnto the Towne elce to be his owne ‖ it was granted the 4th of 5th mo: 1636 before now." According to Farmer he was admitted a member of the Salem church June 5, 1637. Among the signers of a church covenant in a record kept by Rev. John Fiske, minister in Salem, beginning 1637, are Tho: Goldwhatye and Eliz. Goldthwayt. In the original record of inhabitants of Salem to whom land was distributed, Dec. 26, 1636, to July 12, 1637, he is set down as "Tho: Gouldthait," and again, "Tho: Goldthwait if an In-

* See Col. Chester's account of the Pelhams, Gen. Reg., Vol. 33.

† From Roxbury.

habitant 10 acres." In the division of meadow lands (about 1637) Tho: Goldthwait, with three in his family, is given two quarters, or one half an acre.* On the 15th of 2d month 1644, "Tho : Goldthwite desires some land." Thomas Goldthwaite's ten-acre lot granted by the town in 1636 is described, when divided by the heirs in 1715, as in the North Field, bounded easterly on land of Coake (Cook) southerly and westerly on Buxton, northerly on the North River. His first house lot, like those of many of the Salem settlers, is not mentioned in the town grants, but has been located by some of the best antiquarian authority as on the southwest corner of Essex and Flint streets.† Its situation is determined by that of an early possession of Thomas Goldthwaite, long called "Goldthrites Field," but of whose purchase or sale no deed is to be found in Salem records. It is first mentioned in the will of William Flint of Salem, Sept. 15, 1671, in which he bequeaths to his sons, Edward and Thomas, each one-half part of a field, "Sometimes caled Goldthites field," which in

*In an article on allotments of land in Salem by Herbert B. Adams (Vol. 19, p. 171, Coll. of Essex Institute) it is said: "The house lots were quite small in ancient Salem, considering the amount of available land in the plantation. In 1637 Mr. Conant's house had half an acre of ground. If Roger Conant, the leading man in the plantation, had only half an acre, it is fair to presume his associates had only half acre homesteads—in the early history of Salem, about one acre. When land in addition to the house lot was granted, it was ordered that the least family should have ten acres, but greater families should have more according to the number of persons in the household. A 'ten acre lott and a howse lott' were regarded as a proper allowance for the head of a family—ten acres were enough for good farming in those days as now." Another article by Mr. Adams (Vol. 20, p. 52, Coll. Ess. Inst.) on Salem meadows, woodland, and town neck, says: "The old English system of land community was reproduced in Salem in some of its most striking features. In 1637 all the marsh ground was ordered to be measured. Eight months after, it was agreed that the marsh meadow lands that formerly lay in common should be appropriated to inhabitants of Salem, 'proportioned out unto them according to the heads of their families,' to those that have the greatest number, an acre—to those that have least, not above half an acre, and to those between, three-quarters of an acre."

†See map of Salem house lots, pp. 164–5, Vol. 25, Ess. Inst. Coll.

his inventory, taken Apr. 22, 1673, is called "about 7 ackers of land lyinge in y^e field called Goldthits field," and valued at £80. The will of the son, Edward Flint, dated May 23, 1711, leaves to his five daughters and three sons "each forty poles of his land in ye field called Goldthrights Field," and Dec. 19, 1721, Joseph Flint, grandson of Edward, sells to Nathaniel Roper for £110, a piece of land, three and a half acres, "commonly known as Goldthwites Field," bounded east on lane or highway, south on William and Benjamin Pickering deceased, west on Brickkiln lane, north on Elizabeth Dean and others the heirs of Edward Flint, which was part of the estate of father, Quartermaster Thomas Flint. The "lane or highway" on the east, doubtless the present Flint street, named from these owners for several generations of land in its vicinity, together with the Pickering estate on the south, the location of which is well known, determines with sufficient certainty Goldthrite's Field, on part of which his house probably for some years stood, as within the triangle bounded by Essex, Warren, and Flint streets.

Thomas Goldthwaite married, probably in Salem, in the summer of 1636, ELIZABETH ———, presumed to have been a sister or daughter of some early Salem settler. She had died at some time before 1671, when there was a second wife, Rachel, whom I find to have been RACHEL LEACH, the daughter of Lawrence and Elizabeth Leach,* and widow of

* Lawrence Leach of Salem, 1629, came in one of the fleet with Higginson, and was made freeman May 18, 1631. He was a mill owner on the Beverly side and a prominent inhabitant of the town, his name appearing very frequently on its records as holder of various offices. He died June, 1662, aged 82 or 85, leaving all his estate to his widow, Elizabeth, who died in 1674. Besides the daughter, Rachel, they had sons, John, Robert, Clement (lived in England), Richard, who died 1647, leaving sons John and Robert. The parentage of Rachel appears from a deed (p. 275, Vol. 6, Essex Deeds) dated Jan. 22, 1670, in which "Elizabeth Leach of Salem, widow, executrix unto y^e estate of Laurance Leach, deceased, for and in consideration of fourteene pounds secured to be paid unto my daughter Rachell Goldthwright, have bargained and sould unto Richard Leach of ye same town," etc. About twenty years after the death of Lawrence Leach's widow, further administration on his estate was granted to his

John Sibley of Salem, who had died at Manchester in 1661, leaving four sons and five daughters, the youngest being Joseph Sibley, to whom, as will be seen, Thomas Goldthwaite left a bequest in his will. The earliest land transaction of Thomas Goldthwaite which is on record, is his purchase in 1657–8, from Edward Harnet, of a farm of twenty acres, parts of which remained in possession of his descendants within the recollection of those now living.* It was in the center of what is now the town of Peabody, about a mile and a quarter northwest of his former probable home in "Goldthrite's Field." At the time of its purchase there was on the land a house built by Edward Harnet, in which the son, Samuel, afterwards lived, while a second was built later by the father and occupied by himself and his widow after him (Ess. D., Vol. 32, pp. 254, 255). In this farm lay, for a good part of its lower course, the considerable stream which, by

---

grandson, Robert Leach of Manchester, who represented that some of the personal estate of his grandfather, afterwards in possession of the widow, was at the house of John Leach of Salem, where she died, asking that said John be summoned to give account of it; upon which, Dec. 26, 1698, "Mr. John Leach above named personally appeared and made oath that he has not directly or indirectly Imbezled or concealed nor Doth not now conceal any part of y^e p^rsonall estate of y^e above sd Lawrance Leach and that he Knows of noe part of y^e said estate excepting a bed and Driping pan w^ch his Aunt Sibley alias Gothrite said was Given to her by her mother in hir life time w^ch accordingly y^e sd Sibley had them. Sworne Attest John Higginson Reg^r" (No. 16,494 Salem Probate Files).

*25 : 12 mo., 1657.

"Edward Harnet of Salem in New England in consideration of 38 lbs. hath sold unto Tho. Goldthoite of y^e same place cooper & his heires forever 20 acres of upland & meadow be it more or less with a dwelling house & barn on y^e sd land next unto y^e highway towards Mr. Downings farme & y^e house & land of Tho: Avery in the township of Salem as by deed da. 20 : 12 : 57 more appeareth.

Cicely the wife of Edw. Harnet hath yeilded up her right of the above sd premises unto Tho. Goldthoite & his heirs forever as in the same deede appeareth 16 : 1 mo : $\frac{57}{58}$" (Vol. 1, p. 91, Ess. D.).

The "highway towards Mr. Downings farme" was the present Lowell street, part of the Main street of Peabody, and the "farme" that of Emanuel

its name of Goldthwaite's Brook,* continues to this day a memorial of its early owner. Ten years after the purchase of the Harnett farm, Thomas received by deed of Apr. 29, 1667, from Edmond Batter of Salem, merchant, "for a valuable consideration to me in hand already paid by Thomas Golthwrite of the same place cooper before the ensealing of these presents," thirty or forty acres of a farm that had been given Mr. Batter by the town of Salem, and lying in the same neighborhood as the earlier purchase from Harnett. It was inventoried at £45 and given, by will, to the son-in-law, John King. About one year before his death, by a deed of May, 1682, "Thomas Golthrite," with his wife, Rachel, gives to son, "Samuel Golthwrite," a piece of meadow, called afterwards the Butt Meadow, which is here described as "many yeares since bought of Edmond Giles, deceased, and was before app'taining to Leift. Davenport, sometime an inhabitant heare in y^e towne of Salem." It lay on both sides of "the brook" and "hath beene long since caled Golthwrite's med-

---

Downing of Salem, which he called Groton, in remembrance of the home, in England, of his wife Lucy, sister of Gov. John Winthrop (Gen. Reg., p. 26, Vol. 36).

* Goldthwaite's Brook rises in Cedar Pond, three miles west of Peabody Center; flowing east two miles, it receives, from the south, the waters of Tapley's Brook, and after a further course of a mile unites, just northeast of the Town Square, with Proctor's Brook, both flowing thence into what is called, at Salem, the North River. During the last part of its course its water is now much discolored by the tanneries on its banks, and it is narrowed by walls on either side, flowing at the end through a covered way under the square. In early days it was, no doubt, a pretty stream, its current, rapid in some parts, furnishing water power which was used by some of Thomas' descendants in turning one or more chocolate mills found in their possession in later records. In early times, after the first purchase of this farm, there seem to have been no conveniences for crossing the brook where it ran through the highway, but, July 5, 1669, at a meeting of the selectmen, it was ordered that a "foote bridge at the brook, neare to Thom̄ Gouldtwright" be made, horses and teams evidently being still obliged to ford it. About eleven years later, Oct. 28, 1680, "it was ordered that there shall be a horse bridge over the brook neere Tho: Golthrites and Mr. Jo: King is chosen overseer of the work."

dow." This purchase from Edmond Giles, like that of "Goldthrite's Field," is not on record.

Thomas Goldthwaite appears in the town records as follows: "At a meeting of y^e Select men 24: 12: 1656 Chosen for the Clark of ye markett for ye year insuing, Thomas Goolthwait."

"At a meeting of the selectmen the 25^th of the first m^o 57 Whereas Thomas Gouldthwite being a delinquent by felling diuers timber trees vpon the towne Comon Contrarie to an order made at a generall towne meting at Salem the 2^d of the 3^d mo: 1642, we doe therefore award the said Thomas Gouldthwite to pay for 40 trees soe felled by him at 18^d p tree = 3 , and in case the said Gouldthwite shall refuse to pay the said sōme of 18^d p tree that then the said Gouldthwite to be further p secuted by order of Law acording to the penaltie exp'st in the order made in 42 as aforesaid."

"The 22^th of the 6^th mo: 1657 Tho: Gouldthayt having pettitioned for the Remiting of his fyne for Cutting downe of the timber in the towne Comon it is Reffered: vntell there be a fuller Towne meeting." *

Att a Gen'all towne meetinge held 15: 6, '59.

Tho: Roots
Tho: Gouldtwaight } Constables.
Jno Rayment

He is called "Constable Gouldthaight" at a meeting of the selectmen, Dec. 14, 1659.

Aug. 17, 1661, "Tho: Gouldtwaight" was chosen one of the Grand Jury.

At a meeting of the selectmen, Jan. 2, 1664, it was ordered that "Jo: Suthwick and Tho: Goldthwaite (*sic*) have libertie with such others concerned in it to set up two gates one neare Tho: Goldthwaites the other neare Micaell Shaflins p'vided this libertie is granted this yeare insuing and then the gates to be taken downe if the towne see cause."

* Four other persons were prosecuted at the same time for the same offense, and with "Tho: Gouldthaight" paid the fine imposed, as appears from credit for the sums due being given them in the town accounts of the same year.

Same date, "granted libertie to Tho: Goldthwaite to fell about ten timb$^{r}$ trees for his trade in the Comon."

As appears from the dates of his will and inventory, which here follow, Thomas Goldthwaite died in March, 1683, aged, probably, about 73, his second wife, Rachel, surviving him.

WILL AND INVENTORY OF THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT, (Essex Co. Prob. Rec., Vol. 302, pp. 49, 50)

3$^{d}$ aprill 1683

I Thomas Goldthyt of Salem being weake in Body but thorow the Lords mercy of Perfect memory & understanding doe make this my last will and testament as foloweth —

Imprim$^{s}$ I doe give unto Rachell my wife my Dweling house with all the land thereunto belonging both meadow and upland during her life —

Item I give unto my said wife two Cowes and five swine and all my moveable goods excepting such as I shall dispose of in this my will —

Item my will is that after the decease of my sd wife the said house and land given during her Life shall be to my sonn Samuell Goldthyte and to the heires of his Body lawfuly begotten —

Item I give unto Samuell my sonn and to the heires of his body as aforesaid the on half of my ten acre lot in the Northfeild belonging to Salem —

Item I give unto my sonn in law John king the other half of the said ten acre lot lying in the said Northfeild —

Item Considering I am indepted unto the said John King my sonn in law I doe give unto him my thirty acers of Land more or less upon condition he satisfy such debts as I doe owe both to himself and any other man the said thirty acres being neare the Land of Samuell Very —

Item I give a warming pan to my Daughter King and a pewter platter to her daughter Elizabeth

Item I give to my son Samuel Goldthyt a brass Kettle & to his son sam$^{ll}$ my great Chest

Item my will is that my son Sam$^{ll}$ shall no waies molest my sd wife by putting in or suffering any of his creators to damnify my said wife in the Land I have bequeathed unto her during her Life —

Item I give to my sonn Samuell Goldthyte the Land now belonging to his house being three acres more or less to him and to the heires of his body lawfully begotten—

Item I give to my sonn in law John King that acre of Land more or less now belonging to his dwelling house to him and to the heires of his body Lawfully begotten —

Item I give to my sonn in law John King ten acres of Land in y^e Northfeild which ten acre lot borders upon y^e Land of Josiah Suthrick Sam^ll Gaskin & Francis Scery —

Item If my sonn John King doe accept of to be my executor I give unto him my mare and Colt

Item I give unto Joseph Sibly all my working tooles —

Item I constitute my sonn in law John King to be executor of this my last will and testement and that upon the consideration of the sd parcels of land given unto him he shall discharge my debts and permit my wife to have her firewood from of the sd land given unto him and in witness heareof I have hereunto sett my hand and sealed dated the first day of march in the yeare a thousand six hundred eighty two eighty three 168⅔ —

Signed & sealed in the presence of us —
Nathaniell Felton
Mary M L Logee–signum

signum
Thomas † Goldthyte & a seale

Nathaniell felton & mary Logee apeared before the worshipfull William Brown and Bartholomew Gedney Esq^s Assistants on the 3 of aprill 1683 & gave oath that they were present when the said Thomas Goldthyte signed sealed & declared the above written to be his last will & testament w^ch they signed as wittnesses & doe testifie y^t the said Tho. at the time of his makeing this will was of Good understanding & memory & that there is noe later will of his that they know of

atest hilliard Veren clericus

A true Inventory of the estate of Thomas Goldthyte late deceased taken y^e 29^th of march 1683

| | | s. d. |
|---|---|---|
| Imp : | his dwelling house & oarchard w^th all the upland & meadow thereunto belonging . . . . . | 160=00=00 |
| it | ten acres of land in the Northfeild . . . . . | 50=00=00 |
| it | thirty acres of land lying by the land of Samuell Very . . | 45=00=00 |
| it | his working tooles a pillow with a moose skin 7 bush indian Corne . . . . . | 02=13=00 |
| it | a woollen wheell and an old table a rug a bolster and three sheets . . . . . | 01=12=00 |
| it | his wearing Apparrell a table Cloath and five napkins . . | 03=12=00 |
| it | 2 old bedsteds a paire of old Curtins and vallons 2 sheets & a box . . . . . | 01=00=00 |
| it | a warming pan a brass kettle . . . . . | 01=02=00 |
| it | an Iron pot & skillet a payre of pot hooks a bake and a spitt | 01=10=00 |
| it | eight earthen dishes and a cup . . . . . | 00=04=06 |
| it | 4 pewter platters a salt 2 dramcups and a lattin candlestick | 00=08=08 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| it | 2 seives a brush 1 booke 2 old tables 4 old bar : & other lumber . . . . . | 01=02=04 |
| it | 4 hogsheads some staves & a grindstone 5 young swine . . | 02=06=06 |
| it | a cowe and a heifer a mare and a colt . . . . . | 07=00=00 |
| | | 277=10=06 |

Nathaniell felton
Samuel very

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| | Thomas Goldthyte Dr to Capt George Curwin . . . | 01=04=08 |
| it | Mr William Browne senr . . . . . | 00=08=05 |
| it | William Browne Junior . . . . . | 00=09=09 |
| it | John King . . . . . | 04=18=03 |
| it | Thomas bufinton . . . . . | 00=14=06 |
| | | 07=15=07 |

3 aprill 1683

John King brought in this invintory of the said Thomas Goldthytes estate deceased to the worshipfull william Browne and Bartholomew Gedney Esqrs assistants & as executor to the will of the deceased gave oath to the truth of this within inventory to the best of his knowledge & what more of the estate shall afterwards appeere to Add to it

Atest Hilliard Veren Clericus

## Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Goldthwaite :—

2 + SAMUEL[2], bapt. Aug. 20, 1637 ; m. Elizabeth Cheever.

3 MEHITABLE, bapt. Aug. 27, 1640 ; "Hittabell Goldthwrite died May 3, 1668." (Salem Rec.)

4 + ELIZABETH, bapt. Nov. 20, 1642 ; m. John King.

## SECOND GENERATION.

2. **Samuel**[2] **Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[1]) of Salem, Mass., baptized there Aug. 20, 1637, married at Charlestown, where her father then lived, Sept. 6, 1666, ELIZABETH CHEEVER, baptized in New Haven, April 2, 1645, daughter of Ezekiel Cheever,* then of New Haven, and Mary his wife. Like

* EZEKIEL CHEEVER, the famous master of the Boston Latin School, was born in London Jan. 25, 1614, the son of William and Margaret Cheever. He was admitted a pupil of Christ's Hospital Apr. 3, 1626, and went thence to the University of Cambridge, where his name has been found enrolled in the Register of Emanuel College, Jan. 12, 1632–3. He came to Boston, in New England, in 1637, and removed, probably the next year, to New Haven, where he was chosen one of the twelve foundation members of the church, June, 1639; was deputy to the Court in 1645 and 1646, occasionally preached, and, throughout his residence there of about twelve years, taught school, first in his own house, and later in a free school established by the town. In New Haven he married, in the autumn of 1638, his wife, MARY, her maiden name unknown, who died there Jan. 20, 1649, having been the mother of six children. From New Haven he removed, about 1650, to Ipswich, Mass., where he became the first master of its grammar school, established about that time. While living there he married, Nov. 18, 1652, his second wife, ELLEN LATHROP, sister of Capt. Thomas Lathrop of Beverly. After about eleven years, spent in Ipswich, he removed to Charlestown, entering upon his duties as schoolmaster there Nov. 26, 1661, and nine years later, going over to Boston, he began, Nov. 6, 1670, his last and longest period as a teacher, continuing there the remaining thirty-eight years of his life, as master of the Boston Latin School, which had been established in 1635. He had thus, at his death, which took place in Boston Aug. 21, 1708, at the age of 94, completed seventy years continuous service as a teacher, having been the schoolmaster of most of the principal men of Boston then upon the stage. Judge Sewall, in his diary, gives the circumstances of the last sickness, death, and funeral of the venerable master. He "was buried from the schoolhouse. The Gov^r, Councillors, Ministers, Justices, Gentlemen there. Mr. Williams made a handsome Latin Oration in his Honour." Rev. Dr. Cotton Mather, who had been his pupil, preached his funeral sermon, and

her father, who died at 94, Elizabeth lived to a good age, but the time of her death is not known. When last found in the records in 1726 she was 81 years old. In a deed given in 1722 by her son, Nathaniel, to his brother, Ezekiel, she is called "our antient mother," Elizabeth Goldthwait.

Samuel Goldthwaite was, like his father, a cooper, and had his home at the west end of the Goldthwaite farm, on what is now Peabody town square, in the original house built by

---

wrote an obituary in verse in his honor, of which Phillips Brooks, in his address* at the celebration of the 250th anniversary of the founding of the Boston Latin School, says: "The muse was never more modish and self-conscious, poetry never labored under such mountain weight of pedantry, . . . . . and yet it shows how great a man the master was, that the reality of his pupil's tribute to his greatness pierces through his absurd exaggeration and walks grandly, even in these preposterous clothes." Bishop Brooks calls him "the great seventeenth century schoolmaster," and says: "The time will come, perhaps, when some poetic brain will figure to itself, and some hands, alert with historical imagination, . . . . . will shape out of vital bronze what sort of man the first great master, Ezekiel Cheever, was. . . . . Whoever knows the seventeenth century will see start into life its typical man — the man of prayer, the man of faith, the man of duty, the man of God."

Ezekiel Cheever wrote two books, "Scripture Prophecies Explained," and his famous "Accidence" or Latin Grammar, written, it is supposed, in New Haven, and for more than a century in use in the schools of New England, passing through at least twenty editions, the last published in Boston in 1838.

An admirable account of Ezekiel Cheever, the result of most thorough research, has been written by John T. Hassam, A.M., of Boston, and with a genealogy of many descendants, is printed in the *N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register*, Vols. 33, p. 164; 38, p. 170; 41, p. 65. It is also published separately in book form, and is the source of the information here given. The honor in which he was held by his descendants is shown by the large number of them who bore the name Ezekiel, found not only in the families of his sons, but with the various surnames of his daughters' descendants, Lewis, Goldthwaite, Price, Russell, etc. The last of the name in the Goldthwaite family, David Ezekiel Goldthwaite of Boston, d. Mar. 7, 1895.

Of the twelve children of Ezekiel Cheever, six, Samuel, Mary, Elizabeth, Ezekiel, Thomas, Susanna, survived him, and are mentioned in his will of Feb.

---

* *New England Magazine*, April, 1893.

Edward Harnet,* from whom the land was bought in 1657, and which afterwards passed to his son, Nathaniel.

At the first seating of the South Danvers meeting-house, appointed at a meeting held 8 day 12–1713, "In y^e three short seats before y^e Pulput are seated In y^e first seat Sam^ll

---

16, 1705–6. His wife, Ellen, died between that time and his own decease. His children by his first wife were:

1 Samuel, b. Sept, 22, 1639; m. Ruth Angier of Cambridge; minister at Marblehead, 1668 to 1724.
2 Mary, bapt. Nov. 29, 1640; m. Capt. William Lewis and Thomas Bull, both of Farmington, Conn.
3 Ezekiel, bapt. June 12, 1642; d. y.
4 Elizabeth, bapt. Apr. 6, 1645; m. Samuel Goldthwaite.
5 Sarah, bapt. Sept. 21, 1646.
6 Hannah, bapt. June 25, 1648. She was brought up in the family of John Wakeman of New Haven, who left her a bequest in his will of 1660.

By second wife:

7 Abigail, b. Oct. 20, 1653; d. unm. in Boston, æ. 52.
8 Ezekiel, b. July 1, 1655; m. Abigail Lippingwell; res. Salem Village.
9 Nathaniel, b. June 23, 1657; d. y.
10 Thomas, b. Aug. 23, 1658; m. Sarah Bill of Chelsea, and three times afterwards; minister at Chelsea, 1715 to 1749.
11 William, b. Jan. 23, 1664; d. y.
12 Susanna, m. June 5, 1693, in Boston, Joseph Russell.

* "Evidences Refering to Sam^ll: Golthrites Land &c. Rec^d: on Records Dec^r: y^e: 20: 1717.

The Testemonyes of Daniel Southwick Aged 81 years & Sam^ll: Eborne aged 78 years Both of Salem in y^e: County of Essex These Deponents testifie and Say That Sam^ll Golthrite Sen^r: Cooper of Salem in y^e County of Essex is in possession of A peice of Land Belonging To his now homestead Scituate Lying and Being in Salem aforesaid and on w^ch: Said parcell of Land was Erected built and in being one Cottage or dwelling place at or before y^e year one Thousand Six hundred Sixty one And was Built and Erected by Edward Hornet of Same towne and County of Essex aforesaid husbandman deceass^d: at or before y^e year aforesaid And further These deponents Say not.

Daniel Southwick
Samuel Aborne

Essex ſs Salem December y^e: 16: 1717

Then Daniel Southwick & Sam^ll: Aborn the two deponents afforenamed personally appeared and made Oath to y^e: truth of y^e foregoing Testimoney to

Gardner, Jn° Trask Senr, Sam^ll Stone Sen, Jam^s Holton. In y^e second Jn° Felton Se^n, Jn° Nurs, Sam^ll Goldthrit Se^nr, W^m Orsborn, David Forster Sen^r." "In y^e Body of long womens seats belo In y^e furst seat Mis^t Buxton: Sam^ll Goldthrit Se^nr his wife, Widdo Cook, David Forster His w, Steu^n Small His w: Sam^ll Gardner his farm(?), Nath^l Felton His w, Jn° Procter his w, Ebenez^r Cutler his w, Jacob Read his w."

In witnessing the will of Thomas Gardner, Oct. 7, 1668, Samuel signed his name, "Samuel Goldthrite," which, giving the first syllable its old pronunciation, *Goold*, represents the name as customarily spoken within the recollection of various living members of the family from widely separated localities. Samuel lived through the exciting time of Salem witchcraft (beginning 1692), having then a family of young children. The name Goldthwaite is not found in connection with any of the trials of that period, though his near neighbors must, some of them, have been involved. If the tradition which has come down regarding the Goldthwaite of that day, and which can relate only to him, is true, it is an indication of his decided character, as well as of his good sense. The story, as preserved among his descendants in Salem, relates that one of his children, it is inferred a daughter, infected by the prevailing epidemic, began to "cry out" against some person as bewitching her, when her father took her to the barn, administered wholesome punishment, and thus ended all further trouble of that kind in his family. He gave portions of land to his sons, Samuel and Ezekiel, during his life, providing further for them and for his other children by his will, which, by its being proved Dec. 31, 1718, gives, as nearly as it has been found, the time of his death. For many years during his lifetime and that of his immedi-

---

which Their names are affixt only y^e Said Southwick Took it (form a Quakers) Taken ad perpetuam Rei memoriam Coram John Higginson Jus^t: peace & coram Stephen Sewall Jus^t: peace." (Essex Deeds, Vol. 32, p. 255.)

The above and similar depositions were taken to prove rights in the commons, these being limited to persons having dwellings built before 1661. (See Felt's Annals of Salem.)

ate descendants, four family homesteads lay side by side on the original Goldthwaite farm, opposite the present site of Peabody church; first, on the corner of the road now called Foster street, being that of Samuel, Jr.; next west, across Goldthwaite's Brook, that of Ezekiel; then that of Samuel Sen. (afterwards Nathaniel's), and last, the homestead of John King, the husband of Elizabeth Goldthwaite.

WILL & INVENTORY OF SAMUEL GOLDTHWAIT (Essex Co. Prob. Rec. Vol. 312, pp. 457, 8).

In the Name of God amen I Samuel Goldthrite of Salem in y^e County of Essex in y^e province of Mass^tt Bay in New Eng Cooper being weak in Body but of prfect mind & memory thanks to God — first calling to mind y^e mortality of my Body & knowing It is appointed for all men once to Dye Doe make & Ordaine this my Last Will & Testament.

Imprimis. I Give & recomend my Soul Into y^e hands of God that gave itt & my Body I Comend to y^e Earth to be Decently buryed att y^e Discretion of my Executors In hopes of a Blessed Resurrection and as touching Such Worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased y^e Lord to bless mee In this Life I Give Devise & Dispose of y^e Same In y^e following Manner.

first I Give to my beloved wife Elizabeth y^e Improvem^t of my whole estate If shee outlives mee during her widowhood; but if shee shall marry againe then my Will is y^t shee shall have only her thirds as the law Directs.

Item I give to my Eldest son Sam^ll five acres in my homestead.

Item I give to my two Sons Ezekiel & John 4 acres apeice to be measured out of homefeild & whereas I have already given to my son Ezekiel y^e bottom or peice of Low Land Lyeing between my Orchard & his Barrs my Will is y^t shall be a part of his four acres & also y^t Land which I have given him a deed of.

I give to my Son Nathan^l my House & Orchard & six acres in my homefeild y^e Orchard to be part of y^e 6 acres & also five acres in y^e Northfeild according to y^e bounds by which I have enjoyed.

Item I Give to my Son Samuel & my son Ezekiell y^e Stream or brook y^t runs thro my Land equally between them to make y^e best Improvem^t of it as they shall see good.

I Give my right of Comons equally to my three sons Sam^ll, Ezekiel, & Nathaniel and further my Will is y^t if my homestead fall short when it comes to be measured out y^t every one of my Sons to bare an equall share in y^e loss. If it be more y^e overplus to be equally divided between them.

Item I give unto my wife all my moveable estate after my funerall charges are payd for Comfortable Support and what shall be Left after y^e Decease

of my wife I Give to my three Daughters Equally to be Divided between them.

Lastly I appoint & constitute my Loveing wife & my Son Samuell to be executors to this my Last Will & Testament hereby revoking & disannulling all former wills & testaments or Devises concerning y^e prmises or any part y^r of by these prsents & Doe Declare this to be my Last Will & Testament as wittness my hand and seal this 9^th of Septem^r 1714.

Samuel Goldthrite

Sam^ll Goldthrite senr Signed Sealed & Declared
this to be his Last Will & Testam^t In presence of
Eliz^a King, John King, Ezekiel Chever.

Essex ſs Salem Decem^r 31. 1718

Before y^e Hon^ble John Appleton Esqr Judge of the probate of Wills & Mr. Ezekiel Cheever p^rsonally appeared & made Oath that he was present & Saw Samuel Goldthrite Late of Salem Decd Signe & Seale & heard him publish & Declare y^e within written Instrument to be his Last Will & Testam^t & when he so Did he was of good understanding & Disposeing Mind and that he together with John King and Eliz^a King (who are both Dead) Sett to y^r hands as Wittnesses in his pr sence

Sworn Attest Dan^l Rogers Reg^r

Upon which this Will is proved approved & allowed the Executors accepted y^t trust & exhibitted an Inventory as followeth

| | ll |
|---|---|
| To Dwelling house & about 17 acres of Land | 110 — 00 — 0 |
| To five acres in y^e Northfeild | 50 — 00 — 0 |
| To 3 Cows 10 ll Swine 10/ two Sheep 16/ | 11 — 06 — 0 |
| To 2 fether beds & furniture 12 ll Table Linen 20/ | 13 — 00 — 0 |
| To Chests Tables Chairs 40/ pewt^r & Earth^n ware 35/ | 3 — 15 — 0 |
| To brass Ware 35/ Iron 35/ Gun & coop^r Tools 12/ | 4 — 02 — 0 |
| To Silver Cup 50/ looking Glass 8/ Wareing Cloths | 7 — 18 — 0 |

Abell Gardner } priz^r
Ezekiel Cheever }

Essex ſs Dec. 31. 1718

Eliz^a & Sam^l Goldthrite joynt Exe^rs, to the Last Will of Sam^ll Goldthrite Late of Salem Decd appeared and made oath to y^e truth of y^e above Inventory of ye Decd In manner & form according to Law

Sworn Attest
Dan^l Rogers Reg^r

## Children (order not fully known):

5 ELIZABETH[3], b. Oct. 7, 1667; d., aged six weeks.
6 + SAMUEL, b. Mar. 5, 1668–9; m. Mary Thomas.
7 THOMAS, b. Dec. 14, 1670; d. y.
8 + EZEKIEL, b. Aug. 3, 1674; m. Esther Boyce.

9 + JOHN, b. —— —, 1677; m. Sarah Hopkins and Mrs. Jane (Tawley) Halsey.

10 + NATHANIEL, b. —— —, ——; m. Elizabeth Burt.

11 + MARY, b. —— —, ——; m. John Nichols.

12 + ELIZABETH, b. —— —, ——; m. Thomas Price.

13 + HANNAH, b. Apr. (?) 9, 1686–7; m. Edward Nichols.

14 THOMAS, b. Mch. 1, 1688–9; not in his father's will; died early, probably.

4. **Elizabeth**[2] **Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[1]), born in Salem, Nov. 20, 1642, married, Sept. 1660, JOHN KING of the same town, born there Nov. 11, 1638, son of William and Dorothy King*. Their homestead was next west of that of Thomas[1] Goldthwaite, on land he gave to them, and remained in their family till it was sold by their grandson, Samuel King, Jr., in 1733 to David Goldthwaite. John King was a cooper, as was also his oldest son John, as well as others of his family. He had died before Jan. 20, 1715, and his wife before Dec. 31, 1718, but both were living Sept. 9, 1714, when they witnessed the will of Samuel Goldthwaite. Children:

15 JOHN[3], b. Oct., 1662; m. Annis Hoar, dau. of William and Dorcas (Galley) Hoar. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Mch., 1717, 8; children: Samuel "Jr.", Mary, Elizabeth, Joseph, Hannah, Annis.

16 SAMUEL, b. May, 1664; m. Dec. 15, 1696, Elizabeth Marsh, dau. of Zachary and Mary (Silsbee) Marsh; m. 2d, Elizabeth Barton; died before 1738; children: Samuel, Zachariah, Ebenezer.

17 WILLIAM (Capt.), b. June, 1669; m. June 4, 1695, Hannah Cook, dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Buxton) Cook; m. 2d, Rebecca Littlefield. Removed to Sutton, where he was one of the most prominent and wealthy settlers; d. Nov., 1748.

18 ELIZABETH, b. Feb., 1671; m. Nathaniel Waters.

19 JONATHAN, b. Feb., 1674; m. Sarah ——; d. bef. June 20, 1719; children: Jonathan, Sarah, Abigail, Ruth, William, John, Lydia.

20 THOMAS, b. Feb., 1677; d. Oct., 1680.

21 HANNAH, b. April 15, 1681; m. Benjamin Marsh; settled in Sutton.

22 MARY, b. Mch. 28, 1687.

---

*John King had brothers, Samuel, also a cooper, who went to Southold, L. I., and left numerous descendants, and William of Salem, who married Katherine, dau. of Michael Shaflin, had no children, and left half of his estate to the ons of his two brothers, John and S a muel.

## THIRD GENERATION.

6. **Samuel[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of Salem, part now Peabody, born there March 5, 1668, 9, baptized May 13, 1669, married Dec. 2, 1697 (by Rev. Nicholas Noyes) MARY THOMAS, who on that day exactly completed her twenty-sixth year, having been born Dec. 3, 1671, the daughter of George and Mary (Graves) Thomas* of Salem. She was baptized "at age," 1st church, March 9, 1700. Samuel Goldthwaite is called in the records both husbandman and innkeeper. He was appointed a taverner in 1712 and in 1714. A meeting called on the 13th of Sept., 1713, of those who had cottages or dwelling places in Salem before 1661 is spoken of as being "at the house of Mr. Samuel Goldthwait, innkeeper." The inn was his homestead, built on part of his father's farm, and standing on the west corner of what is now Main and Foster streets, Peabody, Goldthwaite's Brook dividing his land on the west from that of his brother Ezekiel. The house must have been of good size, since it was

---

* GEORGE THOMAS of Salem, gunsmith, owned house and land there with shop adjoining, bought of Henry Kemble of Boston, blacksmith, which he sold in Sept., 1669. He was living in 1710. He married Dec. 28, 1667, MARY GRAVES, who was probably the daughter, born Apr. 16, 1648, of Richard Graves who, according to Savage, came from London in the *Abigail*, in 1635, aged 23, and had baptized at Salem, Joseph, Benjamin, Elizabeth, *Mary*, Richard, Hannah, Deliverance. The children of George and Mary (Graves) Thomas in Salem records are:

1. Richard, b. Dec. 6, 1668.
2. George, b. Apr. 14, 1670.
3. Mary, b. Dec. 3, 1671; m. Samuel Goldthwaite.
4. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 4, 1672.
5. Hana, b. June 6, 1674.
6. Ruth, b. Feb. 8, 1675.

afterwards divided, Samuel himself keeping the south part, opening on Foster st., while his son-in-law, Gideon Foster, took the front or Main st. end. He gave his property mostly by deed to his children, last appearing in the land records May 18, 1745, when he deeds to his five daughters, Mary Rea, Ruth Newman, Mehitable Needham, Lydia Foster, and Rebecca Goldthwait, 15 acres of pasture. He is last found in the parish tax list in 1748, and must have died about that time, being then in his 80th year. Judging by her disappearance from deeds given by her husband, his wife Mary died between 1735 and 1737.

Children, youngest bapt. at So. Danvers, the others at Salem 1st church :

23 + MARY[4], bapt. May 21, 1699; m. Evan Evans, Joshua Rea, and Nathan Taylor.

24 RUTH, bapt. Apr. 13, 1701; m. Jan. 6, 1726, Henry Newman of Lynn, carpenter.

25 + SAMUEL, bapt. May 30, 1702; m. Mary Pulsifer and Abigail Proctor.

26 MEHITABEL, bapt. Aug. 4, 1706; m. Thomas Needham of Danvers, yeoman, whose will, proved May 11, 1752, left whole income, etc., of estate to beloved wife Mehitabel and after her death to other relatives, no children being mentioned.

27 + THOMAS, bapt. Aug., 1708; m. Eunice Flint and Mary ———.

28 + LYDIA, bapt. May 14, 1710; m. Gideon Foster.

29 REBECCA, bapt. July 31, 1715; m. Nathaniel Goldthwaite (see No. 51).

**8. Ezekiel[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, part now Peabody, was born there Aug. 3, 1674 (bapt. June, 1675), being the first of several Goldthwaites of that name, called after his grandfather, Ezekiel Cheever of Boston, master of the Latin School. He married March 20, 1695, 6, ESTHER BOYCE.* Soon after his marriage he received by

* JOSEPH[1] BOYCE, born about 1608, was a member of the church in Salem Feb. 7, 1641, and made freeman 1642. He was a tanner. His will of Nov. 4, 1684, proved Feb. 18, 1694, 5, mentions wife Ellinor, son Joseph, daughters Mary Southick, Hester Southick, and Elizabeth Hanson, and grandsons, Joseph, Benjamin, and Jonathan Boyce, sons of son Joseph. His son,

deed from his father, Jan. 21, 1697, a dwelling house and land, the house being one built by his grandfather, Thomas[1] Goldthwaite, before 1661.* In 1709 and 1711 he received other land from his father, and a considerable number of later land transactions in which he was concerned are found in the records. He owned rights also in New Salem, Mass., which was largely settled from old Salem. In the seating of the meeting house, 1713, "in y^e West Body of Seats are seated in y^e first Jn^o Waters: Benj: Very, Sam^ll King, Ezek: Goldthrit." "In y^e East Body of y^e Womens seats Belo In ye First seat Abra^m Perce His Wife J^no Waters his Wife Ezek Gold^rt his w: Sam^ll King his w." Ezekiel Goldthwaite appears in the parish records as collector, assessor, on committee for altering the meeting-house, and as one of the prudential committee. An original order, dated Sept. 3, 1708, appointing Ezekiel Goldthite collector of taxes in the town

---

JOSEPH[2] BOYCE married, June 12, 1667, Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah Meachum. She was living June 30, 1696, when her father's estate was divided. Besides his sons, Joseph, Benjamin, and Jonathan mentioned, as above, in his father's will, he had David, born later, to whom he made a deed of gift Feb. 28, 1707, 8, calling himself Joseph Boyce, Sen., and mentioning also the son Jonathan. Esther Boyce, wife of Ezekiel Goldthwaite, who must have been born as early at least as 1680, was probably a daughter in this family. It is noticeable that she gives her children their family names, Joseph and David, new among Goldthwaites. She was not baptized till May 23, 1722, "at adult age."

* "Affidavits Referring to M^r: Ezek^l: Golthites Possession & Rec^d: on Record Dec. y^e 20: 1717.

The testimonies of Dan^ll Southerick Aged 81 years & Sam^ll Ebborne Aged Seventy Eight years Both of Salem in y^e County of Essex. These deponents testifie and Say That Ezekiel Golthrite of Salem in y^e County of Essex is in possession of one peice of Land Scituate Lying and Being in Salem aforesaid Bounded as followeth viz: Easterly on y^e highway Southerly on Sam^ll: Golthrites Sen^rs: Land westward and Northwestward upon Land of Sam^ll: Golthrites Sen^r: Land on which Said peice of Land was Erected Built & in Being one Cottage or dwelling place at or Before y^e: year one Thousand Six hundred & Sixty one and was Built and Erected by Thomas Golthrite of Salem aforesaid Cooper dec^d. And further These deponents Say not.

Daniel Southerick
Sam^ll Aborn

of Salem, is in possession of his descendants. He was by trade a mason. He made provision for his children by deeds given in his lifetime, leaving no will. To his two daughters, Hannah Goldthwait and Hester Case he gave March 1, 1759, a year before his death, his dwelling-house and barn with land adjoining, and in this they lived till their death, when it passed to the family of their brother David. The homestead was situated in what is now the center of Peabody, on the south side of the town square. Ezekiel's brother Nathaniel lived on the west, and his brother Samuel on the east, Goldthwaite's Brook separating his land from that of Samuel. He lived to be past 87 years of age, and died in 1761, administration on his estate being granted to his son, David, Dec. 21st of that year. The following testimony given by Ezekiel near the close of his life is of interest:

July 26, 1760, "Ezekiel Goldthwait about 86 years of age declares that he for more than 70 years hath well known and been used to the old road which now leadeth through part of Salem by Samuel Aborn's house and the pound near it into the country road (now mostly used) and leading from Danvers to Lynn; that said old road ever since he knew it till about 30 years past, was used and by him understood to be a highway, and further when said Ezekiel was a boy and to the best of his remembrance when he was six or seven years old he went to school to a schoolmistress at a house on said old road, and then it was used as a public road as he understood."

Children, first four bapt. Salem 1st church, youngest at So. Danvers:

30 ESTHER[4], b. abt. 1697; m. Sept. 14, 1737, John Case; no children, probably.

31 HANNAH, b. abt. 1700; unmarried; d. 1778.

32 + SAMUEL, b. abt. 1703; m. Sarah Reed.

33 + EZEKIEL, b. abt. 1706; m. Eunice Cutler.

34 + JOSEPH, b. 1709; m. Mary Batters.

35 + DAVID, b. 1712; m. Sarah Batters.

---

Salem Essex Co. Decm: ye 16: 1717 Then Daniel Southerick and Samll Aborn ye: two deponents aforenamed prsonally appeared and made Oath To ye: truth of ye foregoing testimony to which Thair names are affixt only ye Said Southwick took it (form A Quakers) taken ad perpetuam Rei memoriam. Coram John Higginson Justt: peace & coram Stephen Sewall Justt: Peace." (Essex Deeds, Vol. 32, p. 254)

9. **Capt. John[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of Boston was born in Salem in 1677.* He was, by trade, a mason, like his brother Ezekiel, and settled early in Boston, where he married, March 13, 1701, SARAH HOPKINS, daughter of Charles and Margaret (Henchman) Hopkins of Boston.†

---

* His age, as given in the notice of his death, makes his birth Dec. 25, 1677, but he was probably that child of Samuel Goldthwaite, name not found, baptized in July, 1677. He had, by the will of his father, land in Salem which he and his wife, Jane, sold in 1723 to his brother Ezekiel.

† The parentage of Sarah Hopkins appears from a deed of gift of Thomas Henchman, gent., of Chelmsford, dated Sept. 15, 1693, "in consideration of the great love and affection which I do bear unto my beloved kinswomen, Elizabeth Hopkins, Mary Hopkins, Sarah Hopkins, and Hannah Hopkins, the daughters of my brother and sister, Charles and Margaret Hopkins, late of Boston in New England deceased and for other good causes and considerations me hereunto moving" (Suffolk Deeds, Vol. 16, p. 194). This was Major Thomas Henchman, well known as an officer in the Indian wars. He had bought this property July 30, 1674, of Capt. Daniel Henchman of Boston, who has been supposed his relative, perhaps a brother. Major Henchman seems to have left no children; "dear kinswoman, Ruth Warren, wife of Joseph Warren of Chelmsford," is a legatee under the wills of both himself and widow, Elizabeth, in 1702 and 1704. The latter mentions also, as sister of Major Henchman, Bridget Chandler, widow of William Chandler of Andover. The will of Charles Hoare, 1638, sheriff of the city of Gloucester, England, whose widow, Joanna, came to New England with six children in 1639 or 1640, and who was the ancestress of many persons of distinction in America, speaks of Thomas Hinksman as one of his wife's brothers, of whom the *N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register* (Vol. 45, pp. 286, 289) says he was, in all probability, Major Thomas Henchman of the Indian wars. A sister of Capt. Daniel Henchman, and perhaps also of Major Thomas, was Hannah Hinksman, b. 1638, who m. Capt. James Hill of Boston, an officer of the Artillery Co. and deacon, Old South church. The latter was, as I have had occasion to prove (contrary to the supposition in the Hist. of Art. Co.), a son of "Mr. William Hill" of Fairfield, Conn.

Charles Hopkins is found taxed as an inhabitant of Boston in 1674, 1687 (on "2 Housing and wharf"), 1688. Charles and Margaret Hopkins had children:

1. John, b. July 5, 1663. He was a shipwright, buying, in 1686, an estate on Charter street, opposite that given to his sisters, but died before 1693, without issue.

2. Joseph, b. Aug. 1, 1666; d. y.

They were married by Rev. Cotton Mather, of whose church (the 2d, or Old North) they were members, John being admitted Feb 3, 1705–6. After the death of Dr. Mather, he was one of the three who took his inventory, July 22, 1728.

John Goldthwaite's home in Boston until 1725, and the birthplace of all his children, was on the north side of Charter street near Copps Hill burying-ground, on the property given to his wife and her sisters, as already mentioned, by their uncle, Major Thomas Henchman, he having bought out the sisters' rights in 1706. This place he sold May 17, 1725, and removed to another which he had shortly before purchased, situated on the southeast side of the Mill Pond on the "highway from the Mill Bridge to Charlestown Ferry." Here he passed the rest of his life, the estate then going, by a previous deed of 1757, to his son, Ezekiel, who sold it, after his father's death, to his brother-in-law, Thomas Sherburn. Sarah Hopkins, the wife, died in 1715 and was buried at Copps Hill. Her gravestone, for some time lost, was within a few years discovered; it bears the following inscription:

"Here lyes y^e Body of Sarah Goldthwait wife to John Goldthwait ae 35 years & 2 mo. dec'd Oct. y^e 31^st 1715."

Sarah, the oldest child, who died in infancy, has a gravestone there also.

The year after his wife's death, Capt. John married (intention published March 21, 1715–16) MRS. JANE HALSEY of Bos-

---

3. Benjamin, b. Aug. 21, 1669; d. y.

4. Benjamin, b. July 3, 1671; he calls himself "shipcarpenter and only surviving son of Charles and Margaret Hopkins," Sept. 15, 1693, when he quitclaims to his sisters his rights in estates of his parents and deceased brother, John. He and wife Mehitable have, in Boston records, Benjamin, b. Jan. 20, 1693.

5. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1673; m. May 27, 1695, James Walcom (spelt also *Wackum* and *Wakeum*); he was a shipwright of Boston, and died before Feb., 1705–6.

6. Mary, m. John Goodwin of Boston, housewright.

7. Sarah, b. Aug., 1680; m. John Goldthwaite.

8. Hannah, unm. Feb., 1705–6.

ton, widow of John Halsey, and youngest of three children of Thomas and Mary Tawley of Boston, where she was born March 2, 1682.* A daughter, Mary Halsey, by her first husband, and born Dec. 29, 1704, was living in 1719.

From 1708 to 1758, John Goldthwaite is often mentioned in the town and selectmen's records of Boston. He was appointed to appraise buildings, to inspect chimneys, to oversee the cleaning of streets, as viewer of shingles, and measurer of boards and timber; was twice chosen constable, and is frequently in the lists of those appointed to visit or walk the town. From 1739 to 1746 he was collector of taxes, and from 1746 to 1758, when he was past eighty years of age, assessor. His subscription to the building of a workhouse, May, 1735, was £15 in mason's work. He is one of the seventeen named as founders of the New North church in 1714, appears at the head of a petition, Nov. 18, 1741, of inhabitants at the North End, that Mr. Samuel Mather might be allowed to preach on the Lord's day at the North Writing-

* Mrs. Jane Goldthwaite had a brother, John Tawley of Marblehead, cooper, and a sister, Hannah, who m. David Buckly and Mr. Waldo. After the death of their father, their mother, the widow Mary Tawley, married John Indicott of Boston, cooper, and died a widow in 1718–19. John Indicott was a warden of King's Chapel. He died Dec. 7, 1711, æ. 70. His children dying without issue, his wife's children by Mr. Tawley received a portion of his property. They also had legacies from an aunt, the Widow Jane Haberfield, formerly widow of Benjamin Bagsworth, mariner, of Boston; she left, in her will of Dec. 19, 1719, £100 and several articles of silver plate to Mrs. Jane Goldthwaite's daughter, Mary Halsey, and a small bequest to her son, Thomas Goldthwaite, then an infant. A house and land with part of a wharf near Fort Hill, formerly the property of Benjamin Bagsworth, who had no children, also came from her to the Tawley family.

John Halsey and Jane Taly were married Dec. 10, 1700, by Rev. Cotton Mather. Besides the daughter Mary, they had Jane, John, and perhaps others who died in childhood. The will of John Halsey of Boston, mariner, made Jan. 7, 1700, proved Jan. 1, 1714, gave all to beloved wife, Jane. His inventory, consisting of personal property only, amounted to £79; among the items are 34½ ounces of silver plate, and a negro woman valued at £25. He seems to have had a brother, Joseph Halsey.

School, and is one of the two named as petitioning, with others, the succeeding Feb. 22d, for the erection of a new meeting-house at the head of Bennet street.* The history of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company shows him on its rolls in 1711 and 1720, as ensign in 1730, and lieutenant in 1732. He appears first in the town records with the title of Captain, Nov. 18, 1741, and continues so to be mentioned till his death.

It is a tradition of the family that in his old age he had a barbecue for his descendants on North Square; it was held under a tent because they were too numerous to assemble in a house. His name is found to-day among descendants of but three of his fourteen children, having become extinct in many of their lines also. He died June 25, 1766, as appears from the *Boston Gazette* of Monday, June 30th: "On Wednesday last departed this life Capt. John Goldthwait of this town, having that day attained to the age of 88 years, 6 months, and on Friday was decently interred." As no gravestone is found for him, he was probably buried in the tomb of his son Ezekiel on Copps Hill.

Children (births from town records, baptisms, 2d church), by 1st wife:

36 SARAH[4], b. Dec. 18 (bapt. Dec. 21), 1701; d. Oct. 7, 1702.

37 + JOHN, b. May 24 (bapt. May 30), 1703; m. Mercy Thomas and Widow Susanna (Nichols) Wright.

38 + BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 25 (bapt. Nov. 26), 1704; m. Charity Edwards.

39 + JOSEPH, b. Nov. 11 (bapt. Oct. (?) 13), 1706; m. Martha Lewis.

---

* John Goldthwaite, though named among the founders of the New North, evidently did not remove from the Old North, the baptisms of his children appearing throughout until 1724 in the records of the latter. Drake, in his History of Boston, speaks of Dr. Cotton Mather's unwillingness to part with his members as preventing their leaving him for this purpose. The new church of 1741–2, corner of North Bennet and Hanover streets, was known as Mr. Samuel Mather's church. Mr. Mather, after being minister for nine years at the Old North, asked dismission in 1741, then going with thirty men and twice as many women to found this church. After his death in 1785, the building was sold and became the First Universalist.

40 + SARAH, b. Sept. 12 (bapt. 19), 1708; m. Caleb Pratt.
41 + EZEKIEL, b. July 9 (bapt. July 23), 1710; m. Elizabeth Lewis.
42 MARGARET, bapt. Dec. 16, 1711; d. y.
43 + MARGARET, bapt. May 9, 1714; m. Thomas Sherburn.
44 + ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 31 (bapt. Nov. 6), 1715; m. John West.

By 2d wife:

45 + THOMAS, b. Jan 15 (bapt. Jan. 19), 1717–18; m. Esther Sargeant and Katherine Barnes.
46 HANNAH, bapt. Dec. 27, 1719; d. y.
47 JANE, bapt. Nov. 20, 1720; d. y., probably.
48 + HANNAH, bapt. Aug. 5, 1722; m. Richard Furbur.
49 + MARY, bapt. Apr. 12, 1724; m. Rev. James Bridgham.

**10. Nathaniel[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of Salem (part now Peabody), born probably not far from 1680, married Aug. 21, 1705, ELIZABETH BURT.

By the will of his father (1718) Nathaniel received his house and orchard and home field, six acres in all; also five acres in the North Field. So far as appears, he had no other occupation than that of husbandman. He died, probably in 1732, the year of his last appearance in the parish tax-list, the "estate of Nathaniel Goldthwaite" taking the place of his name in 1733. His two sons, Nathaniel and Ebenezer, held their father's property in common* till about the time of the latter's marriage, when, Dec. 27, 1753, administration on his estate was granted to the widow, Elizabeth, and son, Nathaniel. The amount of his inventory was £72, 10s. 4d. Nothing is known of the widow after the latter date. She is probably "Elizabeth Goldthright" seated in the meeting-house in 1737 in the fourth of the women's seats below, and in 1742 "Wid° Goldthwayt" in the "fore seat" below. The birth of but one of Nathaniel's children is recorded, and the baptisms of none of them appear in the church records. His family has been a small one; but one male descendant bearing the Goldthwaite name now remains.

* Essex Deeds, Vol. 88, p. 226.

Children : *

50 ELIZABETH[4], b. Feb. 1, 1705–6 ; probably unm.; it is a family tradition that when her brother Nathaniel brought home his second wife, a maiden sister, who had been his housekeeper, was a member of the family ; this might also have been Abigail, below.

51 + NATHANIEL, b. 1707 ; m. Rebecca Goldthwaite and Mrs. Sarah Girdler.

52 ABIGAIL, bapt. at adult age, Feb. 23, 1734–5.

53 MARY, b. ——— ; m. Nov. 23, 1738, John Proctor, 4th. He d. in the Cape Breton expedition, 1745, and seems, from his will, to have left no children. Mary was perhaps the Widow Mary Proctor who m. (int. pub. July 2, 1748) Daniel Marble of Salem.

54 + SARAH, b. ——— ; m. Apr. 27, 1740, John Langford.

55 + EBENEZER, b. about 1717 ; m. Sarah Newman.

**11. Mary[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) born in Salem (date not found), married Dec. 20, 1710, as 2d wife, JOHN NICHOLS† of Topsfield, born there Jan. 14, 1667, son of John and Lydia Nichols. The name of his first wife was Constant ———, by whom he had one son, Edward, who afterwards married his stepmother's sister, Hannah Goldthwaite. John Nichols was a carpenter and built, in 1696, a house yet standing on the edge of Topsfield, where most of his children were born. Its present owner has restored its antique features

* There is only negative evidence for placing Abigail, Mary, and Sarah, who appear in Salem records, among the children of Nathaniel, but such evidence is here so strong as to be almost conclusive. There were but two other Goldthwaites in the town who had children born at the same period, viz. : Samuel (m. Mary Thomas) and Ezekiel (m. Esther Boyce) ; there is no reason to doubt that the names of all the children of these have been preserved in the full records of baptism of their families, as well as in certain deeds of gift, of the nature of wills. As Nathaniel's children, on the contrary, were recorded but in one instance, the ten-years interval between his sons Nathaniel and Ebenezer, seems the only correct place for inserting the above three.

† The ancestor of this family was William Nichols, grandfather of Mary's husband. He was born in England about 1599, had grants of land in Brooksby (now Peabody) in 1638. By his deposition in 1652 he was then living on a farm of some hundreds of acres situated between Ipswich River and Salem line ; of this, the land mentioned above was a part. He had one son, John, b. 1640, who m. Lydia and died in 1700.

and named it Ferncroft Inn, and it is now a famous resort in the summer time for people from the neighboring towns, who make it the favorite object of their drives. It stands on a hill (Nichols Hill in early deeds) and Nichols brook runs near. The children of John and Mary were:

56 JOHN[4], b. June 10, 1713; m. Oct. 2, 1739, Elizabeth, dau. of Timothy and Huldah Prince, b. in Salem Oct. 12, 1705; he d. Dec. 11, 1792. He was a cooper, and removed from Middleton (formerly part of Topsfield) to Danvers in 1750.

57 SAMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1714–15; m. Nov. 17, 1742, Abigail Elliot, who d. May 27, 1759; m. 2d, Anna White. This Samuel was the father of Dea. John and Major Andrew Nichols, who were both grandparents of Dr. Andrew Nichols, a physician of Danvers. A genealogy of the Nichols family, written by Mr. Andrew Nichols, son of Dr. Andrew (Essex Inst. Coll., Vol. III, p. 29), has furnished part of the data of this account.

**12. Elizabeth[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem (part now Peabody) at a date not found, was married in Boston, Aug. 3, 1713, by Mr. Thomas Bridge, to THOMAS PRICE. Elizabeth was before this time living in Boston, where she was admitted to the 1st church Apr. 8, 1713, residing then, very probably, with her brother John on Charter street. Thomas Price was a saddler, and bought, May 6, 1724, a part of "John Staniford's pasture in the western part of Boston," where he built a house, the lot being described as bounded north on Green Lane, and located, therefore, not far from the corner of the present Green and Staniford streets. Thomas and Elizabeth Price have the following children in the records of the 1st church and Boston town records:

58 ANN[4], bapt. Aug. 1, 1714; d. y.

59 ELIZABETH, bapt. Aug. 21, 1715.

60 ANN, bapt. Aug. 4, 1717.

61 CHARLES, bapt. July 19, 1719.

62 EZEKIEL,* b. Sept. 9, 1727; m. Apr. 18, 1765 (by Rev. Dr. Mayhew), Ruth Avery, dau. of John Avery, Esq., of Boston; her brother, John

*The following, concerning Mr. Price, has been gathered from different sources: A brief notice of Ezekiel Price, Esq., is found in Vol. VIII, p. 85,

Avery, Jr., was for many years Secretary of the Commonwealth of Mass. Mr. and Mrs. Price had these children, of whom only the two eldest seem to have survived childhood:

1 Ezekiel[5], b. May 20, 1766.

2 Mary Deming, b. June 9, 1767; m. Apr., 1787, Thomas Greenleaf of Boston, by whom she had Thomas[6] and Ezekiel Price Greenleaf.

---

*Coll. of Mass. Hist. Society*, of which he was elected a member Apr. 30, 1793, and became a "liberal benefactor." He was, when a young man, confidential secretary to the governors of the province, Shirley, Pownall, and Sir Francis Bernard, and was afterwards for many years clerk of the courts of Common Pleas and Sessions for the county of Suffolk, and for a long time also chairman of the board of selectmen for the town of Boston. During the siege of Boston, he, with his wife and daughter, Polly, resided in Stoughton. The diary which he kept at that period (May 23, 1775, to Aug. 18, 1776) is in possession of the Mass. Hist. Soc., and is printed in their Proceedings for 1863–4, pp. 185–262. It gives an interesting account of the events of that time, as they came under his own observation, not only at Stoughton, but in places nearer Boston which he often visited. Such family information as is there contained is comprised in frequent mention of "son Zek," as coming to spend the day (he was then nine, and perhaps at school); of his hearing from the town, Jan. 2, that "our family now live at the North End," on which he remarks, "I believe they are at the house Uncle Goldthwait formerly lived in"; and of visiting his sister in Boston the day after the evacuation, she having, during the siege, "been forced from my house." In 1774 he republished the sermon, preached by Dr. Cotton Mather sixty-six years before, at the funeral of his great-grandfather, Ezekiel Cheever. It was printed by Ezekiel Russell (another great-grandson) "next the Cornfield, Union Street," and has on the title page, "The following Sermon on the death of that faithful Servant of God, the late Venerable Mr. Ezekiel Cheever, Is now republished to perpetuate the Memory of that Good Man, by his Great-Grand-Son, Ezekiel Price, Boston, Jan. 1, 1774" (Vol. 33, p. 183, *Gen. Reg.*). Mr. Price died July 15, 1802, aged 74. His will, made March 1, 1798, proved July 26, 1802, speaks of his being aged and infirm; gives to wife, Ruth, the use of his dwelling-house on Tremont street, half his silver plate, etc.; to his son-in-law, Thomas Greenleaf, his gold watch, and his "small library" to two grandsons, Thomas Greenleaf and Ezekiel Price Greenleaf; provides for the support of son, Ezekiel, and gives all the remainder to Dr. John Warren and Mr. Samuel Clapp of Boston, they to pay rents, etc., to his daughter, Mary Deming Greenleaf. Dr. John Warren to be sole executor. He lived on Winter and State streets and in Williams Court. His home for the last years of his life on Tremont street was on the site of the Boston Museum (Vol. XIX, p. 329, *Gen. Reg.*).

3 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 15, 1768.
4 John Avery, b. June 2, 1771.
5 Betsey, b. May 12, 1773.

**13. Hannah[3] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem and baptized there (1st church) March, 1687, married (int. pub. Dec. 31, 1715) EDWARD NICHOLS of Topsfield, born June 26, 1692, the son by a former wife, Constant, of John Nichols, who had married, as 2d wife, five years before, Hannah's sister Mary, the two sisters thus becoming (step) mother-in-law and daughter-in-law. The children of Edward and Hannah, all born in Topsfield, were (Vol. III, p. 29, *Coll. Essex Inst.*):

63 STEPHEN[4], b. Feb. 10, 1716; m. Apr. 7, 1752, Elizabeth Hutchinson.
64 JOSEPH, b. Apr. 14, 1720.
65 BENJAMIN, b. Apr. 14, 1720; m. June 7, 1744, Jerusha Elliot, b. Apr. 9, 1723, dau. of Francis and Jerusha Elliot of Middleton.
66 HANNAH, b. Aug., 1724; m. Jan. 8, 1752, Amos Curtis.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

---

**23. Mary[4] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem, and baptized (Rec. of 1st church), May 21, 1699, m. Oct. 13, 1718, EVAN EVANS. He was a tailor, lived in the parish of South Danvers, and died in 1739. His will of Oct. 20, 1739, proved Dec. 28, 1739, leaves to "Dear and Loving wife Mary" his whole estate, "not doubting that she will Do for my Children, Mary Green and Elizabeth Farrington, as far as her ability will allow, and their dutiful behaviour will induce, which (Besides what I have already done for them) is the whole of the portion I leave to them my said Children." Mary married 2d (int. pub. July 30, 1742) JOSHUA REA of Salem, husbandman, whose will, proved Mar. 24, 1745, mentions wife Mary, sons, Joshua and James, and daughter, Mercy Blashfield, children evidently by a former wife, Mercy Taylor of Beverly, whom he married, 1716. Before May 22, 1749, Mary was the wife of NATHAN TAYLOR of Salem, weaver, when she and her sisters sell land given them by their father. It is not known that Mary had other children than these two by Mr. Evans:

67 MARY[5], bapt. Sept. 25, 1720; m. Mch. 13, 1738, 9, Thomas Green of Boston. They had Mary, who m. Apr. 26, 1768, Joshua Trask of Salem, and Thomas, b. Sept. 19, 1743, in Danvers, who m. Apr. 28, 1769, Lydia Kilbourn of Rowley. Thomas, Jr., was a soldier in the French War, and removed, after the Revolution, to Waterford, Me. Among descendants of Mary Goldthwaite in this line is Col. Jacob L. Greene, president of Conn. Mutual Life Ins. Co. of Hartford.

68 ELIZABETH, bapt. Jan. 1, 1720; m. Feb. 2, 1738, Jeremiah Farrington of Lynn.

**25. Samuel[4] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, baptized there May 30, 1702 (1st ch. Rec.), married

1st (int. pub. Oct. 24, 1730), MARY PULSIFER* of Gloucester. After her death he married, Aug. 22, 1738, ABIGAIL PROCTOR of Salem, daughter of John Proctor.† The home of Samuel was the south end of the house his father had kept as an inn and fronting on the present Foster street, then called "a way leading from the meeting-house to Boston road." This he sold Dec. 18, 1752, to his brother-in-law, Gideon Foster, who lived in the north end of the house, and about that time he bought out the other heirs of his wife's father, John Proctor, and removed to the latter's homestead, which is described as 50 acres with mansion house, barn, etc., bounded east on the Ipswich road, south by the Reading road, etc. Proctor's Brook, still so called, helps to mark its location. Samuel last appears in the parish tax-list in 1771, dying, therefore, probably in 1772, when 70 years of age. His wife was living in 1762. The old Goldthwaite record of 1829 says of Samuel that he "left no male heirs." He must have had, however, the two following sons, who died without issue, leaving the name extinct in his line not many years after his death. If he had daughters, they have not come to light. Children, by 1st wife:

69 SAMUEL[5], b. ——; it is only known of him that he was in the company of Capt. John Tapley (enlisted at Salem, Beverly, etc.), which was in the capitulation of Fort William Henry, Aug. 9, 1757, and that he is marked "*dead*" on the roll, perhaps having perished in the massacre by the Indians which followed the surrender of the fort. He

---

* Babson, in his history of Gloucester, mentions John Pulcifer, or Pulsever, who, according to tradition, settled about 1680 on the old road leading to Coffin's Beach, and in 1688 had a piece of land given to the house where he then lived. He was the son of Benedict Pulsifer of Ipswich, and married, Dec. 31, 1684, Joanna, dau. of Thomas Kent. They had, among other children, as I am told by Mr. W. H. Dolliver of Gloucester, a Mary, baptized, 1st ch., Aug. 17, 1707, who may very probably have been the wife of Samuel Goldthwaite.

† Abigail Proctor had sisters: Hannah, wife of John Balcum of Mansfield, Conn.; Mary, wife of Abraham Pierce of Salem; Rachel, who m. 1st, Jonathan Mackmallin, and 2d, Nath'l Massey; Elizabeth, unmarried, 1750; and a brother, John Proctor, 3d, who m. Mary Collier of Marblehead, and died in 1747 without issue.

is credited with service of 23 weeks, 4 days, having entered March 9. His home is given as Danvers, and he must have been past 21, since no parent or guardian is mentioned against his name, as is the case with those under age (Mass. Archives, Vol. 95, p. 51).

By 2d wife:

70 JONATHAN, b. 1738; m. July 2, 1770, Rebecca Trask. He enlisted at the age of 18 in Capt. Andrew Fuller's company, Col. Ichabod Plaisted's regiment, serving at Fort Edward from Mar. 30 to Dec. 1, 1756. The roll shows his age, his birth at Danvers, and that he was then apprenticed to Thorndike Proctor (blacksmith). He again enlisted Apr. 2, 1759, in one of Gen. Amherst's regiments. He served also in the Revolution, in Capt. Benjamin Ward's company, stationed at Salem for the defense of the sea-coast, from Jan. 22 to Nov. 18, 1776. He died in 1778, in which year, July 15th, administration of estate of Jonathan Goldthwait, late of Danvers, mariner, was granted to his widow, Rebecca.

**27. Thomas[4] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., was born there in 1708 and baptized in August of that year (Rec. of 1st church). He was a saddler, and must have learned the trade and passed his early life in Boston, since he is on record as admitted to the First church there Feb. 25, 1727, 8, when less than twenty years of age. He was probably apprenticed to his uncle, Thomas Price (husband of his aunt, Elizabeth Goldthwaite), who was then in that business in Boston, having his home on Green street, where Thomas perhaps lived in his family. Another relative in the city was his uncle, John Goldthwaite, who lived at the North End, on Charter street, having a large family of sons and daughters, one of whom, afterwards Major Benjamin Goldthwaite, three and a half years Thomas' senior, had the same trade, probably learned with the same uncle. Boston had been the home also of his great-grandfather, Ezekiel Cheever, who had died there the year Thomas was born. Soon after coming of age he returned to South Danvers, where he appears in the parish tax-list in 1730, then being twenty-two years old. In that year he married (int. pub.

July 4, 1730) EUNICE FLINT* of Salem, and continues to be found in the tax-list for two years longer, disappearing after 1732 and not found there again till 1745. This absence from Salem of thirteen years, during which some of his children were born, is in part explained by the birth of his son Thomas (1738) given in his company roll of 1756 in the French and Indian War as in "Volinstown," or Voluntown, a former name of Petersham, Mass. The records of this town, however, show no trace of this family, rendering it probable that their stay there was only temporary, and that their settlement was in some other place in that part of the State.† Much trouble was experienced by the early settlers of this region during that period from the combined depredations of the French and Indians, who were especially hostile in 1744, and this, with perhaps the death of his wife, Eunice, which seems to have taken place during his absence from Salem, is a very probable cause of the return of Thomas Goldthwaite in that year, either before, or soon after which, he had married a second wife, MARY ———, as appears from a deed, dated Apr. 8, 1746, by which "Thomas Goldthawyt of Salem, saddler, and Mary, his wife," sell certain land in South Danvers. He continued to live in that town till his death in 1756, at the age of 48, by which his widow was left with several small children, the youngest an infant of about one year. He had been chosen sexton of the meeting-house in 1752 and continued to hold the place till he died, after which, Mar. 9, 1757, it was voted that "Jo^s Stacey be Saxton

---

*Eunice Flint was the youngest child, born about 1707, 8, of Joseph[2] (Thomas[1]) and Abigail (Howard) Flint of Salem. Her father died when she was quite young, administration on his estate being granted Feb. 5, 1710 (11). His inventory, taken June 26, 1711, amounted to £249, 10s, and contained a house and farm of fifty-six acres. Mr. John Walcott of Salem was appointed guardian of Eunice, then under fourteen, July 16, 1719. She is enumerated among the eleven children of Joseph Flint (births of all but herself on Salem records) in the division of his estate May 25, 1719.

†A search of Voluntown, Conn., records does not show the family there.

and the Wid° Mary Goldthwait to sweep the meeting house this year." For the next five years it continued to be voted that she should "ring the bell and sweep the meeting house this year," after which, in March, 1763, Joseph Stacey was again appointed sexton. Whether the widow had then died, or removed with the son, Thomas, who went to Springfield in 1762, does not appear. The names of Thomas Goldthwaite's children, as here given, are from the old record of 1829, made out with the assistance of Mr. Erastus Goldthwaite, son of Thomas, Jr. Which, if any, of these children are by Eunice Flint, is not known. Children:

71 + THOMAS[5], b. ——, 1738; m. Lucy Flint and Lois Stebbins.

72 EUNICE, b. ——, ——; m. Isaac Buffum.*

73 + WILLIAM, b. ——, 1743 (?); m. Abigail King.

74 + JAMES, b. ——, 1746; m. Hannah Whittemore.

75 ELIJAH, b. probably 1749; "prest into British navy" is the account of him in the old record. The tradition regarding him, handed down among the descendants of his brother William in Peabody, is that he was eating dinner with the family in their house, which stood on the corner of the present Main and Holton streets in that town, when a press gang entered and carried him off, never to be again seen or heard from by his friends. He must have been then a youth, under age, since he never appeared in the parish tax-lists. Each of his three brothers, who had sons, named one of them after him, showing the deep impression his fate made on his family.

76 + BENJAMIN, b. ——, 1752; m. Sarah Gowing.

77 AARON, b. ——, 1755; "died at sea." He was baptized† at South Danvers, Aug. 5, 1759. "Guardianship of Aaron Goldthwait, a minor aged sixteen years, and son of Thomas Goldthwait, late of Danvers, deceased, was granted to Nath'l Felton, who gave bond with John Proctor Jun^r and Joseph Ross as sureties for his faithful discharge of that trust. This twelfth day of Aug^t A. D. 1771. (Signed) Nath'l Roper." (Prob. Rec., Salem.)

---

*Isaac Buffum and Eunice Goldthoit married 12th month, 25th, 1766. This is from a collection of Quaker marriage certificates presented to the Lynn Hist. Soc. by Mr. Charles Buffum. There were a number of Quaker families in South Danvers, and seven out of these 27 certificates relate to Buffums. Eunice, named probably from her father's first wife, cannot well belong to any other family.

† He is erroneously recorded as "son to *Elizabeth* Goldthwait, widow."

**28. Lydia[4] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem and bapt. (1st church) May 14, 1710, married Feb. 10, 1731, 2, GIDEON FOSTER, born in Ipswich Oct. 10, 1709, son of Benjamin and Ann Foster (Gen. Reg., Vol. 30, p. 94). He was a mason and lived in a house on the town square, Peabody, on the west corner of what is now Foster street, having bought it of Samuel Goldthwaite, his father-in-law, whose homestead it was. He died suddenly, Oct., 1772, his widow surviving him. The amount of his inventory was £888 10s. 1d., and contains a pew in Mr. Holt's meeting-house, one-half a pew in St. Peter's church in Salem, two carriages (set off to the widow, Lydia, as a "chaise and riding chair"), an eight-day clock, chocolate and scythe mills, etc. The widow's portion contained half the house mentioned above and two acres adjoining, with other land. An old house still standing on the other corner of Foster street was that of their son, Maj.-Gen. Gideon Foster. Children:

78 LYDIA[5], b. May 22, 1733; d. May 23, 1741.

79 GIDEON, b. May 23, 1741; d. June 13, 1741.

80 LYDIA, b. Apr. 12, 1747; m. Abel Osborn of Danvers, potter.

81 GIDEON* (Major-General), b. Feb. 13, 1748, 9; m. Mercy ———, who d. Sept. 7, 1825, aged 75. He m. 2d, Nov., 1828, at Danvers, Mrs. Mary Tapley. Children (by 1st w.):

1 Gideon[6], b. Jan. 18, 1774; d. Nov. 18, 1775.

2 Lydia, b. Jan. 13, 1780.

3 Gideon, b. Apr. 23, 1782; m. Aug., 1806, Eliza A. Pierce.

4 John, b. June 2, 1785.

---

* Major-General Gideon Foster was one of the most active and influential citizens of Danvers, as appears from the history of that town. He was four years town clerk, long an active magistrate of the county, and for nine years a member of the state legislature. He was commander of one of the companies of minute-men from Danvers at the battle of Lexington, was actively engaged at the battle of Bunker Hill, and commanded a company in Col. Mansfield's regiment in the army encamped around Boston, "a brave officer and a good soldier." He rendered good service in the militia of the commonwealth; was made colonel in 1792, brigadier-general in 1796, and in 1801 was elected major-general by the legislature. He died Nov. 1, 1845, aged nearly 97 years, and was buried with military honors, being one of the last surviving officers of the Revolution.

5 Mercy, b. July 26, 1788.

82 BENJAMIN (Rev., D.D.),† b. June 12, 1750; m. Mrs. Elizabeth (Green) Hovey.

**32. Samuel[4] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Smithfield, R. I., and Northbridge, Mass., born in Salem about 1703 and baptized in the First church there Oct. 17, 1703, married, Jan. 18, 1726, SARAH REED, born in Salem May 15, 1703, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Green) Reed. They resided in the parish of South Danvers till about 1735, when they removed to Smithfield, R. I., which had been incorporated in 1730, 1, having been before part of Providence. Here he had bought, Dec. 6, 1733, the homestead of Isaac Richardson, 110 acres, bounded north by the Colony line. His name is in a list of inhabitants in 1748, of District No. 1, which contained the roads west and northwest of the Branch River. Dec. 1, 1759, Samuel, with his son Stephen, sold his Smithfield homestead of 120 acres and bought of Micah Allen, Dec. 4, 1759, a tract of land lying partly in Uxbridge and partly in Sutton, Mass., to which he soon after removed

Reed

---

†Rev. Benjamin Foster, D.D., was a graduate of Yale, 1774, and became an eminent minister of the Baptist denomination, having been led, it is said, to embrace their views, from being appointed in college to defend infant baptism by sprinkling. He studied divinity under Dr. Stillman, a well-known Baptist divine of Boston, and became pastor, first, of the Baptist church in Leicester, Mass., removing afterwards to Newport, R. I., and thence in 1788 to the 1st Baptist church in New York city, where he died Aug. 26, 1798, of yellow fever, then prevailing there. He received the degree of D.D. from Brown University in 1792, and at the time of his death had achieved a high reputation for learning and ability. He is said to have been well acquainted with Greek, Hebrew, and Chaldaic, and to have published some theological works. His death, by which he was cut down in the midst of his usefulness and growing reputation, was a heroic one. While others fled at the approach of the pestilence, "he stood undismayed at his post, and fell a martyr to a devotion in his ministrations to the dying and the dead." His wife, Elizabeth Green, who had been the wife of Daniel Hovey, was the daughter of Dr. Thomas Green, a noted physician of Leicester, who, having embraced Baptist views, had acted as preacher of the church before the coming of Dr. Foster. After her death he married Martha, dau. of James Bingham of New York, who died one month before him.

with most of his family. At various times, beginning in 1763, he gave deeds of portions of this farm to his sons, Joseph, Stephen, Ezekiel, Jacob, and Jonathan. I have it on the authority of Mr. Zadock Goldthwaite of Northbridge, now (1896) in his 92d year, that the house he now lives in was the one built by Samuel, who was his great-grandfather, but that this was not his first dwelling in the town, an earlier house, long since torn down, which contained two rooms and had an oven built out of doors, having once stood not far off. The present house has a gambrel roof coming down to the top of the first story, under which are good-sized chambers, one of which was pointed out to me during my visit there as having been the study of Dr. John Crane, first minister of Northbridge, who boarded in the family for a time after his coming, and married one of Samuel's granddaughters. The lower rooms are numerous and commodious, and the whole is in good preservation and most interesting as an old family homestead. The farm, though mostly in Sutton, was remote from the center of that town, and this was the cause of so much inconvenience to Mr. Goldthwaite and his immediate neighbors, that they repeatedly petitioned the General Court that they might be set off to Uxbridge; in this they were for a long time unsuccessful, until in 1780 they were at length joined to Northbridge, which, in the meantime, had been in 1772 formed from Uxbridge. They all attended the Uxbridge church, which Mrs. Goldthwaite* joined by a letter from the church in Salem, Sept. 7, 1760.

Two large, handsome, and well-preserved slabs of slate mark the graves of Samuel and Sarah Goldthwait in the midst of those of their descendants, in the Northbridge burying-ground. They have these inscriptions:

Mr. Samuel Goldthwait died May 8, 1789, in the 87th year of his age.

---

* An error in the church record calls her "*Abigail*, wife of Samuel Goldthwait."

Mrs. Sarah the wife of Mr. Samuel Goldthwait Died May 9, 1787, in the 84th year of her age.

Their first three children were baptized in the First church in Salem, and Stephen, the fourth, in that of So. Danvers, all before their removal. Children:

83 SARAH[5], bapt. Nov. 26, 1727; m. in Smithfield, R. I., Feb. 10, 1752, Joseph Buxton; they have recorded there:
  1 Sarah, b. June 25, 1752.
  2 Samuel, b. Nov. 1, 1754.
84 LOIS, bapt. 1729.
85 + JOHN, bapt. May, 1731; m. Hannah ———.
86 + STEPHEN, bapt. Apr. 7, 1734; m. Patience Very.
87 + JOSEPH, b. 1735; m. Mary Goldthwaite.
88 + HANNAH, b. ———; m. Japhet Taft.
89 + JONATHAN, b. Jan. 14, 1742; m. Lydia Chase.
90 + JACOB, b. 1744; m. Rachel Axtell.
91 + EZEKIEL, b. Oct. 18, 1748; m. Anna Adams.

**33. Ezekiel[4] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Smithfield, R. I., and Sutton, Mass., born at Salem about 1706, baptized (1st church) July 4, 1707, married (int. pub. Jan. 23, 1730, 1), EUNICE CUTLER of Salem, probably the daughter,* born Nov. 30, 1705, of Dea. Samuel and Sarah (Satle) Cutler. They settled early in Smithfield, R. I., where "Ezekiel Goldthayt of Salem, mariner," bought of Joseph Cook, Dec. 11, 1733, 85 acres lying along the Branch River. This he with his wife Eunice sold five years later, about the same time buying another homestead adjoining that of his brother Samuel. He sold out in Smithfield, June 12, 1741, and appears in Salem again in 1745 and 1746, next probably settling in Sutton. The old Goldthwaite record locates him there, and says that he had no male heirs. The following marriage in Uxbridge town records may be that of Ezekiel's widow, or more probably of their daughter, named for her.

"Thomas Legg and Eunice Gouldthwait married Feb. 4, 1768, by John Harwood Justi Pacies."

* I can find no authority for the statement in the Cutler Genealogy that Eunice was unmarried in 1733; she was Eunice Cutler in her father's will, made Jan. 4, 1730, but that was before her marriage intention was published.

34. **Joseph[4] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born there about 1709, married Oct. 30, 1741, MARY BATTERS, bapt. Aug. 5, 1705, daughter of Edmund and Martha (Pickman) Batters* of Salem. He died in 1759 at the age of 50. In his will made Feb. 8, 1759, proved Mch. 19, 1759, he mentions his wife Mary, brother David and wife Sarah, and daughters, Esther and Hannah. He leaves to his servant, Henry Trask, Jr., a certain 100-acre lot in New Salem, in case he faithfully serves out his time. He had had other rights in New Salem which he had before disposed of; three, of fifty acres each, to his brother Samuel of Smithfield, R. I., May 27, 1757, and one of eighty acres to his nephew Joseph of the same town, Oct. 28, 1758. Many deeds in Salem record his purchases and sales of property. Two hundred and twenty-three acres of land in twelve different pieces, with nineteen common rights, are enumerated in his inventory, which amounts to £1,735–8–4. The distribution covers three and a half pages in the register. The widow Mary was still living in 1778. Children, both bapt. June 24, 1744:

92. + ESTHER[5], b. abt. 1742, m. Abraham Shaw.
93. + HANNAH, b. abt. 1744, m. Amos Trask.

35. **David[4] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there about 1712, and baptized May 28, 1722, married, Jan. 15, 1736, Sarah Batters, baptized in Salem May 20, 1711, daughter of Edmund and Martha (Pickman) Batters, and sister of the wife of his brother Joseph. David was

---

* EDMOND[1] BATTER, a prominent early settler of Salem, was a maltster from Salisbury, Co. Wilts, who came in the *James*, from Southampton Apr., 1635, arrived June 3d with wife Sarah, and was freeman March 3d, following. He was representative to the Mass. General Court in 1637, and for sixteen years more. His wife died Nov. 20, 1669, and he m. June 8, 1670, Mary, dau. of Maj.-Gen. Daniel Gookin. He died in 1685, aged 76. His estate was inventoried at £1,008. By wife Mary Gookin he had

EDMOND[2], b. Jan. 8, 1674, who married Martha, dau. of Benj. Pickman. She died June 1, 1713, aged 36. He died Nov. 2, 1756. His will made May 22, 1755, proved Nov. 15, 1756, leaves bequests to daughters, Mary, wife of Joseph Goldthwait, and Sarah, wife of David Goldthwait.

a man of much business enterprise, a merchant, and owner of vessels engaged in fishing and other trade.* He first appears in the South Danvers parish tax list in 1733, when he must have been 21 years old, continuing to be found there till 1753, after which there is an interval of four or five years' absence, and he again appears in 1757, continuing till 1779, when "heirs of David Goldthwaite" takes the place of his name, showing that he died in 1778. His absence, 1753 to 1757, is explained in a deed of March 26, 1754, where he calls himself "of Point Sherly in the county of Suffolk, trader or shoreman." It was in 1753 that his cousins, Ezekiel, Esq., of Boston, and Thomas (afterwards of Fort Pownal, but then living in Chelsea) with six others, having purchased, as they say, land at Pullin Point, Chelsea (Point Shirley), for carrying on a fishery, petitioned the town of Boston for the lease of Deer Island, lying near, which was granted them for

---

* Some few of David Goldthwaite's papers, now in possession of his great-great-granddaughter, Mrs. Pulsifer of Salem, serve to give an idea of the nature and extent of his business. Many similar records for other years have been lost.

Oct. 9, 1747, he obtained insurance of £200, old tenor, on the Schooner *Adventure*, for a voyage to the fishing banks and back to Salem, the insurers being Edw. Swan, Ezekiel Goldthwait (of Boston, his cousin), Capt Wm. Tapley.

Nov. 18, 1749, Joseph Grant, Jr., insured for him for £1,000, old tenor, the Sloop *Endeavor*, Edward Tucker, master, on a voyage from Maryland to Salem.

Oct. 5, 1749, he insured for £1,200, old tenor, the Schooner *Endeavor* from Jamaica to Salem, Andrew Tucker, master; insured by John Gooch, Joseph Dowse, Will Boyden, Joshua Winslow. The following entries by him in an almanac of 1755, record fishing voyages in which he was interested, this being one of the years of his residence at Point Shirley:

"S. Hynes sailed 17th the month (March). Robt. Slyme entered into service the 13th do."

"Capt. Punchard in the *Pearl* Sch., sailed April 17th, 1755, first fare."

"Samll Hanes sailed May the 13th for the Second Fair."

"Francis Haines sailed the 28th of April for the first fare."

David Goldthwait's name appears as one of the partners in the Land Bank, 1740. (See Gen. Reg., April, 1896).

seven years. David was in some way associated with them at that time.

David had many land transactions. In 1734, when 22 years of age, he was the owner of 100 acres in Lambstown (now Hardwick), Mass., which he then sold, and many later deeds record his purchases and sales of property in Danvers. He was active in the affairs of the parish, was for some years parish clerk, and was also assessor, and on the church and seating committees. Children :

94 DANIEL[5], b. abt. 1737, bapt. Oct. 7, 1739; died when a young man, tradition says, just as he was about to enter college.

95 + JOHN, b. 1739, bapt. Oct. 7, 1739 ; m. Anna Girdler.

96 EZEKIEL, bapt. Dec. 18, 1743 ; must have died young, probably in infancy, since no mention is made of him in the old record of his brother's son.

**37. John[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there May 24, 1703, bapt. (2d church) May 30, 1703, was married Nov. 30, 1732, by Rev. Joshua Gee, to MERCY THOMAS. He married 2d, Oct. 7, 1742 (by Rev. Joseph Sewall, D.D.), SUSANNA WRIGHT, who was widow of James (?) Wright, and daughter of John Nichols of Boston, who owned an estate on Middle, now Hanover st., part of which came into possession of John and Susanna Goldthwaite. John is called "gent," in a deed of Oct. 10, 1765, by which he and his wife sell this property to his brother, Ezekiel Goldthwaite. John was then in his 63d year. Nothing has been found of him later. No children of his appear in the records.

**38. Major Benjamin[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Nov. 25 (bapt. Nov. 26), 1704, married Oct. 10, 1726 (by Rev. John Webb of the New North Church), CHARITY EDWARDS. She was the only sister of Alexander Edwards of Boston, mariner, who died before May 23, 1730, when Benjamin Goldthwait, saddler*, and

* I find him also called chaise maker, 1743, in a record, Court of Common Pleas.

Charity, his wife, sell to the widow, Elizabeth, their right in his estate. Charity was a member of the First Church, admitted Sept. 24, 1727. Benjamin Goldthwaite passed a large part of his life as a soldier. In 1740, he joined the Artillery Company, and in 1745, went out as captain in the Louisburg expedition. His commission, dated Feb. 9, 1744 (5), as captain of the 4th company, 2d Mass. reg't, Hon. Samuel Waldo, Colonel, is found at the British War Office in a registry of commissions of date June 28, 1745. At the battle of Minas, Jan. 31, 1747, Col. Noble, the commanding officer, was killed, and Capt. Goldthwaite succeeded to the command. The terms of capitulation, dated Grand Pre, Feb. 12, 1747, were signed by Coulon le Villier, commandant of the French, and Benjamin Goldthwait, commandant of the English, with thirteen others.* In the campaign of 1755, he was again in service; a list of men, sent 1755–6, "by the Province of Massachusetts Bay, under command of Col. Benjamin Goldthwaite," to reinforce troops at Lake George, is in the Massachusetts archives. In Col. John Winslow's journal† of his Acadian expedition, 1755, Benjamin Goldthwait appears as major in the 1st battalion, acting at the same time as captain of a company. His name is found there also, accompanied by that of his brother, "Ezekiel Goldthwaite, Esq.," as bondsman, in a list of officers to whom money had been advanced for recruiting purposes.

He was major, also, in the second Louisburg expedition, 1758, and probably in other service not found recorded.

His home was, through life, in Boston, though in August, 1730, he had a child baptized in Salem, and himself died in Medford. His residence was on Ship street,‡ as shown by

* See Vol. I, p. 142, Maine Hist. Soc. Pub.

† See Vol. IV, Coll. of Nova Scotia Hist. Soc.

‡ Ship street, in old Boston, extended along the wharves bordering the North End on its eastern side, from the North Battery to near Scarlet's Wharf. Benjamin and Charity, Aug. 2, 1757, mortgage brick house and land at North End, bounded northwest, in front, on Ship street, 41 feet, northeast on passageway 12 feet wide, 100 feet.

the city record, where, in 1757, "Major Goldthwait informed the selectmen that the pavement before his estate on Ship street was very much out of repair." He was chosen constable in 1735 and 1736, and in 1742 and 1743, clerk of the market. His death in Medford is found in the records of that town as having taken place May 10, 1761. The inventory of the estate of Maj. Benjamin Goldthwait of Medford (called also in the same connection, colonel) was ordered made June 8, 1761, the widow, Charity, being appointed executrix. The estate was declared insolvent, and the proceeds were divided among the creditors. Among the latter was Joseph Collins, who afterwards married the widow, their intention being published Sept. 28, 1762, when both are called of Boston. Children:*

---

*No records of birth or baptism of Mary, Jacob, Benjamin, as well as Aaron, children of Major Benjamin, as here given, have been found. Mary, being "of Boston" at her marriage, I find this her only probable parentage. The birth of Jacob is taken from his own statement of his age when enlisting as a soldier; that of Benjamin, from the family record of his age at death. That Jacob was a son appears, first, from his being, according to his own testimony, born in Boston, where families of the name were then very few, and the rest of them fully recorded; and second, from the tradition among his descendants that his father was prominent in the French and Indian wars, a statement especially applicable to Major Benjamin. During the century and a quarter and more, however, since the latter's death, his name has become changed to *Ebenezer* in the present version of the family tradition given by one of his great-great-grandchildren, a kind of error repeatedly found in cases like this where written records are wanting, and of which I had another example in this same family, when still another of the same present generation made a similar mistake in telling of his more recent ancestor, Captain Jacob. Knowledge of the latter's war service remained, but the name had become entirely changed in his recollection. It is certain that there was no Ebenezer who could have been Jacob's father. As will be seen, Jacob called his youngest son Benjamin.

For Benjamin's place in this family I have the evidence of his name, taken from that of his father, as well as those of his children, repeating names in the Boston family, together with the strong negative evidence that, like Jacob, he can belong nowhere else. That Major Benjamin had other children than those in extant church records, is shown by the evidence in regard to Aaron; such were probably baptized in connection with some church whose records are lacking.

97 CHARITY[5], bapt. Boston, Jan. 14, 1728; m. (int. pub. Oct. 23, 1751) Alius George of Boston.

98 SARAH, bapt. Salem, Middle Precinct, now Peabody, August, 1730; m. June 9, 1748, David Mason of Boston.

99 ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 24, 1732, Boston; d. y.

100 ELIZABETH, bapt. May 26, 1734, Boston; m. May 25, 1749, Nathaniel Harris of Boston.

101 MARY, b. probably abt. 1736; m. (int. pub. Nov. 6, 1751), William King.

102 + JACOB, b. 1739; m. Elizabeth Nightingale.

103 AARON, b. probably abt. 1740. A bill against Captain Benjamin Goldthwait for nursing his son Aaron, "who had enlisted to go to Canada," twelve weeks, from June to August (1756), is found among records of Supreme Court of Massachusetts (No. 63374). As no more appears of Aaron, he perhaps died of this sickness.

104 + BENJAMIN, b. 1743; m. Lois Boardman and Betsey Barrett.

**39. Capt. Joseph[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, was born there Nov. 11, 1706; married Feb. 8, 1727 (by Mr. John Webb) MARTHA LEWIS, born in Boston, bapt. (2d Church) Feb. 29, 1707, 8, daughter of Philip and Martha (Burrell) Lewis, the latter before marriage the widow of Jonathan Hender.* Philip Lewis was a mariner, as was also his son Philip, brother of Mrs. Goldthwaite. They probably were commanders of vessels, and, judging from the inventory of the brother, which contains many valuable articles, such as pictures, china, etc., in superior circumstances.

---

* Jonathan Hender and Martha Burrell were married by Rev. Cotton Mather, June 5, 1701; Philip Lewis and Martha Hender, married by the same, Apr. 15, 1703. The Burrell (in old records *Borel*) family were descendants of George[1] Burrell, a first settler of Lynn, whose grandson Samuel[3] (George[2]), b. Jan. 10, 1656, settled in Boston. He was a sailmaker, and, by wife, Martha, had a large family, of whom twelve are in the town records, and among baptisms in the 2d church. His will of Oct. 1, 1740, makes provision for his wife and three daughters, Martha Lewis, Deborah Prince, and Katharine Barton; "Grandson, Ezekiel Goldthwait," to be sole executor. The will of Mrs. Martha (Burrell) Lewis, Aug. 14, 1744, proved Mch. 2, 1748–9, gives bequests to son Samuel, to Lydia, widow of son Philip, and to each of Philip's children; the remainder "to my children, Joseph Goldthwait and Martha, his wife, and Ezekiel Goldthwait and Elizabeth, his wife."

Joseph Goldthwaite joined the artillery company in 1730, and was First Sergeant in 1738. In 1745 he joined the Colonial army for the siege of Louisburg, according to records in the British War Office, being commissioned adjutant in the 1st Mass. regiment, Hon. William Pepperell, Esq., colonel, Mch. 12, 1744(5), and captain (brevet) Mch. 20, 1744(5). The following petition was presented by him after his return:

Petition of Joseph Goldthwait, late a captain in his Maj' service at Cape Breton, to Gov. Phips Humbly sheweth that his Lieut. Bazil Dixwell in 1745 proceeded with your petitioner and his company to Louisburg in the service where he was taken sick and died — that your petitioner was at the charge of his sickness and funeral, and for nurses, medicines &c expended £100 old tenor, of his own money. That the said Bazil Dixwell left no estate to reimburse your petitioner save the wages due him from the Province, etc. (asks for reimbursement from wages due, which was granted by the House of Rep. Jan. 19, 1749).

After his return from war he became again a private citizen, and is seldom or never spoken of in the records by his military title, being rather called esquire, or gentleman. He appears as a goldsmith in 1728, and was later a merchant, — licensed as a retailer at his store on Marlboro street (part of Washington street) in 1737, and again in 1742. He was appointed scavenger, 1743; sealer of wood 1757 and 1762, and in 1734 and 1735 was constable. His home, in 1744, was on Fish (now North) street, and in 1767 he is called an innholder on Back (now Salem) street. In 1773 he and his family retired to a farm, bought by him in Weston, Mass., July 20, 1773,* — ten acres, with mansion house and barn, — formerly that of Capt. James Jones. Here he died March 1, 1780, aged 72. His widow died Oct. 26, 1783, aged 75. A double stone in Weston marks their graves. He is called Joseph Goldthwait, Esq., and at the foot of the stone are the lines:

"The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when they sleep in dust."

* Capt. Joseph seems to have held the office of sealer of wood, without annual reappointment, from 1762 till his removal to Weston, in 1773, for, in the selectmen's minutes, it appears that, Aug. 11, 1773, Thomas Crafts, Sen., was appointed to that position "in place of Mr. Goldthwait, removed out of town."

His will, made Feb. 9, 1780, is recorded in East Cambridge, and also in connection with that of his son, Maj. Joseph, at Somerset House, London (folio 518, Collins). In it he gives land, house, and furniture, and £500 to wife Martha; gr. dau. Elizabeth (dau. of son John) £100, and the same to gr. dau. Frances Montrasure Anne Langdon Goldthwait; £1,000, to dau. Sarah Williams; the remainder to children, Philip, Samuel, Benjamin, Martha. This will was proved in London, and administration granted to Samuel Goldthwait, Nov. 9, 1780, an administration of the goods of the deceased as dying intestate, granted the previous month to "Philip Goldthwait, Esq., son of the deceased," being first revoked.

The widow, Mrs. Martha Goldthwait, in her will, made bequests to the children of her son, Benjamin; to gr. dau. Elizabeth Goldthwait, whom she has brought up, and to sons Philip and Samuel, and daughters Sarah Williams and Martha Gowen. Family papers, as well as tradition in several lines of his descendants, show that Joseph Goldthwaite* received, Mch. 25, 1775, for his military service, from King George III, a grant of a tract of land of about 2,000 acres, called the "Goldthwaite Patent," situated in Warren county, N. Y., near Lake George. The title was good, but heavy charges for taxes and quit rents, almost or quite equaling its value, so encumbered it, that, about 1830, the heirs finally allowed it to pass out of their hands. Children (all bapt. in New Brick church):

105 + JOSEPH[5] (Maj.), b. Oct. 5, 1730; m. Hannah Bridgham.
106 + JOHN, b. Dec. 31, 1731; m. Mehitabel Pratt.
107 + PHILIP (Capt.), b. Mch. 27, 1733; m. Mary Jordan and Abigail Dyer.
108 + SAMUEL, b. Mch. 20, 1735; m. Amy Borden.
109 + BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 6, 1737; m. Sarah White Dawes.
110 MARTHA, b. May 10, 1739; d. y.

---

* He is called "our loving subject, Joseph Goldthwaite, Gentleman, being a reduced Subaltern Officer, having served in North America during the late war and last belonging to our late fiftieth regiment of foot."

111 + MICHAEL BURRELL (Dr.), b. Jan. 5, 1740, 41; m. Sarah Formon and Abigail Langdon.

112 SARAH, b. June 20, 1742; m. Richard Williams, merchant in London; no children.

113 + THOMAS, b. July 19, 1743.

114 + MARTHA, b. July 20, 1744; m. Dr. Joseph Gowen.

**40. Sarah[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Sept. 12, 1708, married Feb. 3, 1736, CALEB PRATT of Boston. They have in Boston records:

115 JOHN[5], b. Dec. 25, 1737.

116 SARAH, b. Oct. 17, 1739.

117 ANNE, b. Apr. 8, 1741.

118 ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 14, 1742.

119 HANNAH, b. Apr. 30, 1746.

**41. Ezekiel[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there July 9 (bapt. July 23), 1710, married Nov. 2, 1732, ELIZABETH LEWIS of Boston, sister of the wife of his brother Joseph. She was baptized Sept. 20, 1713, in the 2d church, and was married by Mr. Welsteed of the New Brick church. Their children were baptized in the New North church. For the greater part of his life Mr. Goldthwaite was registrar of deeds for the county of Suffolk, and town clerk of Boston. He was first elected to the latter office May 22, 1741, but his first signature as registrar was Nov. 6, 1740. These offices were important ones in his day, and he became, on that and other accounts, a prominent citizen of the town. In 1742 he is spoken of as "invited to wait upon His Excellency the Governor to the Eastward"; also as appointed to wait upon Peter Faneuil, Esq., on business for the town. He is the "Mr. Goldthwait" who, in June, 1769, asked John Adams "to a genteel dinner of fish, bacon, peas, and incomparable Madeira under the shady trees (at Flax Pond) with half a dozen as clever fellows as ever were born."* With seven other men, one of them his brother, Col. Thomas, he

* Diary of John Adams, II, 236.

EZEKIEL GOLDTHWAITE,
Register of Deeds and Town Clerk of Boston.

*From portrait by Copley.*

was purchaser of a tract of land at Point Shirley before May, 1753, for the purpose of carrying on a fishery there, they at that time obtaining from the town, for a term of years, the lease of Deer Island, lying near, by which to extend their business. He was still owner of land at Point Shirley at his death, about thirty years later. He accumulated a handsome fortune for those days, appraised, at his death, at about £4,000, which does not probably equal, however, what it had been before the time of the Revolution, when Mr. Goldthwaite, like others, must have experienced losses. That he was a man of literary tastes appears from his being found in the list of subscribers (begun 1728) for Prince's Chronology, a list considered by the best authorities as showing who were the most cultured men of that day in the town. While the ordinary subscription was for a single copy, Mr. Goldthwaite's was for six. His inventory contains a large number of books, 136 magazines, and 250 pamphlets. Some of its other items are a gold watch, 10 guineas; chaise, £11; Mansion House,*

---

* The following quotation from an article in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, written at the time this house was taken down, gives some description of it. It is entitled "DEMOLITION OF AN ANCIENT MANSION":

"The further widening of Hanover street will cause the removal of another of the ancient landmarks of our city — the Blackstone House — situated between Blackstone and Cross streets. The Philistines have already laid violent hands upon the venerable structure, and in a few days it will be numbered with the things that were. There is no particular interest associated with this building save its antiquity and its former grandeur. From the records it appears to have been built about the year 1714 by Gilbert Bant, who is described in the deeds as "mariner and merchant" of Boston. . . . The house was an elegant and spacious edifice for those days, built of brick and three stories high, and was elaborately ornamented in front with pilasters, balconies, etc., and in the interior was finished in the highest style of elegance and magnificence, and was undoubtedly a first-class mansion. Mr. Bant died in 1732. In his will this estate was bequeathed to his son, William Bant, who was also a merchant. He was a bachelor who was fond of high life and extravagant living, in which he freely indulged, maintaining a splendid establishment of horses and carriages and a large retinue of servants. He died in 1754. After his death the estate passed into the hands of his friend and executor, Ezekiel Goldthwaite, Esq.

£1,200; house next south of Mansion House, £300; house in State street, £700; house on Ann street, £800. There were 435 ounces of plate, valued at £152 5s.

Another residence of Mr. Goldthwaite is mentioned in the History of Roxbury (p. 392) as follows: "On the south side of Parker Hill, not far from the corner of Parker and Heath streets, was the mansion and estate of six acres belonging to Ezekiel Goldthwait." This was probably a summer home. The diary of John Rowe (Mass. Hist. Soc. Proc., 1895, p. 33) mentions his dining there Aug., 1766. Of Ezekiel Goldthwaite as a loyalist, Sabine says that, though an Addresser of Hutchinson in 1774, and a protester against the Whigs the same year, "he was one of the 58 Boston memorialists who, in 1760, arrayed themselves against the Crown officers and set the ball of the Revolution in motion." During the siege of Boston, 1775–6, Mr. Goldthwaite and his family are said to have resided in Weston, where his brother Joseph, who had married the sister of his wife, then lived. His last signature as registrar is said to have been written Jan. 17, 1776. As he was blind at the time of his death, seven years later, it is probable that his sight had already at this time failed, unfitting him for the further duties of his office. Fine life-size portraits of Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite, painted by Copley in 1771, and considered as among the best productions of that artist, are in possession of their descendants in Boston. Mr. Goldthwaite died Dec. 4, 1782, in his 73d year. His widow

---

. . . He had, for several years previous to the death of Mr. Bant, occupied the mansion and maintained the same style of luxurious living; he was considered to be a man of wealth, and for many years his family held high rank among the most aristocratic and fashionable circles of the town. . . . The estate measured upwards of one hundred feet on Hanover street, and included the land and brick building on the north side. . . . Part of this building was originally the stable attached to the Bant or Goldthwait mansion, and was used as such and for the accommodation of the numerous servants belonging to the establishment; there was also a large garden in the rear of the Mansion House, extending more than one hundred and fifty feet from Hanover street, which was always kept in a high state of cultivation."

died Feb. 6, 1794, aged 80. They were buried, without doubt, in the family tomb at Copps Hill which now stands in the name of their son-in-law, Mr. Williams. Of their thirteen children five daughters only lived to grow up, and descendants of but three of these are known to be now living.

Mr. Goldthwaite's name is found among subscribers for the chimes of Christ's church. He was made executor of the wills of some of the prominent Boston citizens of his day, and appears many times in the land records as charged with the settlement of valuable estates. Mrs. Lydia (Henchman) Hancock, daughter of Daniel Henchman and wife of Thomas Hancock, whose nephew and heir was John Hancock, President of the Continental Congress, made Mr. Goldthwaite executor of her will and left him a legacy of £20. She was probably a relative. Children:

120 EZEKIEL[5], b. Jan. 10 (bapt. Jan. 13), 1733; d. Jan. 19, 1733, aged 9 days.

121 + ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 29, 1735; m. Rev. Alexander Cummings and Rev. John Bacon.

122 EZEKIEL, b. Mar. 31, 1738; d. Apr. 8, 1750, aged 12 y. 8 d. He was a member of the Boston Latin School, 1745.

123 SARAH, b. Mar. 20, 1739; d. July 19, 1740, aged 4 m. 6 d.

124 THOMAS, b. July 22, 1741; d. Feb. 16, 1742, aged 18 m. 3 w.

125 MARTHA, b. Jan. 5, 1742; d. Sept. 1, 1743, aged 7 m. 26 d.

126 + MARTHA, b. Dec. 15, 1744; m. James Bridgham, Esq.

127 SARAH, b. Nov. 8, 1746; d. Nov. 16, 1746, aged 8 d.

128 KATHARINE, b. Nov. 21, 1747; d. y.

129 SARAH, b. Feb. 22, 1750; d. y.

130 + KATHARINE, b. Mar. 4, 1754; m. John Williams.

131 + MARGARET, b. June 25, 1755; m. Jonathan Williams, Jr.

132 + SARAH, b. Oct. 15, 1757; m. Thomas Edwards.

43. **Margaret[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston and bapt. May 9, 1714, married, April 26, 1739, THOMAS SHERBURN of Boston. He was a cabinet-maker. Miss Gowen speaks with pride of the Sherburn family, and mentions them as large landholders in Boston. The will of Thomas Sherburn, Gent., made March 31, 1784,

proved July 13, 1784, gives to son Thomas cabinet-making tools, etc., mentions daughters Margaret and Elizabeth Sherburn, Sarah Winslow, Hannah White, and son William. Wife not named, and probably then dead. The division of his property speaks of his "Mansion House" as on Back (now Salem) Street. Children :

133 THOMAS[5], b. Jan. 26, 1741.
134 MARGARET, b. June 23, 1742.
135 SARAH, b. Jan. 17, 1743; m. —— Winslow.
136 HANNAH, b. Sept. 24, 1745; m. —— White.
137 ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 18, 1746.
138 WILLIAM, b. Aug. 16, 1748; m. Mehitabel.
139 MARY, b. Feb. 18, 1750.
140 MARY, b. Apr. 13, 1753.

44. **Elizabeth[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston, Oct. 31, 1715, the day her mother died, married Oct. 21, 1736, JOHN WEST, said in the record to have been of Salisbury. They lived in Boston, where they have these children recorded :

141 ELIZABETH[5], b. Oct. 7, 1737.
142 MARY, b. May 31, 1742.
143 SUSANNA, b. Nov. 25, 1743.

45. **Col. Thomas[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston and Chelsea, Mass., and Fort Pownal, Me., born in Boston, Jan. 15 (bapt. 2d ch., Jan. 19), 1717, 18, married Aug. 26, 1742, ESTHER SARGEANT, born Sept. 20, 1722, daughter of Col. Epes and Esther (Maccarty) Sargeant of Gloucester, where they were married by Rev. John White, pastor of the First church. Esther's mother was daughter of Florence and Sarah Maccarty of Roxbury. Col. Epes Sargeant was the ancestor of the distinguished Gloucester family of that name. He was a man of note in his day, a flourishing merchant, representative in 1744, and colonel in the militia. Mrs. Esther Goldthwaite died about 1745, and her husband married 2d, Feb. 19, 1746 (by Rev. Roger Price of King's

COL. THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE.

*From portrait by Copley.*

Chapel), KATHARINE BARNES* of Boston. Thomas Goldthwaite was in earlier life a merchant in Boston, so calling

*From a search of various records I have collected the following as to Katharine Barnes' family, about whom nothing has been heretofore known. She was daughter of John Barnes, a merchant of Boston, and Elizabeth Perrie, his wife, both born probably in England, where Mrs. Barnes had a brother, Jonathan Perrie, a merchant in London, and sisters, Alice, wife of Joseph Hayden, and Mary, wife of John Wood, all of Wapping, Middlesex. John Barnes was in business partnership in Boston with John Arbuthnot. He was a warden of King's Chapel 1724, 1728, often vestryman 1715 to 1729, and is the first mentioned of the trustees concerned in the purchase of land for Christ Church, and afterwards of those who in 1730 bought of Leonard Vassal, Esq., his estate on Summer St., for the building of Trinity Church. His home in Boston was on the north side of Beacon St., not far east of the site of the present State House. He purchased this land, 137 ft. on Beacon St., by about 500 ft. deep, and at that time part of a pasture, in 1721, and the same year erected on it a wooden mansion. The estate passed from his family in 1746, and a few years after became the property of Governor James Bowdoin, who built on it the brick mansion which was, in his day, one of the best-known centers of hospitality for Boston aristocracy. John Barnes died early in 1739 at Clement's Bay, St. Mary's Co., Maryland, where he had then been for a time residing. His wife died in Dec., 1742, in Boston. She and her children received bequests about 1735 from Mrs. Elizabeth Nesbitt, widow, "of the Island of Antegoa," consisting in part of several articles of plate "with the Perries coat of arms," given as an heirloom. The children of John Barnes were:

1 William, of Clements Bay, Md.; probably son by a former wife.
2 John, bapt. Dec. 25, 1714; d. y.
3 Katharine, b. 1715; m. Col. Thomas Goldthwaite.
4 Edward, bapt. June 1, 1720; seems to have died between 1735 and 1742.
5 John, bapt. Apr. 18, 1722; m. July 19, 1741, Elizabeth Vose (?) lived for a time in Boston, where he had children baptized.
6 Henry, bapt. Nov. 20, 1723, a merchant in Marlboro, Mass., and later a loyalist refugee, dying in England. His wife's name was Christian; they had a dau. Christian, bapt. Oct. 20, 1751, who died Oct. 22, ae. 2 days.
7. Elizabeth, above 14 in Nov., 1743; she married Nathaniel Coffin, and had several children, among whom were the distinguished loyalists, Gen. John Coffin and Sir Isaac Coffin, admiral in the British Navy. One of their sons, bapt. Feb. 2, 1762, was named Jonathan Perry Coffin.

(For Coffins, see Vol. 24, p. 306, N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg.)

himself Jan. 17, 1746 (one month before his second marriage) when he bought the garden of Dr. William Douglas on Atkinson St. He sold this a year later, and in 1750 had removed to Chelsea, where he with his brother Ezekiel and six others purchased a tract of land at Point Shirley for carrying on a fishery, to extend which they in May, 1753, obtained from the town for a term of years the lease of the neighboring Deer Island. Boston records show that he was still holding the lease in 1761 and 1762, in which years he rebuilt the house on the island, and was directed to build there a sea-wall. He became an influential citizen of Chelsea, acting as selectman, moderator of town meetings, and from May, 1757, till his removal from the town, seven years in succession, was its deputy to the House of Representatives, where he was active in introducing important legislation. As appears from the General Court records (1759–61, p. 724) he "made a table to the Province Laws," and later was one of a committee to examine and report what laws of the Province had expired, or were near expiring. In 1763 he was appointed commissioner to take charge of the repairs of the Castle (William, in Boston Harbor). The period of his residence in Chelsea was that of several succeeding campaigns of the French and Indian War, during which, early in 1759, he is on record (Vol. 97, p. 106, Mass. Archives) as captain of an independent company (part of the roll of which is given), "to be put under the immediate command of Jeffry Amherst, Esq., General and Commander-in-chief of his Majesty's forces in North America, for the invasion of Canada." This company was probably afterwards united with some other, since Thomas Goldthwaite's continuance on the roll of deputies during 1759 shows him to have remained at home. The succeeding year, in accordance with an order of the Court, June 20, 1760, that money for paying the soldiers should be issued by the Lieut.-Governor (Hutchinson) and "put into the hands of the colonel of each regiment, or such other person as to His Honour may seem meet," Thomas

Goldthwaite was proposed by the Lieut.-Gov. for the business, and he was appointed by the Council June 27, 1760, "to supply the forces at the Westward," £2,000 being advanced to him at that time for this purpose. He went to Crown Point on this business, and was afterwards, during three years or more, engaged in the work of settling the soldiers' claims. As appears from his memorials to the Court, he had accounts with more than 4,000 soldiers, and had charge, not only of their wages, but of paying the expenses of their transportation. No title is mentioned in his appointment by the Council; he speaks of himself as paymaster, and later, when in 1762 and 1763 he was assisting Gov. Bernard in the care of the Provincial troops, as "Secretary at War."*

In 1763, Thomas Goldthwaite was appointed to the command of Fort Pownal, Me., where, early in 1764, he succeeded Brig.-Gen. Preble, removing his family thither from Chelsea. This was an important frontier post, commanding the entrance to the Penobscot River, and offered the advantages, also, of a rich trade with the Indians, then numerous in those parts. With the exception of the year 1770, when he was superseded, but the next year restored by Governor Hutchinson, this position was held by Col. Goldthwaite during the eleven years from his appointment to the outbreak of the Revolutionary War. Not long after succeeding to this command, in company with Francis Bernard, he purchased of Gen. Preble a large tract of land, 2,700 acres, in the neighborhood of the Fort, on which improvements were

---

* PROVINCE OF MASSACHUSETTS BAY.

THE OFFICERS OF THIS PROVINCE who have served in his Majesty's Provincial Service in the last campaign, and are concerned in making up the Pay Rolls for the Soldiers that are returned home, are hereby directed to set themselves immediately about making up the said Rolls in order that the same may be laid before a Committee of the General Court appointed for that purpose.

By Order of His Excellency,

THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT, Sec'ry at War.

Boston, June 18, 1763.

(See Boston *News Letter*, June 30, 1763.)

then begun for the purpose of attracting settlers. He was the first resident of that region to receive commission as a Justice of his Majesty's Court of Common Pleas, and, as such, was often called to solemnize marriages. July 27, 1769, he was made colonel of the 2d Lincoln County regiment. Nearly the whole period of Thomas Goldthwaite's command of Fort Pownal was that of the growing discontent of the colonists with their treatment by the British government, culminating, in 1774, in preparations throughout the country for war. As one of the first steps in that direction, each side endeavored to get control of all the arms and ammunition possible, and to take into its possession, or render defenseless, such posts as could be held by the enemy. With such an object in view, in April, 1775, vessels of the British fleet, under the command of Capt. Mowatt, who afterwards burned Portland, but acting under orders from General Gage, then commander-in-chief of the British forces in North America and Governor of Massachusetts, anchored before Fort Pownal, and, a letter containing the governor's orders to that effect having been delivered to Col. Goldthwaite, carried away the cannon belonging to the Fort. The attitude taken by its commander in allowing the Fort to be thus disarmed by the British was never forgiven by the patriots, and he lay ever after under suspicion as a loyalist. His own explanation of his conduct on that occasion is in existence, and may be allowed to speak for him. It should be added in support of what he says regarding the impossibility of resisting the governor's order, that the garrison then numbered but fifteen, all told, whom the needs of the colony for extending and strengthening its defenses elsewhere had left scantily supplied with arms and ammunition, while the opposing force was well armed and equipped to enforce its demands. This explanation is found in a letter* written by Col. Goldthwaite, for a purpose there appearing, to the select-

* This letter may be found printed in "Eaton's Annals of Warren," Me., pp. 162 and 163.

men of St. George's, a town on the Maine coast just west of the entrance to Penobscot Bay, and some forty or fifty miles southwest of Fort Pownal.

FORT POWNAL, May 8, 1775.

*To the Selectmen of St. George's.*

GENT'N:

On the 27th of last month about 20 armed men arrived here from St. George's, who came in the name and as a committee from the people of St. George's and others, who they said had assembled there to the amount of 250; and this party in their name demanded of me the reasons of my delivering the cannon &c belonging to this Fort to the King's forces. I told them that I tho't their request reasonable and that I would give them all the satisfaction they desired in this matter and immediately left them. I went into the Fort and got the Governor's letter to me and it was read to them. I then informed them that this was the King's fort and built at his expense; that the Governor was commander-in-chief of it, that I could not refuse obeying his orders, that I was ready to make oath that I had no intimation of this matter until Mr. Graves who commanded this expedition shewed me the Governor's order within ten minutes after his vessels came to anchor here; and that in case it had been in my power to have resisted this order I should not have tho't it expedient to have done it, as the inevitable consequence of such resistance would have been the Total Ruin of the River, seeing that a small naval force at the mouth of it could entirely stop the provision vessels and coasters, and must have soon broken up the River. Upon my representing these facts and reasoning in this manner Capt. Gragg and his party appeared to be satisfied. He then told me that they had intelligence that the Canadians and Indians were coming down upon us; that the armed vessels that went from here had killed the people's cattle at Townsend and they expected to meet the same fate at St. George's and that among all the people assembled there they hadn't ten charges of ammunition and were very scant of arms, and that one part of their orders was to desire and demand of me a part of ours. I informed them of the true condition of the Fort and the scarcity of ammunition upon this river; still they persisted in their request. I sometime after told the serjent he must see what there was and let them have what could be spared upon such an emergency; and he accordingly let them have 7 muskets, 10 lbs of Powder, and 24 lbs of ball, for which Messrs. Samuel Gragg, Rob. McIntyre and Benj. Burton gave receipt as a committee from St. George's.

Now Gent'n as it appears that this alarm was premature and that these people came as they declared with authority from your town, I hope you'l interfere in it and see that the arms and ammunition are returned to the Fort and especially too as it is now declared and known to be true that this river is barer of arms and ammunition than you are at St. George's. I shall enclose a copy of the Governor's letter to me for your satisfaction. I beg the favor of you to com-

municate this letter together with the votes passed upon this river (which will be delivered you by a committee sent on purpose) to your town that they may have opportunity to act in it as they judge expedient.

I am &c

THO^s GOLDTHWAIT.

Judge Williamson of Belfast sends me word that the earthworks of Fort Pownal are still discernible, and that its site is now the property of the U. S. government, and is under the control of the Lighthouse Board, which, at his suggestion, has, within a few years, built a fence around it, for the purpose of preserving its historical memories and associations.

While living in Boston, Col. Goldthwaite was one of the subscribers to "Prince's Chronology," the list of whom is considered to include Boston's most intelligent citizens at that day. Brief memoirs of some of these subscribers have been printed in various numbers of the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*.

Little is known of Col. Goldthwaite between the surrender of Fort Pownal, in the spring of 1775, and his arrival in England early in 1780. When the fort was burnt, on the night of July 20, 1775, by Col. Cargill of the Eastern Lincoln Co. Regiment, the latter, in his report, mentions his previously assisting Col. Goldthwaite to carry his effects into the chapel; and when, October 23d of the same year, he, with the other officers and soldiers of the garrison, petitions the General Court for payment for services rendered, before being disbanded, he was presumably in the same vicinity. The following, from the *New London Gazette*, dated Boston, July 8, 1779, shows him as then still in that region, rendering it extremely probable that he had not left it:

"By three persons who arrived at Newburyport yesterday sennight from Penobscot and that run from the Le Blanc Frigate we are informed of the enemy's force there. The Le Blanc frigate of 32 guns full manned A. Barclay Commodore. Those men left the above named frigate the 16th ult. The land forces were all landed, no artillery landed then, nor any fortifications erected. The talk was that they should begin the next day. Col. Goldthwait and Dr.

Calfe were on board the frigate before they came to anchor; were much caressed by the Commodore and General; were generally on board with them."*

The authority for the time of Col. Goldthwaite's arrival in England is Gov. Hutchinson's diary. He says: "T. Goldthwait arrived at Portsmouth Feb. 15, 1780." In an entry of the previous December 4th, the Governor mentions a call from "young Goldthwait, son of T. Goldthwait, *now at New York.*" The wife of Col. Goldthwaite had a cousin in England, the wife of "Rev. Humphrey Primatt, Doctor of Divinity, of Higham, co. of Suffolk," in 1774, but, in 1775, of Kingston-on-Thames, Surrey, where he died, early, probably, in 1777. Mrs. Primatt was, before marriage, Sarah, daughter of Mr. John Wood, her relationship to Mrs. Goldthwaite being "on the part of her late mother," as shown by the will † of Dr. Primatt, who, in case of his wife's death before him, leaves £10,000 to her three cousins, "Henry Barnes, Esq., of Boston in New England, Catherine Goldthwait, wife of Thomas Goldthwait, Esq., Governor of Penobscot in America, and Elizabeth Coffin, wife of Nathaniel Coffin," and this, for the reason, as he intimates, that the property had come to him by his wife. After the death of her husband in 1777, Mrs. Primatt, having no children, adopted, either wholly or partially, Jane, the youngest daughter of her cousin, Mrs. Goldthwaite, and she went to England about that time, being then twenty-two years of age. In what succession the other members of her family may have followed is not fully known. The brother, Thomas, went, in 1779; the father, accompanied,

* Found and copied by my sister. Penobscot was the township out of part of which Castine was incorporated. Its fortification by the British was for the purpose of better controlling that part of the country.

† This will, which I found at Somerset House, London, not only furnishes reliable authority for family names and relationships, but shows the correct version of a number of traditions among one branch of Col. Goldthwaite's descendants, which in the course of a hundred years had become curiously at variance with truth. For further explanation of relationships, see note on the family of Mrs. Katherine (Barnes) Goldthwaite.

probably, by the mother and daughter, Elizabeth, in 1780; while Henry, the youngest, was still in America some years later.

It must have been quite soon after his arrival that Colonel Goldthwaite settled at Walthamstow, Essex, a few miles north of London. Samuel Curwen, another American refugee, speaks in his journal of dining with him there July 29, 1782. His son Thomas had married the widow, Mrs. Primatt, before alluded to, in the summer of 1780, and lived also in the town. The houses of both father and son there are well identified. That of the former, which I saw in 1890, is still in excellent preservation, and is not, probably, greatly changed since the time of the Colonel's residence. It is of stone or brick, covered with stucco, the main portion three stories high, with four windows in front in each of the two upper stories, and an entrance with Ionic pillars on the ground floor, this central part being flanked by wings of two stories on either side. The grounds are ample, handsomely laid out, with well-kept walks, and planted with trees and shrubbery, the whole surrounded by a high wall, with gates, shutting the house completely from view to outsiders.

In Walthamstow lived also the sea-captain with whom the colonel crossed the Atlantic on his voyage to England. I saw there the house in which he lived, where, they say, the colonel was very fond of going to smoke and talk with the captain. His name was Stephenson, and he lies buried in Walthamstow churchyard, with this inscription: "George Stephenson, Master Mariner, Died July 1813, aged 64." In his family is a fine water-color painting of his ship, "*The Cornwallis*," which, on this particular voyage, is said to have encountered storms of uncommon severity.

By far the most interesting discovery at that time in Walthamstow, however, was that of descendants of Colonel Goldthwaite bearing the family name, a grandson and great-grandson of Lieut. Henry Goldthwaite, the youngest son of the colonel, who, with their families, are, so far as known, the only representatives, at least in name, of that branch of

the family in England. Though well acquainted with their own descent from Col. Goldthwaite, they had lost all knowledge of their more remote kindred in America, as these had equally done of them, and it has been one of the pleasantest results of these researches to be able thus to bring to each other's acquaintance these not very distantly related descendants of a common ancestor. It was through these two descendants, Mr. Charles Henry Goldthwaite, and his son, Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite, that I came to see and know such relics and traditions of his family as remained in the town.

After a life of nearly twenty years passed in retirement in England, Col. Goldthwaite * died, it is said, rather suddenly, Aug. 31, 1799, in his 82d year. Mrs. Catharine, his wife, had died about two and a half years before, Dec. 16, 1796, aged 81. They lie buried in Walthamstow churchyard with their daughters, Jane and Elizabeth, and Mr. Richard Bright, their son-in-law, husband of Elizabeth. Their tombstone bears the following inscriptions :

M.rs CATHARINE GOLDTHWAIT
*Wife of Colo.l Goldthwait,*
late of AMERICA :
Died December 16.th 1796.
Aged 81.
Also COLONEL GOLDTHWAIT
Died August 31.st 1799.
Aged 83 years.
Also JANE GOLDTHWAIT
*Daughter of the above*
Feb.y 13.th 1804.

* A portrait of Col. Goldthwaite, taken in earlier life, and painted by Copley, is in possession of Dr. Bowen of Boston, a descendant of his brother Ezekiel. Among his effects in England there is known to have been a later portrait, as well as other pictures of value, some of them by Canaletto and other Italian artists, but all have been long ago dispersed and lost sight of, with the exception of the portrait of the daughter Jane, now owned by Mr. Oliver C. Goldthwaite.

Near this Spot are interred the
Remains of RICHARD BRIGHT Esq.r
*Son in law to the above,*
who departed this life the 17.th of
Dec.r 1824, Aged 66 years.
*A Humble Follower of Jesus Christ.*

Children (by 1st wife):

144 THOMAS[5], b. Apr. 27, 1743; d. Mch. 25, 1749, aged 5 y. 11 m.

145 + CATHARINE, b. Jan. 5, 1744; m. Dr. Sylvester Gardner and William Powell.

146 + ESTHER, b. Jan. 11, 1745; m. Capt. Timothy Rogers and Capt. Peter Dolliver.

By 2d wife:

147 JOHN, b. July 9, 1748; d. Sept. 15, 1748, ae. 2 mo. 6 d.

148 + THOMAS, b. June 4, 1750; m. Mrs. Sarah Primatt and Anne Wilson.

149 ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 23, 1751; d. Feb. 12, 1840; m. Richard Bright, Esq., of Walthamstow, Eng., where she and her husband are buried; no children. Their house is still to be seen in Walthamstow.

150 + MARY, b. March 1, 1753; m. Francis Archibald, Jr.

151 JANE, bapt. (Trinity Church, Boston), Feb. 16, 1755; d. unm., at Walthamstow, England, Feb. 13, 1804, aged 49. A very beautiful portrait of her, taken in young womanhood, as is thought, by Copley, is in possession of her great-great nephew, Oliver C. Goldthwaite, Esq., of London. Letters still in existence, written by herself and by her sisters, testify to the strength and beauty of her character.

152 + HENRY, b. Mch. 29, 1759; m. Sarah Winch.

**48. Hannah[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston, and baptized (2d church) Dec. 27, 1719, married Apr. 22, 1752, RICHARD FURBUR. He was a blacksmith in Boston and owned an estate near that of his father-in-law, John Goldthwaite, at the North End, which his widow, in 1754, sold to her brother, Ezekiel. Richard Furbur was a soldier in the first Louisburg expedition, in Capt. Fellows' company. He died early in 1753. His will, made Jan. 5,

HOME OF COL. THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE, WALTHAMSTOW, ENGLAND.

1753, proved Feb. 23, 1753, mentions wife, Hannah, and children, William, Elizabeth, and Abigail, and directs that his son be apprenticed to a good trade. His inventory amounted to £198 7s. 2¾d., containing a "Negro boy Prince, £46 13. 4." Children (some, if not all, probably by a former wife):

153 WILLIAM[5].
154 ELIZABETH.
155 ABIGAIL.

49. **Mary[4] Goldthwaite** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston, where she was baptized Apr. 12, 1724, married Sept. 22, 1763, REV. JAMES BRIDGHAM of Brimfield, Mass., as 2d wife. Mr. Bridgham was born in Boston Mch. 21, 1707, graduated at Harvard 1726, was called to be pastor of the Brimfield church Jan. 29, 1736, and died there Sept. 19, 1776, aged 69, having been minister of the town 40 years. He is spoken of in the History of Brimfield, from which these facts are taken, as remembered with affectionate esteem. By his first wife, Martha, he had James, born June 20, 1741, and seven others, several of whom did not live to maturity. The son James was probably James Bridgham, merchant of Boston, who married Martha, daughter of Ezekiel Goldthwaite.

By Mary Goldthwaite, Mr. Bridgham had a son:

156 THOMAS[5], b. Sept. 14, 1764.

51. **Nathaniel[4] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of South Danvers, Mass., born there about 1707, married Feb. 18, 1736, REBECCA GOLDTHWAITE, his cousin, born in 1715, daughter of Samuel[3] and Mary (Thomas) Goldthwaite. After her death he married (intention published May 27, 1749) MRS. SARAH (CAVENDISH) GIRDLER of Marblehead. She was the widow of Richard Girdler, of an old Marblehead family, most of whom were mariners. Mr. Girdler died in 1746, his inventory being taken Dec. 8th of that year. By

him she had had six children,* four of whom were living when she married Mr. Goldthwaite, whose children also came to number six in all. The tradition of there having been this equal number in the two families was handed down, though without full particulars, to the present day, and research now proves it correct. Nathaniel's death is found in the Salem *Gazette* of Dec. 9, 1794: "Died in Danvers, Mr. Nathaniel Goldthwait, aged 87." That of his widow is in the *Gazette* of Feb. 7, 1806: "Died at Danvers, Widow Sarah Goldthwait, aged 89." Nathaniel, the father, was baptized July 4, 1762, at South Danvers, then probably joining the church. The following Sept. 12th were baptized his children, Nathaniel, Ebenezer, George, and the youngest, Rebecca, Apr. 24, 1763. Children, by first wife:

157 MARY[5], b. 1738; m. Joseph Goldthwaite. (See No. 87.)

158 + ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 19, 1743; m. Nathan Upton.

By 2d wife:

159 + NATHANIEL, b. July 9, 1752; m. Abihail Sprague Eustis.

160 EBENEZER, b. 1754; killed at Lexington Apr. 19, 1775, aged 21. His name, with those of his comrades from Danvers who fell in

---

*Children of Richard and Sarah Girdler of Marblehead:

1 Sarah, b. about 1733; m. Capt. Silas Smith, who died Nov. 5, 1806, æ. 76 (Gr. st., So. Danvers). He was successfully engaged in privateering early in the Revolution, but was afterwards taken by the British, and, with four of his sons, confined in Mill prison, England. One of these sons was Capt. Richard Smith (m. Sarah Goldthwaite); another was Capt. George Girdler Smith, master mariner, who served in the Rev. army during most of the war, and d. in Salem Nov. 20, 1810. A son of his was George Girdler Smith, Esq., of Boston, an artist and engraver, a sketch of whose life is given in Vol. 33, p. 256, N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg.

2 Mary, b. 1735; m. (int. pub. Feb. 21, 1756) Ebenezer Upton of Reading; d. Dec. 5, 1827, æ. 92.

3 George, d. y.

4 George; was above 14, Oct. 10, 1757, when Andrew Tucker of Marblehead was appointed his guardian; died at sea, when young.

5 Richard, d., æ. one year.

6 Anna, b. 1744; m. John Goldthwaite of So. Danvers; d. in 95th year.

the same battle, is inscribed on the monument erected in their honor in Peabody on the spot where, leaving the main street of the town, they turned into the road leading to Lexington. (See account of his brother, Nathaniel[5], for further particulars.)*

161 GEORGE, bapt. Sept. 12, 1762; d., æ. 21.

162 + REBECCA, bapt. Apr. 24, 1763; m. William Roberts and John Osborn.

**54. Sarah[4] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), married at Salem Apr. 27, 1740, JOHN LANGFORD. She was baptized Oct. 10, 1742, and has the following children on the church records:

163 MARY[5], bapt. Oct. 24, 1742.

164 SARAH, bapt. Mch. 6, 1742, 3.

165 ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 1, 1745.

166 JOHN, bapt. Mch. 11, 1749, 50.

167 HANNAH, bapt. Mch. 20, 1753.

**55. Ebenezer[4] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there, probably in 1717,† married Jan. 16, 1751, SARAH NEWMAN of Lynn. He was at least 34 years of age when married, and lived only about two years after, dying probably in 1753, since his "estate" takes the place of his name in the tax-list of 1754. Administration on the estate of Ebenezer Goldthwait, late of Danvers, was granted Nov. 12, 1753, to Sarah, his widow. His inventory amounted to £52 9s. 6d. Children:

168 SARAH[5], b. about 1752; m. Calvin Newhall of Lynn, Sept. 28, 1772.

---

* Ebenezer is erroneously called Eli, p. 1327, Vol. IV, Force's Archives, evidently from a mistaken reading of *Eb.*, a common abbreviation of the name.

† The date of Ebenezer's birth is assumed from the time he first appears in the parish tax-list, 1738, when he was probably 21 years old.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**Thomas**[5] **Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *Sam'l*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers and Springfield, Mass., born in 1738, at Petersham, Mass., married, July 15, 1759, LUCY FLINT* of Danvers. They had two children baptized in So. Danvers, and removed, in 1762, to Springfield, where Thomas Goldthwait and Lucy, his wife, "recommended to us by the 2d Church in Danvers," were received to the First Church, Aug. 29, 1762. Another child, Thomas, was born to Thomas and Lucy in Springfield early in 1764, not long after which the mother died. Thomas married 2d, Sept. 5, 1765, LOIS STEBBINS, born Feb. 3, 1731–2, daughter of John and Sarah (Warriner) Stebbins† of Springfield; she had a twin brother, Asaph Stebbins, who settled in South Hadley.

---

* Lucy Flint was, without doubt, the daughter, bapt. in Middleton, Mass., 1740, of Samuel and Mary Flint of that town. Eunice Flint, sister of Samuel and aunt of Lucy, had married, as his 1st wife, the father of Thomas Goldthwaite, so that, if the latter was a child of this marriage, Thomas and Lucy would be own cousins. Samuel Flint, father of Lucy, was born in Salem, Jan. 1, 1694–5, son of Joseph[2], (*Thomas*[1]), and Abigail (Howard) Flint. Lucy had older brothers and sisters, baptized the same date, Elizabeth, Eunice, Jonathan, also Timothy, bapt. 1741. These were probably all by a 2d marriage of Samuel, since other children of his had been old enough to join the church in 1737 and 1740. A Samuel Flint, then of Lynn, and Elizabeth Stearns of that town had their mar. int. published Feb. 14, 1716–17.

I am indebted to Mrs. M. J. Averill of Middleton for valuable help in finding the baptism of Lucy Flint.

† ROWLAND[1] STEBBINS was the ancestor of the Springfield family of that name. He came first to Roxbury, removed thence to Springfield, and afterwards went to Northampton, where he died, Dec. 14, 1671. Sarah, his wife, died Oct. 4, 1649. They had sons, Thomas, who settled in Springfield, and John, who removed to Northampton, where he died, Mch. 7, 1678. The son,

Mrs. Lois Goldthwaite was the mother of four children, and died Dec. 17, 1775, "aged above 40" (Rec. of 1st Church, Springfield), her youngest child, Lucy, being then only a year and a half old. She and her older brother, Elijah, seem to have been taken to their mother's relatives in South Hadley, homes for the other boys being found elsewhere, for the father, thus for the second time bereaved of a wife, appears

---

LIEUT. THOMAS[2] STEBBINS of Springfield, married, Nov., 1645, Hannah Wright, who died Oct. 16, 1660, and he married, Dec. 14, 1676, Abigail Mun. He died Sept. 5, 1683. His son,

EDWARD[3] STEBBINS of Springfield, born Apr. 14, 1656, married, Apr., 1679, Sarah Graves, b. in Wethersfield abt. 1659, dau. of John Graves and Mary, his wife, dau. of Lieut. Samuel and Elizabeth Smith, all of Hadley. She died June 12, 1700, and he married, Oct. 18, 1701, Mrs. Mary (Cooper) Colton, widow of Isaac Colton. He died Oct. 31, 1712. His widow died at her son's, George Colton's, in Longmeadow, Aug. 29, 1742 (Springfield Rec.), aged 91. The Longmeadow record says: "Edward Stebbins, early in the spring of 1676, was taken by the Indians at Longmeadow, while he was with Samuel Bliss, his brother-in-law, was carried to the falls above Deerfield, and, with a youth named Gilbert, made his escape from the Indians, and gave information of their place of residence, whereupon the English went and destroyed three hundred or more of them." A tradition of a similar experience of one of their ancestors, still preserved among the descendants of Mrs. Lois (Stebbins) Goldthwaite in Granby, Mass., may have had its origin here, though it has come to be believed to relate to one of the Goldthwaite family. The story, as given by my informant, tells how the Indians were so charmed by the boy's singing that they spared his life. "When asked what direction he came from, he would point in an opposite direction to deceive them. At last he got away and travelled nights, hiding in the daytime. One day he crawled into a hollow log, and the Indians came and sat on the log, and planned what they would do with him if they caught him, but he got safely away." The writer adds, "I have often heard my mother tell this story as she had it from her father." One of the sons of Edward and Sarah (Graves) Stebbins was

JOHN[4] STEBBINS of Springfield, called in the records "John Stebbins 2d." He was born Jan. 10, 1692, and married, Dec. 22, 1715, Sarah Warriner. He died, probably, early in 1743. Administration of his estate was granted Mch. 28, 1743, to Thomas Stebbins and James Warriner, "brethren of said deceased, Sarah and Lydia Stebbins, the children of the deceased that were of age, declining the office." The inventory of "Mr. John Stebbins ye Second, late of Springfield," taken Apr. 4, 1743, amounted to £664 15s. 9d. It included a homestead on the west side of the (Main) street, with buildings, valued at £225,

to have found no one to assist him in keeping his young family together. Having thus made the best arrangements possible under the circumstances for his children, Thomas Goldthwaite, in little more than a year after his wife's death, enlisted in the Revolutionary army, continuing in it till the close of the war. This was not his first service as a soldier, for

---

and considerable other land; a number of devotional books, farm implements, two horses, yoke of oxen, cows, bull, etc. The estate was distributed among the seven children, John, the eldest son, to have a double share, each of the others £73 1s. 4d. They were:

Sarah[5], b. ——— ——;

Lydia, b. ——— ——; m. Moses Merrick and Samuel Brooks.

Amy, b. Aug. 6, 1724; m. Lieut. Jacob White, and d. Oct. 7, 1760, in 37th year. He d. Jan. 3, 1762. They had Amy (m. Dr. Chauncey Brewer, graduate of Yale, 1762, Deacon 1st Ch., Springfield, and Deputy to Mass. Prov. Congress), Jacob, Luther, Paul, etc.

John, b. ——— ——; cordwainer.

Edward, b. ——— ——; cordwainer.

Asaph, b. Feb. 3, 1731–2, husbandman, South Hadley, part now Granby. He served in the French War, 1755, from Granby. His name heads a petition to the General Court regarding a site for the South Hadley meeting-house, 1760–61.

Lois, b. Feb. 3, 1731–2; m. Thomas Goldthwaite.

The ancestry of Sarah Warriner, wife of John Stebbins, was as follows: WILLIAM[1] WARRINER of Springfield, made freeman May 2, 1638, married, July 31, 1639, Joanna Searl. She d. Feb. 7, 1661, and he m. 2d, Oct. 2, 1661, Elizabeth, widow of Luke Hitchcock of Wethersfield. He died June 2, 1676. Children:

1 James[2], b. Jan. 21, 1641; see below.

2 Hannah, b. Aug. 17, 1643; m. Thomas Noble.

3 Joseph, b. Feb. 6, 1645; m. Mary Montague; rem. to Hadley.

JAMES[2] WARRINER of Springfield, born Jan. 21, 1641; m. Mch. 31, 1664, Elizabeth Baldwin, dau. of Joseph Baldwin of Milford. She d. Apr. 24, 1687, and he m. 2d, July 10, 1689, Sarah, dau. of Alexander Alvord. She d. May 16, 1704, and he m. 3d, Dec. 29, 1704, Mary, widow of Benj. Stebbins. He d. May 14, 1727. He had nine children by his first wife and six by his second. His second child by his first wife was

JAMES[3] WARRINER, Jr., b. July 19, 1668; m. Jan. 20, 1691, Sarah, dau. of Rowland Thomas and Sarah Chapin, his wife. He died in his 68th year, in March, 1736 (Gr. St. in Springfield). His daughter, Sarah, b. Apr. 1, 1694, m. John Stebbins, as above.

when seventeen years old, he had joined the troops enlisted for the French and Indian war, his name being on the roll of men in Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Essex County regiment reported as fit for service, under date, Marblehead, Oct. 2, 1755. He served in the campaign of the next year, from March 29th to December 1st, and was in Capt. Andrew Fuller's Company of the same regiment in the expedition against Crown Point, on a roll dated Fort Edward, July 26, 1756, his cousin, Jonathan Goldthwaite, with him. (See Vol. 94, p. 359, Mass. Arch.) It is from this roll that we learn his birthplace, "Volinstown" or Petersham, Mass. (see account of his father). He enlisted in the Revolutionary army at Springfield, Jan. 1, 1777, in Capt. Luke Day's Co., Col. Ichabod Alden's regiment, and after three years was transferred to Capt. McFarland's Invalid Corps at Boston, in which he continued in service. His autograph signature is found on a pay abstract of that Corps, dated July 16, 1781 (Vol. 71, p. 123, Mass. Arch.). Nothing is known of him later; it is supposed, however, that he did not long survive the close of the war.

The business of Thomas was that of a potter, and he learned it of Joseph Southwick, to whom he was apprenticed. His brother William was of the same calling, as were very many others, not only in this family, but generally in the town of South Danvers.* After his removal to Springfield, he bought land there, Jan. 5, 1763, on the west side of the "Town Street," on which, when sold, there were potters' works standing. His name appears several times in the land records of Springfield, when he and his wife Lois make sale of property belonging to the latter.

---

* An elderly lady in Peabody told me, in 1895, that she had been told by her father, also a potter, that he remembered the time when he could count 33 potters (meaning potters' works) in the town. The pottery made there was called Danvers ware or "Danvers China," and was a common article of export. The occupation was one which could not be carried on in winter, and at that season many of the potters had some other kind of business. At the present time there is but one pottery in the town.

Children by 1st wife:

168 HITTE[6]*, bapt. in So. Danvers, July 12, 1761; probably d. y.

169 SAMUEL, bapt. in So. Danvers, Feb. 21, 1762; probably d. y.

170 + THOMAS, b. at Springfield, Feb. 23, 1764; m. Phoebe Brooks.

By 2d wife:

171 + ELIJAH, b. Aug. 21, 1766; m. Rachel Snow.

172 + JOHN, b. Aug. 16, 1768; m. Mary Crawford.

173 + ERASTUS, b. June 6, 1772; m. Rhoda Burt and Hannah Colton.

174 LUCY, b. July 19, 1774; m. (int. pub. Nov. 10, 1801) Jeremiah Chapin Warner, born Sept. 17, 1767, son of Eleazer and Mary (Chapin) Warner of Granby, of a family originally from Ipswich, Mass. They had one dau., Lucy[7], b. May 25, 1802, who m. Josiah Ward, and lived to an advanced age; no children. Lucy, the mother, died June 9, 1802. Mr. Warner married again and had other children.

**73. William[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers (now Peabody), Mass., born probably about 1743, was married Feb. 28, 1765, by Rev. Nathan Holt, to ABIGAIL KING of South Danvers, daughter of Zachariah and Hannah (Southwick) King (married Sept. 28, 1737), and a descendant of John and Elizabeth (Goldthwaite) King. Mr. Goldthwaite was a potter by occupation and lived on the Main street of the town, on the corner of Holton street, the site where stood, till recently, the South Danvers National Bank. His death appears in the Salem *Gazette* of March 29, 1808: "Died at Danvers, very suddenly Mr. W[m] Goldthwait, 71."† Mrs. Goldthwaite died about 1820. William was one of the four Danvers Goldthwaites at the battle of Lexington. Children:

---

* Mehitabel (also Hittabell and Hitte) was a common name in the early Goldthwaite family, and was taken from Mehitabel, daughter of the emigrant, who died when a young woman, unmarried.

† This would make his birth 1737; there are so many reasons, however, for believing him to have been born later, that I am inclined to consider this newspaper statement of his age erroneous. Thomas, b. 1738, is set down in the old record by those who should have known, as the eldest brother; moreover, William, who was a potter, and therefore presumably learned his trade and lived on in Danvers, marrying his wife there, appears first in the tax-list in 1765, very good evidence that he had then lately come of age.

175 ESTHER[6], b. Apr. 18, 1766; d. Sept. 22, 1810; unm.
176 ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 18, 1768; d. May 7, 1780; unm.
177 + ABIGAIL, b. July 3, 1769; m. Henry Tewksbury.
178 WILLIAM, b. Aug. 11, 1771; d. in six hours.
179 MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 16, 1772; d. Sept. 6, 1772.
180 ELIJAH, b. Nov. 21, 1774; d. Oct. 16, 1775.
181 + ANNA, b. Sept. 16, 1776; m. John King.
182 + WILLIAM, b. Nov. 21, 1778; m. Pamelia Sheldon.
183 ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 11, 1781; d. Sept. 19, 1856; unm.
184 POLLY, b. Sept. 7, 1783; m. Andrew Russell, who was born Oct. 21, 1780; no children found. Mr. Russell married, after her death, Mrs. Polly Pepperell; they were married Dec. 24, 1812.

**74. James[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born in South Danvers, probably in 1746, married Jan. 19, 1769, HANNAH WHITTEMORE of the same town. He was a soldier in the Revolution, first in the Lexington Alarm, and afterwards for a year in Captain Moses Brown's company, Col. John Glover's regiment, enlisting Feb. 7, 1776. He applied for a pension June 10, 1818, stating that he was then living in Salem, and was 70 years old (an error, since he was taxed in 1768). He died Jan. 31, 1824, "aged 77." Administration on the estate of James Goldthwait of Salem, cordwainer, was granted Feb. 17, 1824, to Mehitabel Goldthwait, spinster, Hannah Goldthwait, widow, and Mary Goldthwait, singlewoman, being sureties. Children:

185 MEHITABLE[6]; unm.
186 MARY, or POLLY, b. 1779; d. Sept., 1827, aged 48. (Salem *Gazette*.) She joined the North church, Salem, in 1827.

**76. Benjamin[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there about 1752, married Oct. 22, 1772, at Lynn (by Mr. Adams), SARAH GOWING of Lynn. He died July 21, 1807. According to tradition among his grandchildren, he was a sea captain and had also been a soldier. He is called of Beverly in his marriage record. He does not appear in South Danvers parish records after 1789. The family are found later in Newburyport. Children:

187 + SALLY[6], b. Oct. 11, 1780; m. Samuel Bragdon.
188 + BENJAMIN, b. May 17, 1782; m. Lucy Peabody.
189 ELIJAH, b. Feb. 3, 1785; d. Feb. 17, 1803, æ. 19 (Lynnfield Ch. Rec.).
190 + PRISCILLA, b. Jan. 31, 1787; m. Joseph Lovett and William Stickney.
191 LUCY, b. Sept. 23, 1788; m., as 2d wife, Feb. 2, 1815, Capt. Joseph Noble, b. 1775, master mariner, and Inspector of Salem Custom House; no children.
192 + JONATHAN, b. Nov. 14, 1795; m. Jane Winthrop Abbott.

**85. John[5] Goldthwaite** (*Sam'l*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Smithfield, Rhode Island, born in Salem, where he was baptized May, 1731 (1st church rec.), married (probably in Smithfield) HANNAH ———. When four or five years of age he removed with his father's family to Smithfield, and when most of the latter again removed, about 1760, to Sutton, Mass., John and his older sister, Sarah, remained in Rhode Island. Sarah had then been for eight years the wife of Joseph Buxton, and John, at that time nearly thirty, was probably also married and had children. According to the census of Rhode Island for 1774, his family seems to have then contained, besides himself and wife, one son and two daughters above sixteen, and a son and two daughters below that age. The number and sex of these children exactly corresponding with the persons mentioned in the following deeds found at Worcester, we have reason for assuming these as their names:

Sept. 6, 1803, Pelatiah Goldthwait, Joseph Kelley, Jr., and wife, Hannah, and Micah Holbrook as guardian to Elizabeth Darling, all of Smithfield, R. I., and John Thompson and wife, Lydia, of Swansey, N. H., for $60 paid by John Goldthwait of Smithfield, quitclaim 4 acres in Mendon, bounded north on the heirs of John Goldthwait, late of Smithfield, deceased. Charity Goldthwait (wife of Pelatiah) also signs the deed.

Another deed of 10 acres in Mendon, given at the same time to John Goldthwait, is signed by the same persons and by Richard and Mary Buffum.

John Goldthwaite received from his father, Samuel, Aug. 29, 1755, a deed of 50 acres of land with buildings in Smithfield; Feb. 7, 1767, he bought for £2,000, old tenor, the homestead and farm of Anthony Harris. He died about 1800. An important part of his estate was what seems to have been an extensive nursery.

Perhaps the marriage, Apr. 7, 1801, in Gloucester (R. I.) records, of Hannah Goldthwaite and Ephraim Thayer, may be that of his widow. Children (order of birth unknown):

193 + JOHN[6], b. ——, 1766; m. Mehitable ——.
194 HANNAH, b. ——; m. Joseph Kelley, Jr., of Smithfield.
195 A DAUGHTER, b. ——; m. (Newton?) Darling (of Mendon?); d. early, leaving dau., Elizabeth.
196 LYDIA, b. ——; m. John Thompson of Swansey, N. H.
197 MARY, b. ——; m. Richard Buffum.
198 + PELATIAH, b. Oct. 15, 1775; m. Charity Buxton and Sally Rounds.

**86. Stephen[5] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, Mass., born in South Danvers, where he was baptized Apr. 7, 1734, removed in infancy with his father's family to Smithfield, R. I.; he was made freeman there in May, 1760. He removed, not long after, to that part of Sutton, Mass., which was set off to Northbridge Apr. 10, 1780, where his father and most of his brothers also settled. Here he received from his father a deed of land, Oct. 30, 1765. He married PATIENCE VERY, born Jan. 16, 1736, dau. of Joseph and Ruth (Foster) Very of Salem, who, in 1736, removed to Mendon, Mass. Patience, wife of Stephen, was admitted, on confession of her faith, to the church in Uxbridge (of which Northbridge was then part) Nov. 8, 1761. The house in which they lived is standing in good preservation, owned and occupied by Mr. Zadock Goldthwaite, their grandson, now (1895) in his 92d year. The gravestones of Stephen and Patience, his wife, in the burying-ground at Northbridge Center, bear the following inscriptions:

"Erected in memory of Mr. Stephen Goldthwait, who died June 19, 1812, aged 79 years.

"Farewell, my spouse and children dear,
I've left this world of pain,
May virtue be your practice here
Till we do meet again."

"Sacred to the memory of Patience Goldthwait, widow of Stephen Goldthwait: died Feb. 9, 1826, in the 90th year of her age.

"Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord, for they rest from their labors and their works do follow them."

Children (from family Bible in possession of Josiah Goldthwaite):

199 RUTH[6], b. Feb. 15, 1758; d., aged 14.
200 + SAMUEL, b. Apr. 14, 1760; m. Lydia Fletcher.
201 + STEPHEN, b. Mar. 26, 1762; m. Chloe Aldrich.
202 + MARY, b. May 10, 1764; m. Ebenezer Fletcher.
203 + NATHAN, b. Sept. 24, 1766; m. Sarah Taft and Mrs. Persis Gleason.
204 + THOMAS, b. Apr. 30, 1769; m. Elizabeth Shepard and Mary Hardy.
205 + NAOMI, b. July 13, 1772; m. David Powers.
206 + LUCY, b. July 7, 1774; m. James Taylor.
207 + OBED, b. Feb. 19, 1776; m. Abi Brown, Nancy Chapin, and Mrs. Nancy Lee.
208 + JESSE, b. Mch. 23, 1778; m. Sally Burt.
209 ZADOCK, b. Mch. 23, 1780; d. Oct. 14, 1803, unm.

**87. Joseph[5] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge and Peru, Mass., was born in 1735, probably in Danvers, about the time of the family's removal to Smithfield, R. I. At the age of twenty-three he is found again in Danvers, paying, as "Joseph Goldthwait Jr.," his tax there in 1758 and 1759. It was in the former year that his uncle Joseph, from whom he was probably named, died, and his presence then in Danvers may have been connected with that event, since his uncle had no sons, and from his conveying to this nephew, shortly before his death, eighty acres in New Salem, may be supposed to have taken special interest in him. In Danvers he married, Jan. 7, 1759, MARY GOLDTHWAITE of that town, who was his second cousin, the daughter of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Goldthwaite) Goldthwaite. In 1761 he is found in Sutton, Mass. (in the part

now Northbridge), to which town his father and most of his family had removed from Smithfield a year or two before. He received land there by deed from his father May 29, 1763, and continued to live there till about 1793, in which year, having sold his home in Northbridge to Rev. John Crane, first minister of that town and husband of his niece, he bought, Apr. 20th, of Daniel and Luna Emmons, 150 acres in Partridgefield (now Peru), Berkshire county, and removed there with most of his family, many of them at that time grown up. Joseph and Mary had joined the church in Uxbridge on confession of their faith, Apr. 6, 1766, afterwards probably becoming members of the Northbridge church on its formation in 1782. They were received into the church in Peru, by letter, May 31, 1795.

Joseph was a farmer, with his homestead about half a mile east of the church, on the south side of the main highway passing through Peru. When the Revolutionary war broke out, he was living in Northbridge, forty years old, with a family of eight young children. He joined Capt. Josiah Wood's company from Northbridge in the Lexington Alarm, and was then five days in service. Afterwards he was in Capt. Samuel Reed's company, which marched Dec., 1776, and served 3 months 13 days (list dated Uxbridge). At the Rhode Island alarm he again enlisted, July 28, 1780, in Capt. David Batcheller's company, Col. Tyler's regiment, then serving fifteen days. According to the inscriptions on their gravestones in Peru, Joseph Goldthwait died Dec. 29, 1811, aged 76, and Mary, his wife, March 15, 1811, aged 73. The town records give Mr. Joseph Goldthwait died Dec. 29, 1812, and Mrs. Goldthwait, his wife, Jan. 13, 1812. The latter records must be more nearly correct, as the signature of Joseph is found to a deed recorded in Pittsfield, given Jan. 27, 1812. The baptisms of eight of their children are in the records of the old church at Uxbridge, the four eldest being baptized together, Aug. 10, 1766. The rest were probably baptized at Northbridge, the early church records of which are lacking. Children:

210 REBECCA[6], b. about 1759; m. May 16, 1808, probably as 2d wife, Henry Gilbert of Peru, who d. Aug. 20, 1831; "Widow Rebecca Gilbert died Aug. 2, 1842, æ. 84."

211 ABIGAIL,* b. about 1761; m. Thomas Allison; a dau., Lucinda, b. Mch. 11, 1807, is in Peru town records.

212 + SARAH, b. about 1763; m. Isaac French.

213 + DANIEL, b. 1765; m. Lucy Colton.

214 + MEHITABEL, bapt. Apr. 5, 1767; m. Nathan Chase.

215 + JOSEPH (Dr.), bapt. Feb. 5, 1769; m. Cynthia Ballard and Rebecca ———.

216 BENJAMIN, bapt. May 26, 1771; probably d. y.

217 + RUTH, bapt. May 2, 1773; m. William Frissell, Jr.

218 + EBENEZER, b. Oct. 1, 1775; m. Mrs. Rebecca (Gardner) Allen.

219 + BENJAMIN, b. Mar. 10, 1776;† m. Orpha Curtis.

220 + NATHAN, b. ———; m. Mercy ———.

221 + CALVIN, b. Mch. 16, 1784; m. Hannah Turner.

**88. Hannah[5] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born probably in Smithfield, R. I., married about 1756, JAPHET TAFT of Mendon, son of Daniel Taft, and grandson of Robert, the emigrant. Hannah died after giving birth to four children, and Mr. Taft married 2d, Sarah, by whom he had Judah, b. Jan. 3, 1764; Mary, b. Jan. 16, 1765; Sarah, b. Aug. 19, 1766. The children‡ of Hannah were:

222 LOIS[6], b. Oct. 19, 1757.

223 RACHEL, b. Dec. 11, 1758; m. Feb. 3, 1784, Rev. John Crane, D.D. first minister of the church in Northbridge, where he was pastor for

---

* "John Allen of Uxbridge and Abigail Goldthwaight of Northbridge were married Nov. 8, 1778" (Uxbridge town rec.). This may be a former marriage of Abigail.

† There is an evident error in the date of birth of either Ebenezer or Benjamin, both from family records. As the former is well known by his daughter, still living, to have been named from his uncle killed April 19, 1775, at the battle of Lexington, the mistake would seem to lie in the birth of Benjamin.

‡ The record as to Hannah's husband and family was given me by Mr. Henry W. Taft of Pittsfield, and the facts regarding the daughter Rachel and Dr. Crane are from an appendix to the sermon preached by Rev. Lewis Clark at the 25th anniversary of the church at Whitinsville, an offshoot from that at Northbridge.

53 years. Rachel's mother having died, she was living, at the time of her marriage, with her Goldthwaite relatives in Northbridge. Dr. Crane was born in Norton, Mass., March 26, 1756, the son of John and Rachel (Terry) Crane, who were Friends. On first coming to the town, he boarded in the family of his wife's uncle, Ezekiel Goldthwaite, and the room that was his study is still pointed out in the old house. He afterwards bought the homestead of Joseph Goldthwaite, another uncle, who removed to Peru, and there he was engaged for more than thirty years, in addition to his pastoral duties, in preparing young men for college. More than one hundred in all pursued their studies with him, among whom were Dr. Spring of New York, his brother, Rev. Samuel Spring of East Hartford, Dr. Joel Hawes of Hartford, and others who afterwards became eminent. According to their gravestones in Northbridge, Dr. Crane died Sept. 1, 1836, aged 81, and Rachel, his wife, Nov. 16, 1832. They had three daughters:

1 Rachel[7], b. Jan. 7, 1785; m. Dec. 20, 1809, Rev. Ezekiel Rich.

2 Susanna, b. Apr. 6, 1786; m. Apr. 3, 1808, Abiel Jaques, Esq., of Worcester.

3 Hannah, b. Jan. 14, 1788; m. May 30, 1816, Rev. John Taylor.

224 ABIGAIL, b. Mch. 17, 1760.

225 MARCELLUS, b. ——; d. July 11, 1761.

**89. Jonathan[6] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Sutton and New Salem, Mass., b. Jan. 14, 1742, in Smithfield, R. I., removed with his father and most of his brothers, when about eighteen, to what is now Northbridge, Mass. He married, about 1764, LYDIA CHASE, born May 14, 1741, daughter of Ambrose and Thankful (Robbins) Chase, the former a descendant (through Isaac[3], Daniel[2]) of Aquila[1] Chase of Newbury. Jonathan was a soldier in the Revolution, enlisting for three years Jan. 11, 1781, in Capt. Chase's company, Col. Davis' regiment. He is described in the muster-roll as of Sutton, 39 years old, 5 ft. 10 in. high, of dark hair and complexion, and a farmer; birthplace, Smithfield, R. I. He was reported as on duty in camp, Bald Hill, Sept., 1781, and at Peekskill Aug., 1781; as sick in general hospital Oct. and Dec., 1781, Jan. and Feb., 1782, and as "transferred

to Invalids" June 21, 1782. He signs a receipt for clothing delivered Mch. 16, 1784. In 1783 he was of New Salem, where he bought, June 10th of that year, a lot of 50 acres, described as No. 167, in the fourth division; this was sold, with the same description, by his son Robert, May 24, 1806. It was in the north part of New Salem, afterwards Orange. Jonathan's health, which became affected while in the army, seems never to have been recovered. This family is spoken of as gifted with remarkable powers of memory. Children* (order not fully known):

226 + THANKFUL[6], b. Jan. 2, 1765; m. Thaddeus Elliot.
227 DAVID, soldier in Revolution, name found on pay-roll dated Sept. 27, 1783, in the company of Capt. Joseph Elliot of Sutton.
228 + ROBERT, b. Oct. 13, 1768; m. Lois Knapp.
229 + PATIENCE, m. Nathaniel Elliot.
230 LYDIA, m. ——— Miles.
231 REBEKAH, m. ——— Powers.
232 HANNAH, m. ——— Allen.
233 + JACOB, b. Dec. 28, 1775; m. Polly Southwick.
234 + HOPESTILL, b. ———, 1779; m. Jonathan Chase.

**90. Jacob[5] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, born in Smithfield, R. I., in 1744, removed, when about 16 years old, with his father's family to what is now Northbridge, Mass., where he received a deed of land from his father, March 20, 1775, having then lately come of age. He married, Apr. 14, 1785, RACHEL AXTELL, and died, according to his gravestone, March 28, 1804, in the 61st year of his age. His widow afterwards married Major David Batcheller, and died Apr. 8, 1827, aged 73 years (gravestone). Jacob Goldthwaite was a private in Captain Abram Batcheller's company, Col. Jonathan Holman's regiment, in the Rhode Island Alarm, Dec., 1776, marching to Providence

* There is tradition of an Aquila, also. To this family may belong "Mr. Prince Gouldthwight," who m. Sept. 10, 1786, Miss Thankful Sneal, when both are called of Uxbridge. (Uxbridge Rec.) I have had valuable assistance in collecting records of Jonathan's children from Mr. A. J. Elliot of Cambridge, Vt., a descendant of Thankful.

and serving 17 days. Again, in the Rhode Island Alarm in July and August, 1780, he served six days in Captain David Batcheller's company, Col. Nathan Tyler's regiment. Children:

235 BETSEY[6], b. 1789; m. Daniel Adams; d. Mch. 23, 1823, aged 34 (gravestone). They have buried in Northbridge two children, Tabitha Ann[7], b. 1807, who d. Apr. 7, 1809, aged 1 y. 8 m. 12 d., and Willard Goldthwait, b. 1811, who d. Mch. 23, 1815, aged 3 y. 5 m. 8 d. Daniel Adams m. 2d, Abigail ———, who d. Mch. 30, 1844, aged 58. A dau. of this marriage, Clarissa Marsh M. Adams, buried in Northbridge, d. Sept. 21, 1828, aged 2 y. 2 m. Daniel Adams d. Aug. 5, 1856, aged 76 years.

236 WILLARD, b. 1791; d. Feb. 10, 1798, aged 6 y. 9 m. 10 d.

237 RACHEL, m. Henry Dunn, Jr.; they have four children buried in Northbridge:

Elias F.[7], b. 1814; d. Mch. 13, 1815, aged 1 y. 1 m. 22 d.
Lydia, b. 1815; d. Oct. 26, 1815, aged 14 hours.
Ceraphyne, b. 1815; d. Oct. 15, 1816, aged 1 year.
Jacob G., b. 1816; d. July 20, 1817, aged 1 year.

91. **Ezekiel[5] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge and South Danvers, Mass., born Oct. 18, 1748, in Smithfield, R. I., removed with his father's family, when about twelve years old, to what is now Northbridge, Mass., where he married, Dec. 3, 1772, ANNA ADAMS, born Apr. 8, 1754, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Dean) Adams;* she had a twin brother, Israel. The Adams families lived, like the Goldthwaites, in the part of Sutton set off in 1780 to Northbridge. Ezekiel had land there given him by his father, Apr. 1, 1775. He remained on this farm till 1784, when he bought of the heirs of Richard Derby, Sen., a farm in his father's native town of South Danvers and removed thither. This farm is described in the deed of Feb. 7, 1784, as that "by which the great road from Boston to Salem passes, formerly called Ives, but now Derby farm." In the purchase was included also "a pew in the meeting-

*The descent of James Adams of Sutton from William Adams of Ipswich, supposed son of Henry of Braintree, is found Vol. II, p. 87, Essex Antiquarian.

house of South Danvers, where Mr. Holt preaches, and now occupied by one Joseph Flint." Mr. Goldthwaite recorded some of his experiences, in making this change of residence, in the following note found in his account book:

"At Salem, Feb. 4, 1784, I, Ezekiel Goldthwait of Northbridge in the county of Worcester bought a farm in Danvers called Derby's farm and determined to move directly to it, but through disappointment of selling my farm in Northbridge as I expected, I let it to Amos Flint who was on the farm when I bought it, which proved an injury to me. May 3, 1784 I set out with my family except my second son in his ninth year I left with his grandfather Adams, and I arrived in Danvers May 5th with my family, well through the goodness of God which I hope forever to remember. May 3, 1785 I brought my son Joel from his grandfather's and I saw a snowbank of considerable length in the town of Lyn."

All Mr. Goldthwaite's eleven children except the youngest were born in Northbridge. He died June 18, 1800, very suddenly, of a disease much resembling Asiatic cholera. His widow married, Nov. 6, 1803, Captain Caleb Moulton of Sudbury, who died Sept. 19, 1821, aged 76. Mrs. Anna Moulton lived to the age of 91 y. 7 mos. 22 d., and died of lung fever, Dec. 31, 1843. Children:

238 + EZEZIEL[6], b. Jan. 1, 1774; m. Polly Fuller.

239 JOEL, b. Jan. 9, 1776; d. Jan. 1, 1853, aged 77. He was never married, and carried on for years his business as a baker in Salem, his shop being situated in the west part of Essex street, near where is now Grace church.

240 ELIJAH, b. Oct. 12, 1777; d. May 3, 1800, at sea, in his 23d year.

241 + PRUDENCE, b. Aug. 14, 1779; m. Jonathan Wilson.

242 + BEULAH, b. Oct. 31, 1781; m. Stephen B. Dockham.

243 + LUCINDA, b. Sept. 16, 1783; m. Ezra Dodge and Stephen Fogg.

244 + LUTHER, b. Jan. 12, 1786; m. Hannah Meader Lawrence.

245 + MOSES, b. Sept. 29, 1787; m. Margaret D. Garney.

246 + WILLARD, b. July 6, 1790; m. Dolly Johnson.

247 + AARON, b. Nov. 6, 1793; m. Christiana Peabody.

248 ANNA, b. Mar. 8, 1797; m. William Johnson; no children; d. June 24, 1880.

92. **Esther[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem about 1742, married, Dec. 9, 1759, ABRAHAM SHAW. He died July, 1774. The baptisms of the following children are found in the South Danvers church records:

249 JOSEPH[6], bapt. Nov. 16, 1760.
250 ABIGAIL, bapt. Jan. 1, 1764.
251 MARY, bapt. Sept. 15, 1765.
252 HANNAH, bapt. July 12, 1767.
253 SARAH, bapt. June 4, 1769.
254 THANKFUL, bapt. Mar. 8, 1772.

93. **Hannah[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem about 1744, married Oct. 16, 1762, AMOS TRASK. Administration on the estate of Amos Trask, yeoman, of Danvers, was granted to Mrs. Mehitable Trask, July 15, 1778. On the same day Wm. Shillaber was appointed guardian of Joseph Trask, aged 9, and Josiah Southwick, of Hannah, aged 12, and Abigail, aged 6, all children of Amos Trask. It would seem that the mother was then dead, and that Mrs. Mehitabel Trask was sister of Amos, for, in the division of the estate of "Mehitabel Trask, singlewoman," to nephews and nieces in 1814, are mentioned children of Joseph Trask, a nephew, and Hannah Osborn. The inventory of Amos Trask amounted to £2,688 8s. Children:

255 HANNAH[6], b. 1766; m. Caleb Osborn.
256 JOSEPH, b. 1769.
257 ABIGAIL, b. 1772; m., probably, Benjamin Bullock of Danvers, mariner. (See Vol. 157, p. 290, Essex Deeds.)

95. **John[5] Goldthwaite** (*David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there in 1739, married, Nov., 1768, ANNA GIRDLER, born in 1744, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Cavendish) Girdler of Marblehead. Mrs. Girdler, after the death of her husband, had married Nathaniel Goldthwaite, cousin of John's father, and had brought her children with her to Danvers. Mr. John Goldthwaite died suddenly, Jan. 6, 1772, at the age of 33. His widow joined the church and had her two children baptized Dec. 19, 1773. She lived to

be nearly 95 years old, dying in 1838. She is well remembered by her great grandchildren still living. Children:

258 + DANIEL[8], b. Aug. 1, 1769; m. Polly Burns.

259 + JOHN, b. Nov. 27, 1771; m. Eunice Thomas.

**102. Capt. Jacob[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., born in Boston in 1739, married, Jan. 1, 1761, ELIZABETH NIGHTINGALE of Braintree, daughter of William Nightingale. He had the trade of a rope-maker, which he probably learned in Braintree, as he was of that town when he enlisted, Apr. 10, 1756, at the age of 17, in Capt. Nathaniel Blake's company, for the Crown Point Expedition, rank given as "centinel," and service ending Nov. 14th. He served the next year also, when he appears as a private, "of Milton," in a roll of part of the company of Capt. William Arbuthnot, in the capitulation of Fort William Henry, Aug. 9, 1757. The tradition of his being one of the few survivors of the massacre that followed, still remains in his family. He served also in the campaigns of 1758, 1759, and 1760.

At the breaking out of the Revolutionary War, Jacob Goldthwait went from Stoughton as sergeant in the Lexington Alarm. Jacob "Guildthwrit" of Stoughton is found as sergeant in Capt. Briggs' Co., Col. Read's Reg., serving eight months during the siege of Boston; return dated Roxbury, Sept. 26, 1775. He was afterwards an officer in Col. John Crane's regiment of artillery, and his accounts for service, first as lieutenant, and afterwards as captain, — covering the four years Jan. 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1781, — are found in the Massachusetts Archives. The services of Jacob's father, Benjamin, as captain, major, and colonel, in the French War, have already been given, and those of Jacob's oldest son, Timothy, in the Revolution, hereafter appear. Such an unusual record of the protracted war services of three successive generations of their ancestry could hardly fail to have been kept in memory by their descendants, and we accordingly find it given as tradition among Timothy's descendants.*

* See note, page 80.

The residence of Capt. Goldthwaite, as he continued to be called, was in what was East Stoughton, now Avon, where one of his grandchildren, Mrs. Marietta Tucker, still (1896) lives, the last survivor, so far as is known, of her generation of the Stoughton family. Capt. Goldthwaite appears in the records as "Jacob Goldthwait, gentleman," his sons as "yeomen." He died Apr. 7, 1817; his widow, Elizabeth, Dec. 14, 1825, aged 90. Children (order of birth unknown):

260 + TIMOTHY[6], b. 1762; m. Mary Briggs.
261 BETSEY, m. Mch. 25, 1790, Jonathan Blanchard.
262 + JACOB, m. Sept. 24, 1797, Susanna Harris.
263 POLLY, m. Aug. 29, 1793, Edward Battles.
264 + LOT, m. June 20, 1794, Susanna Briggs.
266 + GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. abt. 1784; m. Hannah Billings, Hannah Bryant, and Lucy Loring.
267 + JOSEPH, m. June 27, 1805, Esther Linfield.
268 + BENJAMIN, m. abt. 1817, Naomi Jones.

**104. Benjamin[5] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Malden and Boston, born (probably in Boston) in 1743, married May 3, 1767, LOIS BOARDMAN, born in Lynn Aug. 13, 1747, daughter of John and Eunice (Cheever) Boardman, and a descendant of William[1] Bordman, of Cambridge, Mass. Lois died Oct. 12, 1812, and Mr. Goldthwaite married 2d, ELIZABETH WADSWORTH BARRETT, born 1772, daughter of Joseph Wadsworth and Ruth (Smallidge) Barrett of Boston. "Benjamin Goldthwait died in Malden July 26, 1835, aged 91 years;" Mrs. "Betsy W. Goldthwait Died in Boston Dec. 9, 1845, Aged 73 years." (Family Rec.)

The people of Lynn and neighboring towns were, at that early day, engaged largely in the manufacture of shoes, and, in the division of that labor, Benjamin followed the business of making heels. He is called "of Malden, Heelmaker," May 28, 1770, when he bought there a farm of 15 acres, with buildings. This he sold in 1778, and about that time removed to Boston, where he for some years kept a tavern on Back street. His name appears as living in Margaret street, in

the directory of 1796. His property there is thus described in 1798 (Vol. 25, Boston City Documents):

"Benjamin Goldthwait, owner, Benjamin Goldthwait and John Edes occupiers; fronting south on Samuel Ruggles, north west on Margarette Lane, east on Mrs. Hust and Matthew Pedley. Land 962 sq. ft.; house 662 sq. ft. 2 stories, 16 windows — 1 shop, 300 sq. ft.; 2 stories of wood; value $1200."

Benjamin Goldthwait was one of the volunteers from Lynn in the Lexington Alarm; he is allowed in the list for forty miles' travel. Tradition says that he was working in the field when the alarm was given, when he threw down his hoe and ran to help repel the British. Children* (all by 1st wife, order of birth unknown):

269 + JOHN, b. ; m. Sally Morris.

270 + LOIS, b. Aug. 13, 1770; m. Matthew Lodge.

271 ESTHER, b. ; m. (int. pub. Oct. 23, 1793) Samuel Bordman of Exeter.

272 EUNICE, b. ; m. Feb. 19, 1795, at Boston (by Rev. John Murray) William Wakefield, "of Cape Ann." She had two daughters, Nancy and Harriet, and m. 2d, Mr. Mansfield, and 3d, Mr. Fox. Her daughters are said to have been called by the name of the 3d husband, and one of them married Mr. Cox. Eunice is spoken of as a very handsome woman.

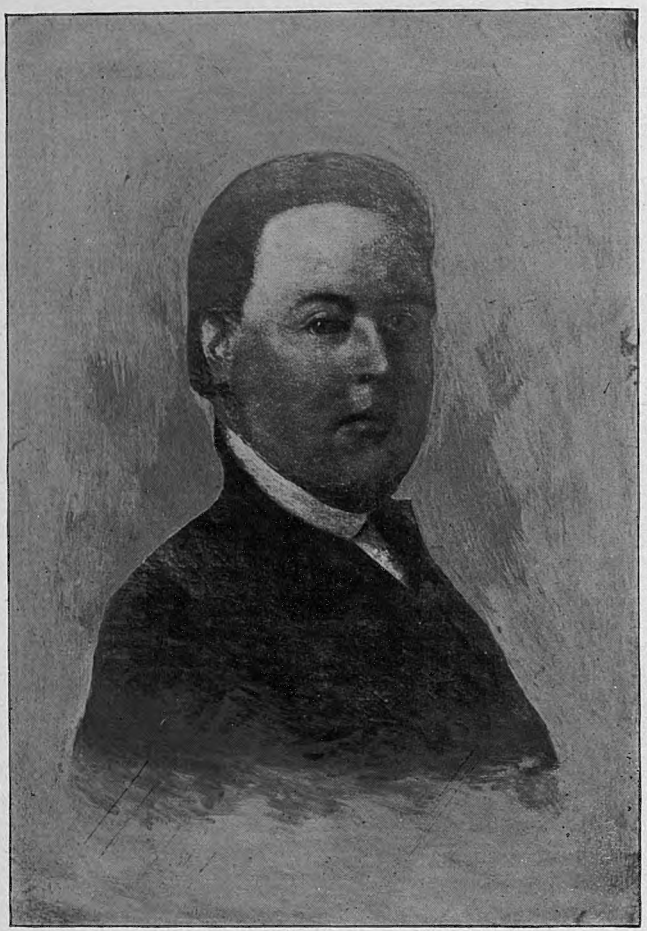
273 EZEKIEL, b. ; m. ————; he is called "of St. Jago, Cuba, Gent.," in 1830, when he sold to Benjamin Goldthwait, his father, land "inherited from his mother, Lois, daughter of John Boardman, late of Saugus." It is only known of him that he was at one time a wealthy planter in Cuba, but afterwards lost his property in some of the troubles there; that he had one daughter, Sarah Ann, who came to the United States and joined the Roman Catholic church in Baltimore.

274 SALLY, b. ————; "Miss Sally Goldthwait died March, 1790. (Mass. magazine).

275 HANNAH, b. 1781; "Hannah Goldthwait died May, 1813, ae. 32." (Continental Journal.)

---

* Esther, Sally, and Hannah, found as above in Boston records, are considered, for various reasons, to be, most probably, of this family. They died or removed from the town too early to be remembered by any now living.



MAJOR JOSEPH GOLDTHWAITE.

*From unfinished portrait by Copley.*

**105. Major Joseph[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Oct. 5, 1730, married HANNAH BRIDGHAM, said to have been of Barre, Mass. She had a brother, Joseph Bridgham, of Rehoboth.* They had no children; she died during the Revolution, at some time before the date of her husband's will of Feb. 11, 1778.

Joseph Goldthwaite entered the Boston Latin School in 1738, but nothing further as to his earlier life has been found recorded. He probably began the military career, which he afterwards followed, near the commencement of the French and Indian War, when he was about twenty-five years old. He appears as Major in 1759, in the regiment from Boston, under command of Col. John Phillips, and as Major, Jan. 1, 1760, to Jan. 10, 1761, on the roll of field and staff officers in Col. Bagley's regiment, in service at Louisburg, in which he acted also as paymaster, for, Feb. 28, 1760, £1,242 were ordered sent to Maj. Joseph Goldthwait at Louisburg to pay the wages of those soldiers in Col. Bagley's regiment who had continued there during the winter (Council Rec., p. 196). He served during the campaign of 1762 as Lieut.-Colonel of the regiment commanded by Col. Richard Saltonstall, roll dated Boston, Feb. 19, 1763, in which he is called "of Roxbury." This was the highest rank he attained in the Provincial army, and he was addressed at that period as Colonel. When, in 1768, on account of the resistance of the inhabitants to the customs duties imposed by the Crown, British troops began to be quartered in Boston, "Joseph Goldthwait, Junr., Esq.," was, on nomination of Gov. Bernard, appointed by the Council, Oct. 5, 1768, their Commissary. From that time he had the title of Major, by which he is now generally known. In the lists of loyalists of a later day, he is set down as a "Crown Officer."†

---

* Dr. Joseph Bridgham lived in that part of Rehoboth now Seekonk, practiced medicine, and died Dec. 4, 1789, aged 57. Hon. Samuel Bridgham, Mayor of Providence, R. I. (1836), was his son. (History of Rehoboth.)

† Distinction is to be made between titles in the British and in the Provincial army, an officer in the former, according to the rules of the home govern-

In the Mass. Hist. Society's Collections, Vol. X, p. 121, is printed a list of the different nations of Indians that met Sir William Johnson at Niagara, July, 1764, to make peace in behalf of their tribes, which was "inclosed in a letter from Col. Joseph Goldthwait of Boston to Dr. Stiles*, A. D. 1766":

"Enclosed," writes Col. Goldthwait, "is a pair of Indian moccasons, made by a squaw of the Fox tribe, also a pair of Garters. I also send you a French bowl of a pipe which was presented to the Huron tribe by a French priest. The decorations are lost, but it may serve to hang up in your study, as it is made of some ore spewed out of a rock near Lake St. Clair. Also the cover is a deer skin I saw drest by an Indian girl of the Oneida tribe of 11 years old."

Of the several Goldthwaite loyalists, Major Joseph was one of the most uncompromising in his devotion to his king. At the outbreak of the Revolution, he was, as has been said, Commissary and Barrack master of the royal troops in Boston, where he passed the winter of the siege, and at its evacuation, March 17, 1776, he went with the British army to Halifax, and thence to Quebec, finally reaching New York, where he died, Oct. 3, 1779. Nine days before his departure from Boston, he wrote the following letter to his uncle, Ezekiel Goldthwait, Esq., of Boston:

BOSTON, March 8, 1776.

DR SIR

As I must leave you, I acquaint you I have left belonging to Mrs Bacon a easy chair, two Tables at my house, & a looking glass—

Of my own in the house

2 large mahogany tables
1 four feet do
1 oval do—two card Tables
12 Mahogany Chairs

---

ment, outranking one of the same grade in the latter. Dr. E. E. Hale, in his *Life of Washington*, dwells on this fact as a cause of much dissatisfaction among our officers, and as being one of the reasons for the disastrous result of some of the campaigns in the French and Indian war, notably that of General Braddock's expedition against Fort du Quesne.

* This was Dr. Ezra Stiles, afterwards President of Yale College, and at this time a settled minister at Newport, R. I.

A Mahogany Desk — a mahogany chest of drawers —
two large Scotch Carpets
Six Windsor Chairs
Potts, Kettles, &c, &c, which you let my wife know off. Mrs. Mitchell has promis[d] to take care of the things & you[l] hear of her at her son, Mr. Clement the Carpenter. I also leave Ten Hogsheads Mollasses at Jesse Green's distil-house which will be very servisable if it can be save[d] to her, besides a great number of articles, all of which I cant carry; in short I leave behind me at least Three thousand pounds Sterling. You[l] give the enclos[d] to my wife if you can meet her. When I shall see her God only knows, don't let her want for anything.

I am wishing you, my aunt, & all the family great health & I hope you[l] all pass through this day of Tryal & meet with Joy above.

Yr sincere nephew
JOS. GOLDTHWAIT

To Ezekiel Goldthwait Esq.

Some of the experiences of Maj. Joseph's wife, Mrs. Hannah, while her husband was shut up in Boston with the British army, appear in the Journal of the Massachusetts House of Representatives.* Late in the afternoon of Friday, Aug. 4, 1775, she, with her sister-in-law, Mrs. Benjamin Goldthwait, and a Mrs. Chamberlain, left Boston, then closely besieged, with a horse and chaise, and crossed Winnissimet Ferry to Chelsea, a step which must have required considerable courage, "no such instance having happened before," as appears from the report of the commanding officer, Lieut.-Col. Loammi Baldwin, who had them arrested and brought under guard to the General Court, then sitting at Watertown. A committee was appointed to examine into their case, who said in their report of Aug. 7th, that Mrs. Benjamin Goldthwait and Mrs. Chamberlain, "having given such an open and full account of matters, and appear so friendly to the Country, your committee think they may, without danger thereto, be freed from confinement," but they recommended that Mrs. Goldthwait, wife of Major Joseph Goldthwait, might be permitted to go to Stafford (Stafford Springs, Conn.) "to endeavor the recovery of her health by use of the

* See Force's American Archives, Vol. III, pp. 312, 314, 355.

waters there, and to be under the care of the Selectmen of said Stafford, during her stay in that place, and afterwards to remove to Rehoboth, to reside with her brother, Mr. Joseph Brigham (Bridgham), there to be under the care of the Committee of Correspondence of said town (without any expense to the publick) until the further order of this Court." More than two weeks later she was still at Watertown, when, August 23d, she petitioned the Court to give her leave to use the waters at Newton, instead of those of Stafford, till she should be better enabled to proceed to Rehoboth, the petition being accompanied by a certificate of her physician, Marshall Spring, that she was "too much indisposed by a paralytick disorder to undertake so distant a journey as the Town of Stafford." Her prayer was granted, and it is probable she remained through the siege at Newton, where the family of Mr. Benjamin Goldthwait had also taken refuge (their youngest child, Esther, being born there Oct. 9th), and that after the evacuation she returned to Boston, where, according to the statement of Miss Hannah Goldthwait Gowen, her husband's niece, she died at her own house in that city, having, probably, never again been able to see her husband. Miss Gowen, who wrote in 1861, at the age of 87, speaks of Maj. Joseph's house as that "where Dr. White now lives," meaning, as she explains, an old house on that spot. A portrait of Major Joseph was painted by Copley not long before the latter left America for England, in 1774. It is now in possession of the grandchildren of his niece, Mrs. Dr. Adams.

Major Joseph was proscribed and banished as a loyalist in 1778. Jan. 9, 1778, Joseph Henderson was appointed agent on the estate of Joseph Goldthwait of Boston, "Absentee," Edward Green, merchant, and Ebenezer Bachedor, bondsmen. It was soon after this time that he drew up the following will, or memorandum for a will, which I found recorded at Somerset House, London, in 1890. It is headed:

"Memorandum of Joseph Goldthwait the younger concerning the disposal of his estate, which memorandum was found in his desk after his death, which hap-

pened about Oct. 3, 1779, in the outward of the City of New York, about three miles distant from the town, at the house of Mrs. Love Oliver, wife of Dr. Peter Oliver, who delivered the keys of this box or desk to Richard and Sarah Williams about one hour after his decease. Richard and Sarah Williams, together with Wm. Taylor, Francis Greene, Fred. Wm. Geyer, all merchants of New York, testify to the handwriting being that of the deceased.

"Memorandum of disposal of my estate, Feb. 11, 1778. To Joseph Goldthwait, my nephew, son of my brother Philip, my farm at Woolwich, in Sheepscot River, Province of Mass. Bay, on which his father lives, which I bought of Samuel Stimson, he to take possession of it at 21, unless his father chooses to remain on it, then his father to pay him £100 sterling and keep the farm for himself and heirs. But if my nephew has been a Rebbel, and borne arms against his King, then this to be void and the estate to go to his father to do as he pleases. I give a piece of land at Biddeford, in the mouth of the Samo (Saco) River, in the Province of Mass. Bay and County of York, to my brother Philip to give to his daughter Hannah.

"My farm at Weston, in Essex, Province of Mass. Bay, whereon my honored parents now live, I leave for them to enjoy as long as it shall please God to let them live. Also my executors to pay them £150 for their support and comfort, and whichsoever survive the other then only pay as much as he or she may require, as this sum may be sufficient, with the produce of the farm, to support them. It is hoped that some of my brothers who are living will see the money properly laid out, so that they enjoy all the comfort this world can [give] them while they remain alive, and after their decease the house, farm, and appurtenances to revert to Joseph, the son of my sister Martha, married to Dr. Gowen (if he be living), if not then to be given among the rest of her children, unless she chooses to keep it, then for her to live on it, and after to be divided among her children.

"The one half the Still-House, Store-House, and wharf in Auchmoody's Lane, which I bought in company with my late friend, Joshua Winslow, of Joshua Henshaw, to be sold. My estate in Boston, called Hubbard's wharf, and Hubbard's pasture, on the southeast side of Fort Hill, if after this present Rebellion I should not be able to live in Boston, and should not otherwise dispose of it before my decease, to my brother Samuel, to enjoy till his son Joseph comes of age, who is to take possession of it and improve and enjoy it as long as he lives, and after his decease to be entailed on the male heir of his body if he calls him Joseph, as my intention is that this estate shall always be a family estate, and belong to one of my own name, with this proviso, that none of them are Rebbels and have borne arms against their King, otherwise to go to the next eldest son of the same family who is loyal and true to his King and country, to be entailed upon his next heir, and his next heir, and so on forever.

"I do farther order that if my brother Philip should not keep possession of the farm at Woolwich, then he to receive the sum of £500 to purchase a farm

where he pleases, to enable him to live comfortably and bring up his children, this farm to be divided, after his decease, among his children (except Joseph, who is already above provided for), they taking care to provide for the widow of my said brother if she be living.

"I give to my brother, Benjamin Goldthwait, £100, and to each of his children living at my decease, £50, except Sarah, who is married to John Appadail of New Castle on Tine*, in England, to be £100. To sister Sarah Williams, wife of Richard Williams, £200, and if she leaves any children, to each of them £50.

"To good friend, Mrs. Hannah Winslow, widow of Joshua Winslow, £300, if she be a widow at my decease. If married, only £50, to provide her suitable mourning for her old acquaintance. To her daughters, Elizabeth, Nancy, Sucky, Katty, and Hannah, £50 each, and to her daughter, Polly Loring Winslow, only £10, as she is named for her grandmother, and will probably share her fortune. (Mention is made, also, of Joshua Loring Winslow, whom he has sent to London to be educated.) To Mrs. Love Oliver, wife of Dr. Peter Oliver, the use of £1,000, as a token of my very great regard.

"To Mr. John Andrews, my clerk, £100."

(Recorded Folio 518, Collins.)

Nov. 18, 1780, administration on this will was granted in London to Samuel Goldthwait, "one of the executors of Joseph Goldthwait, father of above testator."

**106. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Dec. 31, 1731, married (intention published Oct. 31, 1754) MEHITABEL PRATT. He was a member of the Boston Latin School 1741.

Miss Gowen, his niece, says of John, in her account of the family, that "he commanded a man-of-war in the Revolution, and was kept a prisoner in England until peace was declared, when he returned home to die." He was unquestionably a master mariner, and, at the beginning of the Revolution, seems to have been commander of a merchant vessel, which was brought into Norwich, Conn., in 1775, and its contents confiscated. From the record † of this transaction he would

* *on Tine* is crossed out in the original.

† Hannah Winslow, John Goldthwait, John Winslow, Jr., and Isaac Winslow of Boston, administrators on estate of Joshua Winslow of Boston, deceased. May, 1777, judgment is recovered against above administrators for the brig

appear to have been living in May, 1777. He is not, however, mentioned in the will of his brother, Maj. Joseph, of Feb., 1778, nor in that of his father in 1780, and seems therefore to have been then deceased. Since his daughter was brought up by her grandmother, the mother probably died early. The baptisms of two children of John and Mehitabel are found, the first in the records of Christ Church, the second in those of King's Chapel.

276 JOHN[6], bapt. Aug. 6, 1755, "privet." His baptism at home shows he was a delicate child, and he may not have lived to grow up. No further mention of him has been found.

277 ELIZABETH, bapt. Sept. 30, 1770. The will of her grandmother, Mrs. Martha Goldthwait, leaves to granddaughter, Elizabeth Goldthwait, "whom I have hitherto maintained and brought up," £400, and all her (my) clothes and wearing apparel. January 9, 1807, she was Elizabeth Lovewell, and she married twice afterwards, her last husband being a Smith. She is called "daughter of John Goldthwait of Boston, mariner, deceased," in the probate record of her grandmother's estate.

**107. Capt. Philip[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston and Biddeford, Me., was born in Boston March 27, 1733, taking his name from that of his mother's father, Philip Lewis. He was a member of the Boston Latin School in 1741. He married (int. pub. at Boston June 7, 1756) MARY JORDAN, the daughter, born July 29, 1735, of Captain Samuel and Olive (Plaisted) Jordan, of Biddeford, Me. She died Sept. 27, 1760, according to her gravestone,* still stand-

---

*Nancy*, brought into Norwich in 1775, with cargo of molasses, all belonging to said estate, and taken for public use by order of General Assembly. (Records of State of Conn., Vol. I, p. 289.)

*In memory of Mary, the loving Consort of Capt. Phillip Goldthwait who died Sept. 27, 1760, æ. 24.

Capt. Samuel Jordan was the son of Dominicus[2], and grandson of Rev. Robert[1] Jordan, an English clergyman, of Spurwink (Cape Elizabeth), Me., 1640, who probably held the first regular service of the English Church in that place. The baptismal font which he brought from England is now in possession of the Maine Historical Society at Brunswick. He was afterwards forbidden by the

ing in the ancient burying-ground near the former site of the First Church, Biddeford (now Lower Biddeford). Her youngest child, Mary, baptized about three months after her death, was born, probably, not long before it. Capt. Philip married 2d, Dec. 17, 1762, "MRS." ABIGAIL DYER of Biddeford, who was, probably, the daughter, bapt. Jan. 16, 1743, 4, of Joseph and Abigail Dyer. She died of old age Feb. 22, 1832, aged 88. (Rec. of 1st church, Biddeford.)

Capt. Philip was an officer of the Customs at Winter Harbor, and adhered to the side of the king when the Revolutionary war broke out. Sabine, in his "American Loyalists," says he was one of the two persons of Saco and Biddeford dealt with by the Whigs of that section for their loyal principles, and that as soon as the war commenced he placed himself under British protection at Boston. However that may have been, it is certain, from the will of his brother, Major Joseph, that, at its date, Feb. 11, 1778, he was living on a farm belonging

---

General Court at Boston to baptize according to the rites of the Church of England, and, for a time, laid aside his office, resuming it later, when the government came into the hands of the King's commissioners.

When Capt. Samuel Jordan, father of Mrs. Goldthwaite, was a boy, the Indians, in King William's war, came to Spurwink to the house of his father, Dominicus, whom they killed, carrying his wife and five children captive to Canada. The family all returned from captivity except the youngest daughter, who married a French gentleman and settled in Canada. The knowledge of the Indian language and character, then obtained, was of great service to Capt. Jordan in after life, enabling him to act as interpreter in the making of treaties, and to cope successfully with the wily savages during the years of Indian warfare in which much of his life was passed. His home was the ancient garrison house, built, probably, by him, at Biddeford Pool (then Winter Harbor), where the descendants of his daughter, Mary Goldthwaite, now live. It was standing as early as 1717, and was surrounded by a high palisade of timber and stone, with lookouts commanding a view each way at the corners. Here Capt. Jordan kept a store and had a large trade in general merchandise with the neighboring settlers, the location being most accessible by boat from all points. He was a man of great courage, filled many important positions in the settlement, and died there Dec. 20, 1742, aged 58. His widow married, as second wife, Rev. Thomas Smith, first settled minister of Falmouth, now Portland. (Information given by John S. Locke, Esq., of Saco, Me.)

to the latter, at Woolwich, Me., near the mouth of the Kennebec. An earlier record in regard to him says: "Captain Philip Goldthwait was brought before the New Hampshire Committee of Safety at Portsmouth Nov. 23, 1775, on suspicion of being unfriendly to the liberties of America. Upon examination, nothing appearing against him, ordered that he be dismissed." (Force's Am. Archives, v. iv, p. 5.)

There can be no doubt, however, as to Capt. Philip's real sentiments on the great question then dividing Whigs and Tories. The atmosphere in which he was living must soon have become unendurable to one holding his opinions, and we soon find him in England, where he appears as early as October, 1780,* at that date taking out in London administration of his brother's estate. His niece, Miss Gowen, says of him that he went to England and bought an annuity in the king's household, and became one of the Gentlemen of the bedchamber, and, she adds, "When my father was in London he attended a christening of one of the royal babies with my uncle." Dr. Gowen, her father, is known to have been in England in the summer and autumn of 1783. How much longer Capt. Philip remained there is not now known, but that he died, perhaps at sea before Oct., 1786, appears from probate records at Boston, where Edward Dawes of Boston, trader, is appointed, Oct. 10, 1786, administrator on the estate of Philip Goldthwait, late of Boston, mariner. His inventory contained clothes, a quadrant, book, and chest, and amounted to £7 10s. James Graham, trader, and Samuel Beals, tailor, of Boston, were bondsmen. The title of captain, usually applied to Philip, would seem to have come from his command of vessels. The calling of a mariner was a natural one for him to follow, since it was that of his mother's father and brother, and of his own elder brother, and it is interesting to note that in every generation of his descendants to the present day there have been more or less who have chosen the same

*As Philip was in New York after Oct. 12, 1779, he must have gone to England between these two dates.

occupation, a choice favored by the vicinity to the seashore, where very many of them have continued to make their home. Children by 1st wife (exact order of birth unknown):

278 + PHILLIP[6], b. 1757; m. Martha Hanscom.

279 MARTHA, b. ——, ——; m. Dec. 8, 1779, Rufus Tarbox.

280 MARY, bapt. Jan., 1761; m. George Fordyce; m. 2d, Oct. 8, 1795, Capt. Rishworth Jordan, Jr. She seems to have had no children. A handsome silver tankard, marked *M. F.*, has come down from her through her niece and namesake, Mrs. Polly Hussey, to a daughter of the latter.

By 2d wife:

281 + JOSEPH, b. Dec. 24, 1764; m. Jane Miller.

282 ABIGAIL, b. ——, ——; m. (int. pub. Dec. 25, 1790), Samuel Perkins.

283 HANNAH, b. ——, ——; mentioned in the will of her uncle, Maj. Joseph, and named, probably, from his wife.*

284 + JOHN, b. ; m. Betsey Stephenson.

**108. Samuel[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thos.*[1]), of Newport, R. I., and Baltimore, Md., born in Boston, Mar. 20, 1735, married, Feb. 12, 1761, AMY BORDEN, born 1737–8, daughter of Charles and Ann Borden of Newport; she died in Baltimore, July 23, 1797.† He married 2d, in Baltimore, about 1805, MRS. JAMIESON.

Samuel was early established as a merchant in Newport, where he remained till 1780. A letter in the New London Gazette, dated Newport, Dec. 19, 1774, has this reference to Samuel Goldthwaite and his business there:

"Last Friday arrived the brig Catharine, Capt. Congdon, but lately commanded by Capt. Joseph Rodman of this town, who died of the small pox in England. This vessel sailed from Liverpool the 3d of Sept. Mr. Goldthwait,

* It is said that one of Capt. Philip's daughters, perhaps Hannah, married Mr. Dame of Saco, and that two of their sons were Goldthwaite Dame and Ivory Dame, the latter of whom had Fred, Daniel, Olive (Lincoln), and others.

† "In Memory of Amey Goldthwait, consort of Samuel Goldthwait of this city, merchant, and daughter of the late Charles Bordin, Esq., of Newport, Rhode Island, who departed this life July 23, 1797, aged 60 years." (Tombstone in St. Paul's Cemetery, Baltimore.)

the owner, has agreed to deliver up her cargo to the committee of this town, to be sold agreeable to the orders of the Continental Congress."*

It is evident that he early came under suspicion as having loyalist sentiments. After the death of his brother, Major Joseph, in New York, October, 1779, he applied to the Council of War of Rhode Island for leave to go to that city, and permission was at first given, but was withdrawn in the month of December. The succeeding February he petitioned the Rhode Island General Assembly, representing that his brother had lately died in New York, leaving a large estate, then in the hands of persons who were wasting it; also, that he had been authorized to settle it if he could obtain permission to go to New York, asking to be allowed to do so, and to return with the effects when obtained, which petition the Council, after consideration, granted.

He did not, however, return, which seems, indeed, to have been impossible, for his father also died about one month after the last-mentioned date, and for four years after he was busily employed in the settlement of the two estates. This did not excuse him in the eyes of the Rhode Island authorities, and when, in July, 1780, an act was passed proscribing certain persons as having left the State and joined the enemy, ordering that, if they returned, they should be apprehended and imprisoned or transported, "Samuel Goldthwait, merchant, late of Newport," was included in the list. Orders were also given, under the same date, that such furniture and other personal estate as he had left in Newport should be inventoried and taken into possession of the Sheriff. About this time Samuel must have gone to England on business connected with the settlement of his father's and brother's estates, for, in November of the same year, he was granted administration on them in London. One year later, in October, 1781, he had returned, his wife, Amy, at that time preferring a petition to the Rhode Island

*The First General Congress of the colonies, which met at Philadelphia, Sept. 4, 1774, had resolved that no goods should be carried to Great Britain, nor any received from that country.

Assembly, stating that her husband was then in New York and had requested her, with her family, to come to him, and praying the Assembly to permit her, with her family, furniture, and effects, to go to him there by the first opportunity. The petition was "so far granted, that the said Amy Goldthwait, with her household furniture, be permitted to go to New York in a cartel vessel under the direction of William Taggart, Esq." Complications arose later regarding the settlement of the estate, requiring other visits to England, and the business was not ended for some years, as is shown by a long account brought down to the end of 1783, amounting to £116 4s. 8d., presented by Samuel, as administrator, for extra services, including "prosecuting several voyages to Great Britain, from New York to Boston, Nantucket, etc., and attending lawsuits in New York, Great Britain, etc., four years."

From the Rhode Island census of 1774, it appears that Samuel Goldthwaite's family then consisted of twelve persons, two of them blacks. Of the others, there were two males and two females over sixteen, and five males and one female under sixteen. The family settled in Baltimore after the Revolution. None of the children married except Joseph and Ann. A fine miniature of Samuel, with one of his son Joseph, was in possession of the daughter of the latter, Mrs. Owings. Children (first seven as found in Newport records):

285 SAMUEL, b. Sept. 26, 1761.

286 CHARLES, b. Aug. 14, 1763.

287 WILLIAM, b. Jan. 24, 1765; d. unm.

288 ELIZABETH, b. May 19, 1767; d. same month.

289 SON, b. 1768; this was probably Winkles B. Goldthwaite,* a druggist in Philadelphia, who d. unm.—said to have been also a physician.

---

* A letter dated Philadelphia, 179–, written by Winkles B. Goldthwait to his cousin, Martha Goldthwait (afterwards Ingersoll), in Boston, was in possession of the family of the latter. In it he speaks of his "brother William" and of the "family in Baltimore." In the Penn. Mag. of History, Vol. XII, p. 474, is an account of Maj. James Moore, a prominent citizen of Philadelphia, who at one time entertained Gen. Washington. He came there at the close of

290 JOSEPH, b. 1769; d. y.

291 ———, b. Jan. 26, ——; probably the daughter Ann, who m. Capt. Isaac Phillips of the U. S. Navy; no children.

292 JOSEPH, b. 1772–3; m. 1st, Sally Gordon, and 2d, Mary Dorsey from Elkridge, Md., by whom he had one dau., Mary Ann, who married Samuel Owings and lived a widow in Baltimore, where she died, Dec. 30, 1896, aged 81, the last survivor of her family; Joseph died Nov. 3, 1828, in his 56th year — tombstone in St. Paul's Cemetery, Baltimore.

293 THOMAS; lived to be of age, and was engaged to Miss Dorsey, sister of his brother's wife, but d. unm.

294 AMY; d. unm.

**109. Benjamin[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Aug. 6, 1737, married (int. pub. June 11, 1759) SARAH WHITE DAWES of Boston.

Mr. Goldthwaite was a merchant, having a "Ladies first class shop" on Cornhill, where he resided. He had a country home also in Sudbury. He died quite suddenly at the age of 45, in March, 1782, and his widow in Feb., 1787, five years later, at the age of 51. His will, made March 6, 1782, mentions each of his seven children then living, and his wife. His inventory amounted to £1,402, 3s. During the siege of Boston the family were in Newton, where one of the children was born. The experience of the mother in leaving the town has been told in the account of Maj. Joseph Goldthwaite. The children were mostly baptized in the New Brick Church; their births, as here given, were from a record made by their father in a volume of Dr. Watt's Sermons; children:

---

the last century, and engaged in the drug business. It is said of him, "his business proved unsuccessful, and, Jan. 2, 1798, the partnership of Goldthwait and Moore was dissolved. Their store was on the corner of 2d and Walnut Streets." This Mr. Goldthwait, partner of Maj. Moore, was the writer of the above letter, his name, Winkles B.[orden?], being that, probably, of a brother of his mother, spelt *Winchels* in the (printed) record of his birth at Newport.

In tracing the descendants of Samuel Goldthwaite, I have had valuable help from Miss Ella C. Campbell of Washington, whose acquaintance with Baltimore enabled her to find for me Mrs. Owings, whom she visited not long before her death; she has since found and copied the Goldthwaite tombstone inscriptions in the Baltimore cemetery here used.

295 BENJAMIN[6], b. Jan. 26, 1760; d. y.

296 + SARAH, b. Aug. 7, 1761; m. John Apdaill and Dr. Daniel Adams.

297 + HANNAH, b. Oct. 6, 1762; m. Richard Gardiner.

298 + MARTHA, b. July 7, 1764; m. Maj. George Ingersoll.

299 SUSANNA, b. Dec. 30, 1765; m. James Lanman (deacon of Brattle St. Church), and John Dorr.

300 EZEKIEL, b. Mch. 28, 1767; d. aged 12, burnt to death on Election Day while playing with squibs on the Common.

301 + BENJAMIN, b. May 10, 1770; m. Hannah Dawes.

302 POLLY, b. Apr. 8, 1772; "Lived 13 months & 3 days and died at Mr. Wiswall's in Newton, where she was nursed."

303 MARY, b. Aug. 22, 1773; d. Jan. 2, 1801; spoken of as "a beautiful girl."

304 + ESTHER, b. "Oct. 9, 1775, on Monday noon in Newton, near Boston, during the Boston blockade"; m. John Dorr.

**111. Dr. Michael Burrell[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Jan. 5 (bapt. Jan. 11), 1740, 41, was so named from an uncle of his mother's, who probably died in early life. His first marriage is found in the records of the 1st and 2d Presbyterian Church, New York; "Michael Burrel Goldthwait to SARAH FORMON, March 8, 1759." He married 2d, in the summer of 1774, at Portsmouth, N. H., ABIGAIL LANGDON, daughter of Captain John Langdon of that place (New London *Gazette*, Aug. 5, 1774). Abigail's mother was Mary Hall of Exeter, a descendant both of Gov. John Winthrop and Gov. Thomas Dudley; John Langdon, her brother, was a distinguished patriot, Governor of New Hampshire, 1805 to 1811, and U. S. Senator. Miss Gowen, his niece, says of Burrel Goldthwait, as he seems to have been called, that he "was an eminent surgeon, and attended the army at the taking of Louisburg. He married a lady of note in that part of the world, became a widower, and at the close of the war returned home, married again a Miss Langdon of Portsmouth, N. H., and settled in Boston till the war of 1776 called him again to the army, where he died; his wife and little daughter returned to Portsmouth; he left her handsomely provided for." Like most physicians of that day he kept an apothecary shop, which

was in 1774 on Hanover St. Nothing has been found to corroborate the statement that he was in the Revolutionary army; he sympathized in the beginning with the loyalists, and his name is found in the lists of addressers, both of Hutchinson and Gage. A relic of Dr. Goldthwaite, his powder horn, is in possession of the Maine His. Soc., to which it was presented by a grandson of his brother Philip. He had one daughter,

305 FRANCES MARY ANN[6],* bapt. Trinity Church, Boston, Jan. 25, 1776. This was during the siege, and the father seems to have been absent, since the child was presented by the mother. She married at Portsmouth in 1802, Mr. Samuel Davis of Bath, Me. (Salem *Gazette*, Dec. 28, 1802.)

**113. Thomas[5] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston and Portsmouth, N. H., was born in Boston July 19 (bapt. July 24) 1743. The family account says of him, "a sailor, went to sea — 14 years thought dead." The facts, so far as found, show that he was by occupation a sailmaker (the business of his gr. gr. father Burrell), and that he was living in Portsmouth in 1765, in which year, Nov. 19th, his name is one of those on a petition to the General Assembly against the monopolies of shopkeepers who buy of those bringing in country produce, and sell at advanced prices, from which it might be inferred that he was then a householder there. No further record of him appears till the Revolution, during which the name of Thomas Goldthwait, sailmaker, is found in a list of American prisoners (without date) sent from New York to Portsmouth to be exchanged for British. His service may have been at sea, and not on record, or he may be the "Thomas Goldthrite" on the muster roll of Capt. Wm. Ballard's Co., Col. Asa Whitcomb's (Essex Co.) reg't in camp at Ticonderoga — enlisted Dec. 5, 1775, discharged Nov. 1, 1776. (Vol. 47, p. 192, Mass. Arch.) He died before Aug. 9, 1779, at which date Benj. Goldthwait

* She is called in her grandfather's will, Frances Montrasure Anna Langdon Goldthwait.

of Boston, merchant, and Joseph Gowen of Sudbury were granted administration on the estate of Thomas Goldthwait, late of Boston, sailmaker ; Richard Gardner, trader, and Caleb Swan, goldsmith, bondsmen. Amount of inventory £789, 10s. One item is, "Cash received at Newberry," £400.

114. **Martha**[6] **Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston, July 20 (bapt. July 22), 1744, married in 1774, Dr. Joseph Gowen, who, according to the account of his daughter, studied medicine with Dr. Burrel Goldthwaite, his wife's brother, in Boston. Martha, before her marriage, had kept house for this brother, at that time a widower. Dr. Gowen was for a time an apothecary in Roxbury, and also in Sudbury, but most of his children's births are recorded in Boston. He went twice to England, once in 1783, apparently to assist in business regarding Maj. Joseph Goldthwaite's estate, and again, later, to accompany his wife's cousin, Mrs. Dr. Sylvester Gardiner, then a widow, on a visit to her father, Col. Thomas Goldthwaite. The farm in Weston, on which his parents lived, was left by Maj. Joseph, after their death, to Mrs. Gowen and her family, and there she spent her last years, as did her last surviving child, Miss Hannah, from whose information some important points in our knowledge of the Boston branch of the family are derived. Mrs. Gowen died in 1809, aged 65 ; her grave is at Weston. Children, none of whom but Mrs. Ricketson and, perhaps, Hammond W., seem to have left heirs :

306 Hannah Goldthwait[6], b. Sept. 29, 1774 ; d. "May 23, 1870, aet. 95 years, 8 mos." (gr. st., Weston). When past her 87th birthday, at the request of Mrs. Charles Hayward, dau. of her cousin, Mrs. Esther Dorr, she wrote out her valuable recollections of the Goldthwaite family, to which reference has been here many times made. She took great interest and great pride in these relatives.

307 Joseph, b. Nov. 27, 1775; d. y.

308 Sally Williams, b. Feb. 11, 1777; d. y.

309 Joseph Goldthwait, b. Aug. 3, 1778 ; specially mentioned in the will of Maj. Joseph, his uncle.

310 PATTY LEWIS, b. Sept. 2, 1779; m. Mr. Ricketson of New Bedford.

311 SALLY WILLIAMS, b. Sept. 24, 1780; said to have m. Mr. Kenney or Kinny.

312 HAMMOND WILLIAM, b. Nov. 16, 1781; lived in Lowell, Mass.

313 JOHN, b. Dec. 5, 1782; d. in Baltimore at the house of his uncle, Samuel Goldthwaite.

314 POLLY BOURN, b. Mch. 4, 1785.

315 CATHERINE BARTON.

**121. Elizabeth[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston, Aug. 29, 1735, married, July 12, 1763, REV. ALEXANDER CUMMINGS, minister of the Old South Church, Boston. He died after a pastorate of two years. Mr. Cummings was a graduate of the College of New Jersey, afterwards Princeton, and had studied under the celebrated William Tennant. The history of the church says of him that he "was a man of a remarkably clear and discriminating mind, a close student, and an instructive and excellent preacher." After his death Mrs. Cummings married, Nov. 11, 1771, REV. JOHN BACON, her husband's successor in the pastorate of the Old South, where he was installed in 1771 and remained about four and a half years. He was of honorable ancestry, a descendant of Nathaniel Bacon of Barnstable, and was born in Canterbury, Conn., in 1737. He graduated at the College of New Jersey in 1765, and preached for some time in Somerset Co., Md., where he married for his first wife Gertrude Rousby of Maryland, by whom he had a daughter Mary, born on her mother's plantation on the Pocomoke River, who married, at Stockbridge, May 5, 1796, David Sherman Farrand, son of Rev. Daniel and Jerusha (Boardman) Farrand of Canaan, Conn., and removed to New York State, where she died in Newark Valley, Feb. 25, 1844, aged 74.* Rev. John Bacon, or Judge Bacon, as he was afterwards called, left Boston in 1775, and settled

*Mrs. Farrand had children: Jerusha, Elizabeth Bacon, Esther, Mary Ann, Francis Henry. (Papers of Dr. D. W. Patterson, Conn. Hist. Soc. Library.)

in Stockbridge, Mass., where, though occasionally preaching, he was afterwards almost constantly engaged in some civil office. He was several times a member of both branches of the legislature, was president of the senate in the year 1803–4, a member of Congress from 1801 to 1803, and a judge of the county court of Berkshire for more than twenty years. He was a man of strong powers of mind, and of liberal views far in advance of those prevailing in his time.* He died at Stockbridge in 1820, in the 84th year of his age. Mrs. Bacon died in 1821, in the 88th year of her age. Her portrait by Copley is in possession of her descendants. Judge Ezekiel Bacon, her son, in an autobiographical sketch, speaks of her as a woman of strong character and affections. Children, all by Judge Bacon :

316 HENRY[6], d. in infancy.

317 ELIZABETH, d. in infancy.

318 EZEKIEL, (Hon.), b. Sept. 1, 1776, in Boston; d. Oct. 18, 1870, aged 94, in Utica, N. Y. He entered Yale College at the age of 14, graduated in 1794, read law at the Litchfield Law School, and practiced several years in Berkshire Co. He was a member of the Mass. legislature in 1806 and 1807, representative in Congress from 1807 to 1813, and was then appointed chief justice of the Circuit Court of Common Pleas for the Western district of Massachusetts, holding the office till appointed by Pres. Madison comptroller of the treasury of the United States. Ill health soon obliged him to resign this office, and he removed to New York, settling in Utica in 1816. Here he represented Oneida County one year in the legislature, was two years judge of the Common Pleas, and was a member of the constitutional convention of 1821. He was at the time of his death the oldest living graduate of Yale, and the oldest surviving member of Congress. While studying law at Litchfield he became acquainted with his wife, Miss Abigail Smith, daughter of the Rev. Reuben Smith, D.D., of that town. They were married Oct. 6, 1799, and lived together 63 years, when she died at the age of 83. "He was a man of great liberality and an enthusiastic worker in many branches of humane and Christian labor." His children were :

1 John Henry, b. 1801 ; d. 1834 ; m. Sarah Paine, who d. 1895. Their children were: (1) Ellen Smith; m. Mr. Gris-

* See Vol. 26, p. 204, Gen. Reg.; also Vol. 44, p. 122.

+ W. H. Crittenden - Brooklyn - Ny

The most engaging of the portraits given to Copley is that of Elizabeth Goldthwaite, (Mrs. John Bacon,) lent by W. H. Crittenden. This bright-eyed lady, in her yellowish-gray satin and fichu of fine lace, has been painted with competency and attention. The artist has not considered it enough to place her in a stately pose and endow her with an expression of somewhat displeased hauteur. He has noted the exquisite modeling of the well-defined little nose, and has followed it scrupulously and with understanding. The dark hair frames the face softly and forms a rich contrast to the glowing flesh tones. The hands are fine and delicate in shape, the somewhat thin lips pressed together with firm decisiveness are young enough and soft enough to miss the touch

MRS. ELIZABETH GOLDTHWAITE BACON.

*From portrait by Copley.*

wold; (2) William Francis, b. 1827, d. 1895; (3) Mary Swift, b. 1831; (4) John Henry, b. 1834 (one son, John Henry).

2 William Johnson, b. Feb. 18, 1803; d. in Utica, July 3, 1889. He was Judge of the Supreme Court of New York state 1853 to 1870; representative in the legislature, and member of Congress. He m. Eliza, dau. of Gen. Joseph Kirtland; she d. 1872. He m. 2d, Mrs. Susan Sloan Gillette. His children (by 1st marriage) were: (1) Cornelia Goldthwaite, b. June 30, 1829; m. Oct. 25, 1854, Seth Whitmore Crittenden of Utica. They have sons, William Bacon, b. Aug. 17, 1855 (has children, Alice Goldthwaite, b. Feb. 1, 1886, and Edmund Kearsley, b. May 8, 1889), and Walter Hayden, b. Feb. 8, 1859; (2) Fannie Elizabeth, b. 1832, d. 1881; (3) William Kirkland, b. 1842, d. Dec., 1862; killed at Fredericksburg; (4) Eliza, b. and d. 1845.

3 Francis, b. 1806; d. 1892; a banker in New York.

4 Elizabeth Goldthwaite, b. 1812; d. 1890; m. 1839, Judge Henry Colt of Pittsfield; children: (1) Thomas Goldthwaite, b. 1842; d. 1883; (2) William Francis, b. 1848; d. 1883; m. 1880, Alice Orne, and had Henry, b. 1881, and Francis Goldthwaite, b. 1883; (3) Fanny Elizabeth, b. 1851; (4) Henry, b. 1856.

5 Fanny Smith, b. 1814; d. 1851; m. 1836, Theodore Pomeroy; no ch.

**126. Martha[5] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Dec. 15, 1744, married May 8, 1777, JAMES BRIDGHAM, Esq., of Boston, who died in 1783. There is good reason for believing that he was the son James (born June 20, 1741) of Rev. James Bridgham of Brimfield, who married, 2d, Mary Goldthwaite, Martha's aunt. Mrs. Bridgham survived her husband many years. Children:

319 JAMES LEWIS[6], b. Aug. 29, 1781.

320 EZEKIEL GOLDTHWAIT; he was a merchant in Boston; died about 1809; the name of his wife was Sarah, and he left children, Eliza W., Charles I., and Lewis.

**130. Katharine[5] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston March 4, 1754, married Dec. 3,

1772, JOHN WILLIAMS, son of John and Elizabeth Williams. John Williams, his father, was inspector-general of customs under the Crown. His mansion stood at the corner of Winter and Tremont streets, the land extending back to Hamilton Place. This was one of the houses mobbed in 1768, when resistance was being made to the new duties imposed by Parliament. It was afterwards the residence of Earl Percy, while commander of the British forces in Boston. Mrs. Katharine Williams was left a widow at nineteen, with one infant son. She lived to the age of 88, dying in 1842. Child:

321 JOHN[6], b. 1773; m. Sally, dau. of William Chamberlain; he was an attorney in Boston; d. 1845, æ. 72; children:

1 Sally Louisa[7], m. William Alline of Boston; children, (1) Louisa Matilda[8], (2) William Henry, (3) John Williams.

2 Eliza Matilda, m. Henry Alline, brother of Wm.; their only dau., Eliza Matilda, m. James Bowen of Boston and is now a widow* with two sons and one dau.

**131. Margaret[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston June 25, 1755, married JONATHAN WILLIAMS, Jr., brother of John Williams, her sister's husband. Mrs. Williams was early left a widow, her only child being born after the death of her husband. This daughter was of very lovely character and quite accomplished for her time. Grief for her loss so overwhelmed her mother that she survived her only six weeks, dying in Apr., 1805.

322 ELIZA[6], b. 1781; d. 1805, at the age of 24.

**132. Sarah[5] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Oct. 15, 1757, married March 1, 1785, THOMAS EDWARDS of Boston, born there Aug. 1, 1753, son of John and Abigail (Webb) Edwards. His great-grandfather, John Edwards, born in Wales, came to Boston; he married Sibella Newman, great-granddaughter of Gov. John Winthrop. Mr. Edwards graduated at Harvard in 1771, read law in Boston and was admitted to practice there. May 31, 1777, he was commissioned lieutenant in the 16th Mass. regi-

* Mrs. Bowen died Sept. 15, 1898.

ment; was brigade-major in Rhode Island, Sept. to Dec., 1778, and was appointed, by Congress, Judge-Advocate-General of the army, Sept. 28, 1781. After the Revolution he resumed practice in Boston. He was a member of the Mass. Order of the Cincinnati, delivered the oration before it, July 4, 1792, and was its secretary from 1786 to his death, a period of twenty years. He was a useful citizen and a man of sterling integrity. His home in Boston was near that of Mr Ezekiel Goldthwaite, his father-in-law, on Middle (now Hanover) street, then the court end of the town. Mrs. Edwards died May 18, 1796, and Judge Edwards married, 2d, in 1801, Mrs. Mary Jewett, by whom he had two sons, now dead, John and William Eustice Edwards, who were, at one time, editors of the *Portland Advertiser*. An interesting portrait of Judge Edwards is found in the *Memorials of the Mass. Order of the Cincinnati*. He died in Boston Aug. 4, 1806. Children:

323 TWINS[6], who died a few days old.

324 SARAH LEWIS, b. Mch. 2, 1787; m. 1810, her cousin, James L. Edwards, first Commissioner of Pensions at Washington. She died there in 1820, and her husband in Sept., 1867. They had two daughters and two sons, all of whom died young except a daughter, Mary, who married Charles A. Bradford of Washington, who died in 1883. Mr. Bradford was seventh in descent from Gov. Bradford of Plymouth.

325 CATHARINE, b. Mch., 1788; d. May, 1795.

326 ELIZABETH, b. Mch., 1790; d. Jan., 1805.

327 THOMAS, b. 1791; d. Jan., 1805.

328 MARY ANN, b. Aug. 21, 1792; m. July 24, 1822, Rev. Franklin Sherrill, born in Richmond, Berkshire Co., Mass., who died 1850. Mrs. Sherrill d. at Haverstraw, N. Y., Feb. 8, 1883, in her 91st year. She was a woman of noble and saintly character, retaining, to the last, unclouded faculties and clear recollections of the early days in which her youth was passed in the old home in Boston. Children:

1 Henry[7], b. July 15, 1823; d. July 17, 1823.

2 Henry Augustus, b. Sept. 20, 1824; m. Mary Louisa Bement; no ch.

3 Franklin Goldthwaite (Rev.), b. Nov. 1, 1826; m. Mary H. Williams; d. Jan. 15, 1884. He was a graduate of N. Y. Univ., 1846, and of Union Theological Seminary, 1850,

and spent a life of great usefulness in various home missionary fields at the West, dying at Louisville, Kansas. Children: Franklin (d. y.), Henry W., George A., Mary, Helen, Augustus, Louis (d.).

4 Eliza Goldthwaite, b. Jan. 12, 1829; m. Alfred Marks of Haverstraw, N. Y.; d. June 17, 1872; two daus., Louise Sherrill, and Florence, who m. Oscar Speek and d. 1887.

5 Sarah Edwards, b. Nov. 13, 1831; m. May 3, 1876, Alfred Marks; res. Harrington Park, N. J.

329 CATHARINE, b. 1793.

330 GOLDTHWAITE, b. 1795; d. Jan., 1805.

**145. Catharine[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Jan. 5, 1744, married at Pool, England, Oct. 26, 1784, DR. SYLVESTER GARDNER of Boston, who was born in 1707, in South Kingston, R. I. Dr. Gardner had been before twice married: first, to Anne, daughter of Dr. John Gibbons of Boston, and second, to Abigail Eppes of Virginia, who died in London. He had six children by his former marriage, one of whom was Dr. Gardner, long rector of Trinity church, Boston. Dr. Sylvester Gardner was a noted physician and surgeon, and had fitted for the practice of medicine in England and France. He was a man of broad and liberal views, great zeal, energy, and public spirit, and much respected in Boston. He acquired great wealth, and became proprietor of a large domain in Maine, where he founded the town of Gardiner, named after him. At the outbreak of the Revolution he cast in his lot with the loyalists, went to Halifax and afterwards to England, where, after the death of his wife, he married Catharine Goldthwaite, who was then living in Bristol with her step-mother's brother, Henry Barnes, by whom she had been adopted and with whom she had resided many years at his home in Marlboro, Mass. The year after their marriage, in 1785, Dr. Gardner and his wife returned to the United States, settling at Newport, R. I., where he died the following year, Aug. 8, 1786, in his 80th year. In the spring of 1789 Mrs. Gardner married MR. WILLIAM POWELL, a merchant of Boston, whose former

wife, Mary, daughter of Edward Bromfield, had died in the same year as Dr. Gardner. By her, Mr. Powell had two daughters, one of whom married Jonathan Mason of Boston, and the other, Thomas Perkins. Mr. Powell died about 1805. Mrs. Catharine Goldthwaite Powell had no children of her own, but adopted her niece, Catharine Archibald, daughter of her sister Mary, later adopting also Catharine's two older daughters. After the death of Dr. Gardner she went on a visit to her father in England, under the escort of her cousin, Dr. Gowen. Her home during the latter part of her life was the house still standing on the south corner of Beacon and Walnut streets. Here she died early in 1830, at the age of 86.

**146. Esther[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Jan. 11, 1745, married July 4, 1765, as 2d wife, CAPT. TIMOTHY ROGERS, born at Kittery, Me., Sept. 8, 1721, son of Rev. John Rogers and Susannah Whipple, his wife, and a descendant of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers of Ipswich. His former wife, whom he brought with him to Gloucester, was Lucy ———, who died Apr. 21, 1759, aged 33. Capt. Rogers was a merchant of Gloucester, Mass., and died June 22, 1766. Esther married, 2d, as second wife, June 7, 1770, CAPT. PETER DOLLIVER* of Gloucester, whose first

* I am indebted for information concerning the Dolliver family to Mr. William H. Dolliver of Gloucester, a grandson of William, son of Capt. Peter Dolliver by his first wife, Abigail Ingersol. He has made a thorough study of the whole family, and before my coming into communication with him in 1895, had, after long search, succeeded in tracing the descendants of Capt. Peter's second wife, Esther Goldthwaite, as here given. He finds the name originally *Dalbyr*, and that the American family comes from Robert Dalbyr, who died, 1633, at Stoke Abbot, Dorset. The Dollivers of Gloucester sprang from his son, Samuel[1], of Marblehead and Gloucester (m. Mary Elwell). Samuel's son, William[2], married Ann, dau. of Rev. John Higginson of Salem, and their son, Peter[3], father of Capt. Peter[4], Esther's husband, married Abigail, dau. of Capt. Thomas Sanders, ancestor of the Sanders family of Gloucester, between whom and both the Dolliver and Sargent families (the latter that of Esther's mother) there were numerous intermarriages.

wife, Abigail Ingersoll, had died about 1767, leaving sons, Peter (m. Harriet, dau. of Hon. Thos. Sanders), William (m. Elizabeth, dau. Col. Joseph Foster), and Joseph. Capt. Peter Dolliver was a mariner, and was in command of ships both before and after the Revolution. He died in 1805. The time of Esther's death is unknown, but it probably took place a number of years before that of her husband, when her children were young. Her sons, Thomas and Henry Dolliver, are mentioned in the will of their aunt, Mrs. Powell. They are omitted as children of Esther in an account of Col. Thos. Goldthwaite in Maine Hist. Soc. Proceedings. Children (by Capt. Rogers):

331 TIMOTHY[6], b. 1766, the year his father died. In the summer of 1791, when 25 years of age, he was visiting his grandfather, Col. Thomas Goldthwait, and his family in England, being then in command of a ship, probably in the merchant service. He afterwards entered the British navy, and died at Lisbon in 1797, "a gallant and highly esteemed officer of the fleet of Earl St. Vincent." (Hist. of Gloucester.) His portrait is said to be in the possession of one of the sons of his half-brother, Thomas Dolliver.

(By Capt. Dolliver):

332 THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT, bapt. 1st Ch., Gloucester, Mch. 8, 1772; was a sailmaker in Boston, where he m., Oct. 20, 1796, Sally Cooledge, after whose death he m., Feb. 9, 1816, Mary B. Emerson. He is said to have been the father of twenty-one children, some of whom died in infancy; those who lived to maturity were, by 1st wife: Charlotte[7], Thomas, Esther, Catherine, Sarah, Abigail, Joseph, Julia, Harriet. By 2d wife: Peter, Mary, Amelia, Elizabeth, Charles, James, Timothy, John Sargent, Fannie.

333 HENRY,* bapt. 1st Ch., Gloucester, June 6, 1774; m. in New York

* An interesting account of Henry and of his own discovery and identification of his descendants, is given by my correspondent, Mr. W. H. Dolliver of Gloucester. When a very small boy (probably not long after his mother's death), Henry left home, went to New York and became a sailor, following the sea till he at length became master and owner of a ship. It happened during the War of 1812 that my informant's father, William Henry Dolliver, and his brother, Joseph Foster Dolliver, were taken prisoners and confined in Dartmoor Prison, England, where they found a man of their own name, a ship captain, who, upon comparing notes, proved to be the boys' uncle, the long-lost Henry Dolliver.

city, 1807, Maria Voorhees of Saratoga. Henry d. 1842 in New Jersey, where his wife died also. Children:

1 Victor Monroe[7], b. 1808 in New York.
2 Henry, b. 1812; d. unm.
3 Maria, b. 1813.
4 James Jones (Rev.), b. 1817; of Fort Dodge, Ia. (see Note).
5 Margarett, b. 1820.
6 Ann Jane, b. 1822.

148. **Thomas[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Fort Pownal, Me., Walthamstow, England, and Boston, Mass., was born, probably, in Chelsea, Mass., June 4, 1750, and baptized in Trinity Church, Boston, June 17th of the same year, one of his sponsors being Josiah Quincy. During part of the time when his father was commander of Fort Pownal, Thomas was Lieutenant of the garrison there, and he had also during that period a trading house near the mouth of the Kenduskeag. At the opening of the Revolution, he took sides with the king, and went to England, where, as appears from Gov. Hutchinson's diary, he arrived in the latter part of the year 1779, a few months before his father. He married, July 24, 1780, MRS. SARAH (WOOD)

---

Joseph, having some talent as an artist, painted, during their confinement, a picture of the prison, and also one of his uncle, copies of which seem to have been kept by the latter. When, a few years since, Mr. W. H. Dolliver became interested in the history of his family, he came into correspondence with Rev. James Jones Dolliver of Fort Dodge, Iowa, who, in answering inquiries, gave the name of his father as Henry, and mentioned the Dartmoor Prison incident of his father's meeting there the two lads, and of the painting of the pictures which were still in a branch of his family. A search in the attic of the old homestead in Gloucester, still inhabited by Dollivers, and where some of each generation, since the first Peter, have been born, brought to light the duplicates of these pictures, till then almost forgotten. Rev. James Jones Dolliver, who is a Presbyterian minister, is the father of Miss Margaret Gay Dolliver of Fort Dodge, and of the Hon. Jonathan Prentiss Dolliver, Member of Congress from Iowa, now serving his fourth term at Washington as representative of the tenth Congressional District of that State. He married, in 1895, Miss Louisa Pearsons, only daughter of Hon. Geo. B. Pearsons, a leading citizen of Fort Dodge, and a niece of Hon. D. K. Pearsons, the noted philanthropist of Chicago.

PRIMATT, and took up his residence in Walthamstow, Essex, a few miles north of London, where he devoted himself to farming pursuits; the house in which he lived at that time is still standing. There were no children of this marriage. He married 2d, in 1791, ANNE WILSON, born in 1774, daughter of Rev. Mr. Wilson of Woodbridge, Suffolk, England, a Baptist minister. When their oldest child was six weeks old, in 1792, they sailed for America, landed at Portsmouth, Va., lived for some years at Hudson, N. Y., then at Dalton, N. H., and later removed to Boston, where their children were educated. Mr. Goldthwaite returned to England on business about 1810, and died while away. His widow continued to live in Boston till about 1828, when, with her younger children, she went South to Montgomery, Ala., where her sons, John and Henry, were then settled. She lived to her 90th year, and died in Baltimore, where she lies buried, June 6, 1863. She is said to have been very handsome, and was a woman of remarkable character and great intellect. She is said to have had wonderful powers of narration. Many of her characteristics were inherited in large degree by her children and grandchildren, many of whom have become prominent in their various callings in the South and elsewhere.

334 + JOHN[6], b. 1792; m. Anne Tarleton.

335 + ROBERT HENRY, b. Aug. 21, 1797; m. Eleanor Walker.

336 + CATHARINE LOUISA, b. Oct. 14, 1800; m. Judge Nimrod Earl Benson.

337 + HENRY BARNES, b. Apr. 10, 1802; m. Eliza I. Witherspoon.

338 + ANNE ESTHER, b. ——, 1806; m. Judge John Archibald Campbell. Sept. 17

339 + GEORGE, b. Dec. 10, 1810; m. Olivia P. Wallach.

**150. Mary[5] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Sam'l*[2], *Thos.*[1]), born in Chelsea, Mass., Mar. 1, 1753, married FRANCIS ARCHIBALD, JR., who is said to have been her father's secretary, and who held the position of sergeant in the Fort Pownal garrison. Mr. Archibald died a few years after their mar-

riage, and his wife, losing her reason, as is supposed, in consequence, never recovered from the shock. They had two children:

340 THOMAS GOLDTHWAITE[6]; he is spoken of in the will of his aunt, Mrs. Bright, made Sept. 24, 1825, as "now or late of Boston, in the United States." He is said to have gone to England, and never to have been heard from afterwards.

341 CATHARINE POWELL; she was adopted by her mother's sister, Mrs. Powell of Boston, and her name changed by act of the Mass. Legislature, June 22, 1803, to Catharine Goldthwait Powell. She is then called daughter of Francis Archbald of Penobscot. She married Stephen Caldwell, born Feb. 28, 1783, at Woburn, Mass., and they settled in Hallowell, Me. Children:

1 Catharine Sophia, b. 1805; m. May 22, 1823, Gen. Charles Rinaldo Floyd, son of U. S. Senator John F. Floyd of Georgia; two children, who d. y. She d. July 17, 1828.

2 Elizabeth Jane, born Nov. 12, 1806; m. June, 1836, Henry Carter of Bridgton, Me.; d. Feb. 4, 1883. Children: (1) John Henry, b. Mch. 4, 1837; sergeant 1st Mass. H. A.; twice married; died without children, Jan. 28, 1892. (2) Major Eugene, b. Oct. 4, 1838; grad. West Point, 1861; served in Regular Army, 1861–5, and to 1871; d. Feb. 10, 1877; Captain 11th U. S. Infantry; m. Mary Ordway of Bradford, Mass.; children, Warren Ordway, George Henry. (3) Catharine Sophia, b. Oct. 11, 1840; m. John Corson of Haverhill, Mass.; ch.: Harry, Charles. (4) Walter, born Oct. 10, 1842; m. twice; no ch.; soldier in the Civil War. (5) Amelia Frederika, b. Feb. 23, 1844. (6) Robert Goldthwaite, born Oct. 29, 1845; served through Civil War; graduated at West Point and served till 1876; First Lieut. 4th U. S. Cavalry and Brevet Captain; m. Mary Smith, dau. of David Dexter Smith of New Orleans. Children: Mellie Goldthwaite, born Ft. Richardson, Texas, June 21, 1871; Bessie Richardson, b. Ft. Richardson, Nov. 14, 1872; Robert Dexter, born Newtonville, Mass., Aug. 10, 1876; Natalie Powell, b. Amherst, Mass., May 30, 1886.

3 William Powell, b. Sept. 10, 1808; m. Thankful Pierce of Readfield, Me. He was killed on gunboat in front of Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863. Ch.: (1) Katharine, b. 1843; d. 1862. (2) Louis Powell, b. 1842; 1st Lieut. and Adjutant 1st Batt., 1st Mass. H. A.; killed before Petersburg, Va., June 16, 1864. (3) George Pierce.

4 Humphrey Primatt, b. Jan. 21, 1813; d. Jan., 1891; m. Eliza ———, who d. 1893; no ch.

5 Richard Bright, b. Feb. 23, 1814; m. Eleseph Ann Gould of Gardiner, Me.; children: Richard Bright, Charles, Louisa, Frank.

6 Thomas Goldthwaite, b. Oct. 26, 1816; m. Lucy A. Kent, b. 1822; ch.: Elizabeth, b. 1847, Charles, b. 1864. Res. Charlestown, Mass.

7 Caroline Wilde, b. Mch. 1, 1819; d. Dec. 12, 1893 m. Richard R. Robinson, Portland, Me.; ch.: Richard R., b. 1840; Caroline Wilde, b. 1844 (m. Edward Barbour of Chicago); Herbert C.; Arthur.

8 John Alexander, b. July 2, 1815; d. July 16, 1846; married, rem. to Ill., where he d.; wife d. 1848; two children; John H., d. æ. 4, and a son supposed to be still living.

9 Charles R. F., b. abt. 1824; d. unm., May 4, 1848.

10 George W., b. about 1825; m. Zoa Clapp of Damariscotta, Me.; ch.: Alice and Mary.

**152. Lieut. Henry[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Walthamstow and Bampton, England, born in Chelsea, Mass., March 29, 1759, married in England, SARAH WINCH of Bampton, Oxon. Henry's name is found as one of the garrison of Fort Pownal, Oct. 23, 1775, in their petition for pay. He afterwards joined the British army, remaining in America, probably in that service, for some years after most of his family had taken up their abode in England. The records of the British War Office show that he was ensign, Independent Co. of Invalids, Nov. 13, 1793; lieutenant, Royal Garrison Battalion, Sept. 9, 1795; and lieutenant, half pay, Oct. 31, 1796.* He died at sea, in the Mediterranean, early in 1800, administration on his estate being granted Apr. 24th of that year to Sarah Goldthwaite, his widow. Their home was at that time at Bampton, Oxfordshire. Mrs. Goldthwaite married a second time, and her two young sons came to Stratford, near London, where they

* I am indebted, for date of birth and military record of Henry, to Capt. R. G. Carter of Washington. In his possesion are some six letters, or parts of letters, remaining out of the correspondence of Col. Goldthwaite's family.

lived with her brother, John Winch, a large coach proprietor in that place. Children:

342 + CHARLES, b. about 1796; m. Harriet Bayliss.
343 + HENRY BARNES, bapt. May 3, 1797; m. Jane Clarke.

**158. Elizabeth[5] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers Apr. 19, 1743, married Apr. 14, 1768, NATHAN UPTON of the same town, born there Nov. 15, 1742, the only son of Timothy and Hannah (Stacy) Upton. Nathan died Mch. 17, 1795; Elizabeth, his widow, died Nov., 1820, in her 78th year. Children (from town records):

344 HANNAH, b. July 4, 1769.
345 BETSEY, b. Feb. 18, 1771.
346 NATHAN, b. July 11, 1772; d. Sept. 1, 1773.
347 NATHAN, 2d, b. Dec. 17, 1773.
348 EBENEZER, b. Sept. 11, 1775; "Ebenezer, Jr., d. Nov. 6, 1820."
349 JONATHAN, b. Aug. 3, 1777; m. Sarah ———.
350 BENJAMIN, b. June 18, 1779; d. Aug. 11, 1780.
351 REBEKAH, b. July 6, 1781.
352 SARAH, b. July 6, 1781; m., as 3d wife, Hercules H. Josselyn.
353 POLLY, b. June 10, 1784; m., as 2d wife, Hercules H. Josselyn.

**159. Nathaniel[5] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, Mass., born there July 9, 1752, married April 17, 1783, ABIHAIL SPRAGUE EUSTIS, born Nov. 27, 1759, the daughter of Joshua and Abihail (Sprague) Eustis of Chelsea.* She died Nov. 25, 1806. Nathaniel died of old age, Apr. 2, 1842, aged 88 (?). Their home was the old homestead of Nathaniel's father, still standing in Peabody not far from the town square, and made over to him, the only surviving son, by deeds, in 1779 and 1780. Nathaniel and his brother Ebenezer, then 23 and 21 years old, were two of the four Goldthwaites who marched from Danvers in

*See Vol. 32, p. 208, N. E. Gen.-Reg. The wife of Nathaniel is called, in the records, sometimes Abiah and sometimes Abigail, but her autograph signature to the creed of the South Danvers church, Oct. 6, 1795, shows her to be Abihail.

the Lexington Alarm. In that battle he saw his brother shot down at his side, an experience which remained deeply fixed in his mind through all his long after-life. He often rehearsed the story of his brother's death, telling how Ebenezer, after he was shot, called to him to take him up and carry him away, and how, as he was about to do so, a British soldier, coming up, thrust his bayonet into his brother, and he fell back dead. As Nathaniel grew old, he dwelt more and more on this subject, often speaking of the last look his brother gave him as something that would never pass out of his memory. He served afterwards at different times during the Revolution. His name is on a roll, approved January 28, 1777, of Capt. James Prentiss' company, Col. Samuel Brewer's regiment, who were discharged at Saratoga and sent to their homes after the surrender of Burgoyne, the mileage allowed him being 237 miles. He afterward served on the brig *Lexington*, commanded by David Smith, Jr., where he is enrolled as a sailor, Oct. 2, 1780, and described as 24 years old (should have been 28), of Danvers, 5 ft. 8 in. high, and of dark complexion. Children:

354 + SARAH[6], b. Feb. 8, 1784; m. Capt. Richard Smith.
355 HANNAH, b. Feb. 24, 1788; d. Oct. 7, 1806, unm.
356 + EBENEZER, b. July 1, 1791; m. Polly Smith.
357 GEORGE, b. Sept. 20, 1796; d. July 13, 1798.
358 + MARY, b. July 27, 1799; m. Eliab Stone.

**162. Rebecca[5] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in 1763 in South Danvers, where she was baptized Apr. 24, 1763, married, Sept. 29, 1782, WILLIAM ROBERTS, born in Martha's Vineyard in 1759. Mr. Roberts was a mariner. Two letters, written by him to Rebecca, are in the possession of their descendants. In the first, dated Apr. 23, 1782, at Brigtown, in the Barbadoes, he speaks of himself as having then been a prisoner there ten weeks. Having been set at liberty, he returned home and was married, but one year after, according to a second letter, dated Apr. 8, 1783, at Carlisle Bay, Barbadoes, he was then again in prison. Returning home in 1784, as mate of a vessel, with

Capt. Jacob Wilds, he was lost at sea. Rebecca afterwards married JOHN OSBORN of South Danvers, who died Nov. 16, 1819, aged 56. Rebecca died July 30, 1824, aged 61 (gravestones in Peabody). She had one child only, by her first husband:

359 WILLIAM[6], b. Sept. 3, 1783; m. June 23, 1805, Sally Sanderson, dau. of Elijah Sanderson* of Salem. William died Mch. 30, 1872, in his 89th year. His descendants are living in Salem.

---

* Mr. Sanderson was a deacon of the Old North church, Salem, and with his brother Jacob carried on an extensive business as a cabinet-maker there, shipping his goods to foreign ports. At the outbreak of the Revolution he lived in Lexington, and was a member of Capt. Parker's famous company in the battle of April 19th. He was also one of three young men who, on the evening previous, volunteered to follow a party of British officers who passed through the town, it was feared for the purpose of seizing Hancock and Adams and carrying them to Boston, the intention being to ascertain their object and return with information. During this pursuit they fell in with Paul Revere and one or two other patriots, out on similar errands, and with them were intercepted and kept for several hours under guard by a party of the British whom they met. Mr. Sanderson's deposition regarding the events of that night and the day following, as they came under his observation, dated Dec. 17, 1824, is printed in Elias Phinney's History of the Battle of Lexington.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**170. Thomas[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Champion, Jefferson Co., N. Y., was born in Springfield, Mass., Feb. 23, 1764. His mother died when he was an infant, and his father, having married again, lost his second wife when Thomas was about eleven years old, the family afterwards becoming separated, while the father joined the Revolutionary army. Thomas was probably brought up in some family in Western Massachusetts or Connecticut, where his father had placed him previous to his enlistment. After coming of age, he emigrated (family tradition says from Connecticut) to Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y., living in or near that part which became the town of Paris. He removed later to Champion, Jefferson Co. He married, probably in Whitestown, PHŒBE BROOKS, said to have been born in Salem, Mass., and to have had brothers, Jabez, Abner, and Russell Harvey Brooks (b. 1783). About 1837 Mr. Goldthwaite removed to Ohio with the family of his daughter Lucy, and died there in 1845. He wrote his name *Gouldthrite*, and his descendants still keep to a similar spelling. Children :*

360 + SYLVESTER[7], b. Dec. 17, 1789; m. Elizabeth Peck.
361 + THOMAS, m. Elizabeth Slocum.
362 + OREN, b. 1792; m. Susan Covey.

---

* Family accounts agree as to there being three daughters, but vary as to names, some giving Elizabeth and Polly. Lucy, named from her father's mother, is probably correct. It has been one of the results of these researches that the history and family of Thomas have become known to his brothers' descendants, whose only previous record of him was in the words, "at the West."

363 RUTH, m. Andrew Kinney;* res. Gouverneur, St. Lawrence county, New York.

364 EMILY, m. Norman Harris; res. Le Raysville, N. Y.

365 LUCY, m. Daniel Redfield; rem. to Ohio.

366 INFANT SON, d. at Paris, N. Y., July 18, 1803 (Rec. of Paris Cong. church).

**171. Elijah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born in Springfield Aug. 21, 1766, married in Granby (int. pub. Jan. 27, 1789), RACHEL SNOW. His mother dying when he was nine years old, Elijah was brought up among her relatives in Granby. He was a farmer, working for fifty-nine years on the same farm, for fifty summers in succession without a day of sickness. He and his wife were respected inhabitants of the town. They were both fine singers, and their house, which is remembered as the perfection of neatness, was a favorite gathering-place where the young people came to sing. Mrs. Goldthwaite died June 5, 1827; her husband, Apr. 2, 1846, at the home of his daughter Nancy. Children:

367 LOIS[7], b. Feb. 23, 1790; d. Feb. 3, 1800.

368 + RACHEL, b. Aug. 11, 1791; m. Elisha Pomeroy.

369 + MARY, b. July 2, 1793; m. Nathan Smith.

370 + NANCY, b. Sept. 6, 1795; m. Elisha Smith.

371 + EBENEZER, b. Mch. 11, 1798; m. Minerva Day, Esther Tibbals, and Almira Pardee.

372 + ELIJAH, b. May 18, 1800; m. Marcia Smith.

373 + ALFRED, b. Apr. 12, 1803; m. Clarissa E. Fuller.

**172. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Fairfield county, Ohio, was born in Springfield, Mass., Aug. 16, 1768. His mother died when he was seven years old, and the family being scattered, on Feb. 11, 1777, John was indentured by his father, who had enlisted Jan. 1st of that year in the Revolutionary army, to William

---

*The Conant Genealogy gives: Lovina, b. Sept. 28, 1832, dau. of *John* and Ruth (Goldthwait) *Kenney*, m. in Gouverneur, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1850, Rodney T. Conant.

Ashley of Westfield, innholder. Becoming of age, August, 1789, John joined himself, probably the next year, to General Rufus Putnam, who had taken the lead of that company, famous in the history of Ohio as making the first settlement in that State, having already conducted thither its first detachment, which had landed where Marietta now stands Apr. 7, 1788. Gen. Putnam did not remove his family till 1790, and it was probably then that John Goldthwaite went, though still of Westfield at the beginning of the year. In 1798 he removed from Marietta and settled in Fairfield county, at a place five miles east of New Baltimore on the Ohio canal. He early engaged in the nursery business, at first with Gen. Putnam, and continued it on his own account during most of his life, introducing the raising of fine fruits in his section. In his earlier years at the West he combined with this occupation school teaching during the winter, teaching the first school of the place where he settled. He married MARY CRAWFORD from near Lancaster, Fairfield county, born in the Shenandoah Valley in Loudon Co., Virginia. Her parents were of old Presbyterian stock from the north of Ireland, and had come early to Virginia, removing thence to Northwestern Pennsylvania, and finally to Central Ohio. Both Mr. Goldthwaite and his wife, as well as most of their children, were earnest members of the Methodist church, several of them lay-preachers. He died March 18, 1829, in his sixty-first year, respected in his community as an upright, honorable man. In 1837 his widow, with all their children except the two oldest, removed to Marion, Indiana, where they were among the first settlers of that city, then but a small village. Many of their descendants now live there and are among the best citizens of the town. Mrs. Goldthwaite died in September, 1847, aged 62. She is described as a tall, slender, good-looking woman with blue eyes. She had a brother who died in Blackford Co., Ind. John Goldthwaite and his sons wrote their name *Goldthait*. Children :

374 + THOMAS CRAWFORD[7], b. Apr. 29, 1803; m. Nancy Cain and Charlotte Hill.

375 + ELIJAH, b. May 20, 1808; m. Betsey Baker and Mrs. Emeline Smith.
376 MARGARET, b. Mch. 3, 1810; m. John Stevenson; d. Mch., 1840; no children.
377 + OLIVER, b. Apr. 7, 1812; m. Ellen Eward.
378 WILLIAM CRAWFORD, b. Dec. 11, 1815; d. Dec., 1816.
379 + JOHN WESLEY, b. Oct. 28, 1816; m. Mary Bedsaul.
380 + MARY, b. Sept. 26, 1818; m. John Brownlee.
381 + CIMON, b. Dec. 18, 1820; m. Martha E. Stevens.
382 + LUCY, b. July 23, 1823; m. James Brownlee.

**173. Lieut. Erastus[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Longmeadow, Mass., was born in Springfield June 6, 1772. After the death of his mother when he was three and a half years old, and the enlistment of his father in the Revolutionary army, he was brought up in the family of Col. Jonathan Hale* of Longmeadow. He married, Apr. 26, 1798, RHODA BURT of Longmeadow, born May 3, 1776, the sixth of fourteen children of Elijah and Deborah (Colton) Burt. On her father's side she was a descendant, in the sixth generation, from Henry Burt of Springfield, the first of the name there, and on her mother's, from Quartermaster George Colton (m. Deborah Gardner), a first settler of that part of Springfield called Longmeadow. Capt. Thomas Colton, son of Quartermaster George, was her great-grandfather. Of him it is said, in the old Longmeadow record, that the Rev. Dr. Williams, pastor of the church, preached a sermon after his death, "in which he gave Capt. Colton a very extraordinary character, as having been a man eminently useful in his day, especially in the Indian wars, and as a man of eminent piety." Among Mrs. Goldthwaite's other New England ancestors were William Markham, Thomas Hale, Luke Hitchcock, Thomas Bliss, William Chan-

* The Hale family was an influential one in Longmeadow; some of them were merchants there. Col. Jonathan Hale, b. Jan. 24, 1738, son of Jonathan and Lydia (Ely) Hale, married, June 13, 1765, Mary, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Colton) Keep. They had no children. Col. Hale was Lieutenant of the company that marched at the Lexington Alarm; was justice of the peace, selectman, town clerk, and treasurer. He died March 9, 1806, and his widow July 22, 1816.

dler, George Abbott. She was a woman of gentle character and modest piety, as is evidenced by her letters still preserved. She died in early married life, Apr. 24, 1804, in her 28th year, leaving three children, the eldest not yet five and the youngest an infant of one month. Of these, the second died in less than a month after the mother, and the third less than a year later, leaving the father with one little son, Flavel. The depth of his bereavement is shown by his own words in a letter to this son many years after, when, in giving an account of the death, in 1819, of his beloved pastor, Rev. Richard Salter Storrs, with whom he had spent the last night of his life, he says:

"I feel constrained to drop a tear at the recollection of his kindness and tenderness to me in days that are past, when the waves of affliction were rolling over me. How did he try to assuage my grief by the consolation that the Bible affords! With what earnestness did he besiege the throne of grace in my behalf!"

After an interval of nearly four years, during which one or another of his wife's unmarried sisters cared for his family, he married, Jan. 14, 1808, HANNAH COLTON, born Feb. 7, 1782, daughter of Dea. William and Hannah (Colton) Colton. She was a cousin of his first wife, their mothers having been sisters, while her father was a great-grandson of the same Captain Thomas Colton, before spoken of. The son Flavel was not yet nine when his father married, and it was his often repeated testimony, in after years, that he was never for a moment made to realize that the new mother was not his own, while the warm affection felt for him by his brothers and sisters, as they grew up, which made any mention of him, by others, as a half-brother, very distasteful, testified further to the unity existing in the family. As the eldest grandchild, spending, from earliest recollection, a portion of every summer in my grandfather's home, the writer can warmly testify to the excellence of this grandmother. I well remember her gentleness and kindness; she was always a peacemaker, and never did I hear from her lips an impatient word

—all this too, one could not doubt, was the outshining of the light of the Christian life within. She was always bright and cheerful, and beautifully blended with her piety was a large fund of native humor. One of her distinguishing traits was her great love of music, which she had an ear to hear as well in the sounds of nature as of art. Her last sickness was a long-continued one, resulting from heart disease, during which she had periods of great distress. When recovering from such an attack, nothing soothed her more than music. To hear her son Jonathan play for her on the piano, with his fine touch, some of the good old tunes she loved, seemed an inexpressible comfort and alleviation of pain. She died Aug. 19, 1847, in her 65th year.

Mr. Goldthwaite was a man of superior intelligence, and had well improved such opportunities as he had had for study, to which advantages were added those of an environment of more than usual cultivation for a country town. Longmeadow, from the attractiveness of its situation, the beauty of its town street, and its nearness to the city, has always drawn to itself a superior class of residents. The character of its people was also largely influenced by the two ministers of rare quality who, up to 1819, were pastors of the Longmeadow church, their united pastorates covering a period of exactly 100 years. The first was Dr. Stephen Williams, "of a famous family, eminent in all professions," who, during his sixty-six years' ministry, "laid the deep impress of his rare social culture and wide acquaintance on the parish." He was followed by a man of equal excellence, Rev. Richard Salter Storrs, the first of three successive generations of ministers of that name now famous in the history of the American pulpit. Of Mr. Goldthwaite's character, formed under influences like these acting upon his native qualities of mind and heart, glimpses may be obtained, through his letters to his oldest son in Hartford, such as one written on the latter's coming of age, beginning, "Has the long thought-of and wished-for day arrrived! — a day which I have looked forward to, from the day of your birth, with mixed emotions

of hope and fear," and filled with wise fatherly counsel appropriate to that period of his life; or another, in reply to one in which his son, then twenty years old, had consulted him on the advisability of entering on a course of study in preparation for the ministry, showing the father's wisdom and sound sense, in such sentences as these: "It is a subject which ought to be very seriously and prayerfully attended to. . . . In my opinion, many undertake to preach who would probably be much more useful in some other employment. . . . Many seem to think, on becoming serious, they have a call to enter on this sacred employment, without considering that there are other ways in which they can promote the good of that cause which lies near their hearts," and ending, "I say not these things to dissuade you from study, if it is thought best, but for your consideration, hoping soon to have an opportunity to converse with you on this and other subjects."

He was earnest in his Christian life, and had deeply at heart a desire for the prosperity and advancement of the kingdom of God. His letters are full of this concern, now rejoicing over the encouraging signs of interest in religion, and again lamenting a prevailing indifference in regard to it. Morning and evening the Bible was read and prayer offered in his family, and at the weekly gatherings of the church his voice was often heard; yet he was of an exceedingly modest and humble spirit, far from wishing to put himself forward. He had thought much on the doctrines of the Gospel as they were understood in his day, and had his firm beliefs in regard to them. He was a man of the warmest family affection, and, while firm in enforcing parental authority, treated his children with a loving indulgence and was never happier than in making sacrifices for their good. He was through life a farmer, in earlier days varying the occupation by keeping school during the winter months. His home and the birthplace of his children was in the part of the town street near its center, but he later purchased the old homestead of his wife's father, with the adjoining farm, land laid out to

LIEUT. ERASTUS GOLDTHWAITE.

*From miniature by Fairchild.*

Capt. Thomas Colton in the early settlement of the town, and situated a mile south of the church on the main road, there called Green street. Its situation was one of uncommon beauty on the brow of a hill with a grove of fine trees on the declivity next the road, and in the deep front yard behind the grove a noble elm, whose wide-reaching, drooping branches overhung the house, which was painted red in its earlier days and had its roof sloping down behind to the first story.

"Erastus Goldthwait, Gentleman," was commissioned "Lieutenant of a company in the First Regiment of Infantry, in the First Brigade, Fourth Division of the Militia of this Commonwealth," June 7, 1806, by Gov. Caleb Strong. He died May 18, 1848, at the age of 76, less than a year after the death of his wife. His health had for some time been failing, and with it the mind, too, had gradually given way. Children (by 1st wife):

383 + FLAVEL[7], b. June 12, 1799; m. Jane Boardman.
384 RHODA, b. Aug. 15, 1801; d. May 8, 1804.
385 JONATHAN HALE, b. Mar. 28, 1804; d. Feb. 21, 1805.

By 2d wife:

386 RHODA BURT, b. Jan. 23, 1809; d. unm., aged 70, Aug. 29, 1879. She was a woman of strong character and of eminently unselfish life. After the death of her father and mother, whom she had affectionately cared for in their declining years, she devoted herself to the interests of her brother's family, occupying an important place in the large household of her brother William, and deeply attached to all her nephews and nieces, who regarded her, in return, with warm affection.
387 + JONATHAN HALE, b. May 21, 1811; m. Susan L. Joy.
388 + WILLIAM COLTON, b. May 1, 1816; m. Julia Hebard.

**177. Abigail[6] Goldthwaite** (*William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers July 3, 1769, married Apr. 4, 1788, HENRY TEWKSBURY of the same town. He died Jan. 8, 1819. Children:

389 ABIGAIL[7], b. Apr. 5, 1789; d. Apr. 8, 1789.
390 ABIGAIL, b. Oct. 3, 1791.

391 BETSEY, b. Jan. 31, 1793; m. Charles Bruce.
392 HENRY, b. Nov. 26, 1798; d. Oct. 11, 1799.
393 POLLY, b. Jan. 16, 1800; m., as 2d w., Charles Bruce, and 2d, Elijah Flint.

**181. Anna[6] Goldthwaite** (*William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers Sept. 16, 1776, married Aug. 8, 1794, JOHN KING, her cousin. He died in 1805, aged 33. Anna died at the age of 80. Children:

394 DESIRE, b. June 17, 1796; d. Apr. 24, 1850.
395 AMOS, b. May 11, 1799.

**182. William[6] Goldthwaite** (*William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there Nov. 21, 1778, married Jan., 1798, PAMELIA SHELDON, born Feb., 1781, in Reading, Mass., daughter of Ephraim and Eunice (Felt) Sheldon. Mr. Goldthwaite died Oct. 30, 1842. His widow died June 3, 1866. Children:

396 + WILLIAM[7], b. July 29, 1800; m. Sally Andrews.
397 A CHILD, b. 1801; d. same day.
398 + ELIAB, b. Mch. 28, 1803; m. Mary Beach.
399 + BETSEY, b. June 6, 1806; m. William Lewis.
400 + JOSEPH EMERSON, b. July 21, 1809; m. Ruth Andrews.
401 + DENNISON WALLACE, b. Apr. 1, 1813; m. Adeline Johnson Wiggin.
402 + JONATHAN MARBLE, b. Oct. 17, 1814; m. Lucinda Munroe and Lucy Wiggin.
403 + CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. April, 1823; m. Almira Newhall.

**187. Sally[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in So. Danvers, Oct. 11, 1780, married in Newburyport, March 3, 1803, SAMUEL BRAGDON of that town, —a merchant. He was born in York, Me., the son of Matthias and Elizabeth Bragdon, and died in Newburyport, April 15, 1856, aged 61 (?) years 4 months. The widow, Sarah, died of old age Feb. 4, 1870, aged 89 years 4 mos.; buried in Old Hill Cemetery, Newburyport. Children in town records:

404 SAMUEL,[7] b. Sept: 13, 1803; m. Harriet ———.
405 SALLY, b. Oct. 13, 1804.
406 CAROLINE, b. Oct. 20, 1806.

188. **Benjamin[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Middleton, Mass., born in South Danvers, May 17, 1782, married June 1, 1820, LUCY PEABODY, born March 23, 1795, daughter of David and Eunice (Peabody) Peabody, of Middleton. Benjamin died Feb. 21, 1863, and his widow, Sept. 27, 1876, both being buried in Middleton. At one time, before his marriage, Benjamin seems to have lived at Newburyport. Children:

407 SARAH EUNICE[7], b. June 11, 1824; d. Sept. 23, 1835.
408 MARY ANN, b. Sept. 15, 1828; d. Nov. 3, 1830.
409 + BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 11, 1836; m. Ellen Maria Hutchinson.

190. **Priscilla[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in So. Danvers Jan. 31, 1787, married in Newburyport, Apr. 13, 1805, JOSEPH LOVETT, and five children are recorded to them there. She married 2d, July 25, 1819, WILLIAM STICKNEY 3D, born in Newbury Dec. 6, 1792, son of William and Betsey (Poor) Stickney. They lived in Newburyport, where she died May 11, 1868, aged 81. Children by 1st marriage:

410 MARY ANN[7] LOVETT, b. June 22, 1806.
411 JOSEPH LOVETT, b. July 10, 1809.
412 PRISCILLA GOLDTHWAIT LOVETT, b. March 8, 1812.
413 MARGARET LUCY LOVETT, b. March 8, 1812.
414 SARAH JANE LOVETT, b. Jan. 27, 1815.

By 2d marriage (Stickney Gen.):

415 WILLIAM THOMAS STICKNEY, b. Mch. 6, 1820; d. Oct. 28, 1830.
416 ESTHER BECK STICKNEY, b. Mch. 28, 1823; d. unm., May 1, 1866.
417 CAROLINE BRAGDEN STICKNEY, b. July 10, 1830; d. Nov., 1832.

192. **Jonathan[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Albany, N. Y., born in Essex Co., Mass., Nov. 14, 1795, was married July 10, 1814, at St. Peter's church in Albany, by Rev. Mr. Lacy, to JANE WINTHROP ABBOT, born in Newburyport, Mass., in 1798. He died in Albany in 1837, and his widow in 1880. Having lost his father before he was twelve years old, Mr. Goldthwaite came

early to Albany, where he learned the trade of pianoforte maker, and worked at that occupation with a firm on State street. He was a soldier in the War of 1812. His children live in Albany:

418 SARAH LUCY, b. 1819; d. y.
419 JOHN, b. Mch. 2, 1822; d. June 20, 1859. He was a printer, and, I am told, first president of the Y. M. C. A., Albany.
420 RICHARD M., b. May 24, 1825; m. Ellen; d., æ. 70; was a soldier and captain in the Civil War.
421 THOMAS, b. Nov. 28, 1830; soldier in the Civil War; d. at Fort McHenry Sept. 7, 1863.
422 + THANKFUL P., b. July 7, 1832; m. John H. Van Zandt.
423 CATHERINE, b. 1834; d. Nov. 11, 1856.
424 MARTIN V. B., b. Dec., 1836; m. Elizabeth.

**193. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lancaster, Mass., born in 1766, in Smithfield, R. I., married MEHITABEL, whose family name has not been found. John was of Smithfield in May, 1806, when he, with wife Mehitabel, sell land received from his father. He died in Lancaster Jan. 15, 1832, aged 66; cause of death given as "gradual decline." John and Mehitabel have three children in the records of Lancaster; if they had others, born earlier, in Rhode Island, they have not been found:

425 HANNAH[7], b. Oct., 1806.
426 EUNICE, b. Sept., 1808.
427 JOHN, b. Apr. 2, 1810.

**198. Pelatiah[6] Goldthwaite** (*John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Smithfield, R. I., born there Oct. 15, 1775, married Dec. 5, 1799, CHARITY BUXTON, daughter of James Buxton. After her death, which was subsequent to September, 1808, he married SALLY ROUNDS, who was born March 7, 1789, and died July 4, 1856. Pelatiah died Sept. 7, 1850. Children, first two probably by Charity, and others by Sally. (Others still are thought to have died in childhood.*):

* Jane M. Goldthwait, who m. (Providence) Apr. 28, 1849, Daniel Atwood, may belong here.

428 HANNAH[7], b. Dec. 17, 1800.

429 MARIA, b. Feb. 17, 1809.

430 JOHN PELATIAH, b. June 30, 1817; m. Mrs. Charlotte (Smith) Sheldon, daughter of Siria and Martha Smith. She died May 5, 1893, and her husband the 3d of March previous.

431 SALLY, b. Oct. 19, 1819; m. Dec. 8, 1844, Thomas S. Brown; she d. Dec. 10, 1850.

432 + WILLIAM, b. Oct. 9, 182–; m. Julia A. Mowry.

**200. Samuel[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Newport, N. H., born in Northbridge, Mass., Apr. 14, 1760, married LYDIA FLETCHER, born 1761, daughter of Eleazer and Lucy (Leland) Fletcher of Sutton. Samuel Goldthwaite's name is found as a private in Moses Brown's company, John Glover's regiment, enlisting Feb. 7, 1776. He enlisted again Sept. 26, 1777, and served 30 days in Capt. March Chase's company, Col. Jonathan Holman's regiment, which marched from Sutton to Saratoga to reinforce the Northern army. He served again in the Rhode Island Alarm, from July 27 to Aug. 8, 1780, in Thomas Baker's company, Col. Nathan Tyler's regiment. He removed to New Hampshire about 1794; his wife died July 28, 1842; he died July 21, 1853, in his 94th year. Children (all born in Northbridge):

433 ASENATH[7], b. ——, 1785; m. Mr. Lothrop; d. Feb. 21, 1836.

434 + ZINA, b. Nov. 6, 1787; m. Anna Howard.

435 PATIENCE, b. 1791.

436 + ALVIN, b. Apr. 21, 1791; m. Polly Metcalf.

**201. Stephen[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, Mass., born Mch. 26, 1762, married CHLOE ALDRICH, daughter of Peter Aldrich. Stephen served in the Revolutionary War, his name being found on a pay-roll dated June 22, 1778, in Capt. John Putnam's company, Col. John Holman's regiment, in the Rhode Island Alarm. He served from June 20 to July 16, 1778, in the Worcester Co. regiment, pay-roll dated Sutton. He also served in Caleb Whiting's Co., Benj. Hawes' regiment, July 30, 1778, to Sept. 12, 1778, in the Rhode Island Alarm. He

died Aug. 30, 1832, aged 70. Chloe, his widow, died Aug. 23, 1843, aged 77. Children :

437 BEULAH[7], b. Aug. 18, 1789; d. in youth.

438 LOVINA, b. Apr. 18, 1791; m., as 2d wife, Riley G. Steere; no children; they lived in Scituate, R. I. In early life she was a successful teacher in Marietta, Ohio. She joined the church in Northbridge May 29, 1808, was dismissed to Marietta, returned, and was dismissed to the church in Scituate Sept. 23, 1835. She died Feb. 1, 1864, aged 74.

439 + CHLOE, b. Feb. 10, 1793; m. Benjamin Burt.

440 + HANNAH, b. Mch. 1, 1795; m. Nelson Fairbanks.

441 PATIENCE, b. Aug. 25, 1797; m. Emory Allen and Dr. Ide; no children; d. Dec. 15, 1863.

442 + PETER, b. July 20, 1800; m. Mrs. Mary (Prentice) Rawson.

443 + STEPHEN, b. Sept. 16, 1802; m. Polly L. Wheelock.

444 PAULINA, b. Mch. 7, 1805; m., as 2d w., Elisha Windsor; res. Gloucester, R. I.; no children; d. Feb. 19, 1843, aged 39.

445 JAMES, b. July 10, 1807; unm.; res. Northbridge; d. Apr. 9, 1846.

446 PHILENA, b. Aug. 20, 1809; m. Walter Corbin; one dau., Ruth, m. Mr. Rider of Munson, Mass Philena d. in Warren, Mass., Aug. 27, 1857

447 + JOSIAH, b. Jan. 30, 1812; m Cynthia Lackey.

**202. Mary[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*,[3] *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge May 10, 1764, married, 1786, EBENEZER FLETCHER, born Mch. 10, 1764, son of Eleazer and Lucy (Leland) Fletcher and brother of the wife of Mary's brother, Samuel Goldthwaite. He was a farmer many years in Worcester, Mass., and died in Harmony, N. Y., Sept., 1824. Children (three oldest born in Sutton, the others in Croydon, N. H.) :

448 ELEAZER[7], b. July 10, 1788; m. Luna Morley. He was a bookseller in Harrisburg, La.; d. 1862, in Washita, La.

449 FANNY, b. June 21, 1790; m. 1812, James McClellan; d. 1843, in Bristol, Ill.

450 LUCY, b. Oct. 28, 1793; m. 1819, Titus Kellogg, who d. 1848. Res. Keokuk, Iowa. Their oldest daughter, Mary, was wife of President Fairchild of Oberlin Coll., and one son, Dr. George M. Kellogg, was four years in service in the Civil War as surgeon.

451 ADOLPHUS, b. Sept. 3, 1796; m. 1st, Sarah Stow; m. 2d, Caroline

Brooks. Hs served an apprenticeship in the office of the *Massachusetts Spy* at Worcester, and in 1824 went to Jamestown, N. Y., then a mere hamlet, where he established the *Jamestown Journal*, which, from small beginnings, went on to prosper, and did good service, under Mr. Fletcher's editorship, in bringing into notice and helping to build up that section of the state.

452 LOUISA, b. Nov. 15, 1798; m. 1st, Joshua Allin; m. 2d, William Maxwell. Res. Mansfield, O.

**203. Nathan[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Worcester, born in Northbridge Sept. 24, 1766, married SARAH TAFT, by whom he had Hosea, Benoni, and perhaps others, whose names are not known. He married 2d, April 21, 1811, MRS. PERSIS (MOORE) GLEASON of Worcester, widow of Silas Gleason, by whom she had had children, Bourne, Sally, Ira, Silas, Mary Ann, and had been left a widow when twenty-seven years of age. Mr. Goldthwaite died suddenly on Thanksgiving Day, November 24, 1842, aged 76. His widow died Jan. 18, 1860, aged 84. Children by 1st wife:

453 HOSEA[7], m. Sally Studley of Leicester; a dau Maria, m. Mr. Woods and lived in Springfield, Mass.

454 BENONI, m. Eunice ———; m. 2d, Melinda ———, by wife Eunice had Abraham W., b. Aug. 23, 1821.

By second wife:

455 + GEORGE, b. Nov. 13, 1811; m. Lucy Miller.

456 MERCY TAFT, b. Apr. 17, 1814; d. Feb. 26, 1847, unm., at Worcester, aged 33.

457 PERSIS GATES, b. Nov. 18, 1816; d. June 7, 1882, at Marengo, Ia., unm.; buried at Worcester, in Rural Cemetery, with her father, mother, and sister Mercy.

**204. Dea. Thomas[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, Mass., born there April 30, 1769, married ELIZABETH SHEPARD, who had one child, and died Nov. 8, 1796, in her 22d year, according to her gravestone. He married 2d, MARY HARDY. He was chosen deacon of the Congregational church in Northbridge,

May 28, 1803, resigned about 1832, and died April 22, 1846, aged 77 years. An account of the church in Northbridge says of him and of his brother Obed, who succeeded him as deacon, that "they were respected as consistent Christians, and as men of great integrity and uprightness." Deacon Thomas's home was a house, still standing in Northbridge, which he bought of Thomas Straight, and which, in the early years of the town, was a public house. Mary, the widow of Dea. Thomas, died July 20, 1853, aged 80 years. Children by 1st wife:

458 VERY[7], b. Apr. 24, 1795. He became insane in early life, and when twenty-one years old, Nov. 15, 1816, his father was on that account appointed his guardian. Two years later, Nov. 25, 1818, according to the probate record, the guardianship was given up, his "inabilty being removed." Tradition in different branches of the Uxbridge family has preserved the fact that his cure was the result of treatment by Doctor Joseph Goldthwaite of New Salem, his father's cousin, at that time well known as a specialist in mental diseases. Very had property in his own right, inherited through his mother, and followed through life the business of a traveling merchant, carrying, it would seem, a superior class of wares. The compiler was told by a Northbridge lady that her mother bought her wedding silver of Very. His death took place in Michigan, while he was in that State on his business. He never married.

By second wife:

459 + THOMAS, b. Aug. 10, 1798; m. Abigail ———.

460 ELIZABETH, b. Mch. 23, 1800; m. Cyrus Taft; d. 1888. Mr. Taft d. 1883; no children.

461 + JOHN, b. May 26, 1802; m. Jemima Hardy.

462 + HARVEY, b. Aug. 7, 1804; m. Maria Stowe.

463 + CONSTANTINE, b. Mch. 3, 1807; m. Lurana Hardy.

464 + SILAS BRIGHAM, b. Jan. 2, 1809; m. Maria Fletcher.

465 + MARY, b. Sept. 18, 1815; m. Warren Adams.

**205. Naomi[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge July 13, 1772, married DAVID POWERS, born 1753, son of Lemuel and Thankful (Leland) Powers. Mr. Powers had first married Miriam Ward, by whom he had six children. He died in 1813. They

lived in Croydon, N. H. Children of David and Naomi Powers were :

466 LUCRETIA, b. 1799 ; res. Croydon.

467 RUTH, b. 1801; m. James Burnap; res. Sutton.

468 PATIENCE, b. 1803; m. Ephraim Robbins; had a son Harvey, who went to Ill. and had a large farm. Patience m. 2d, Bryant Curtis; res. Douglas, Mass.

469 HARVEY, b. 1805; m. Eliza Myrick. He was a farmer in Millbury, Mass.

470 MARIA, b. 1806; m. Amasa Bond; res. Millbury, Mass.

471 DENNIS (Rev.), b. May 24, 1808; m. Pamelia C. Seabury and Mary T. King. He was a graduate of Amherst College 1835, and of Andover Theological Seminary 1838; was settled at East Randolph in the same year; dismissed, at his own request, April 15, 1841, and, September 29, 1842, was installed pastor at South Abington, where he remained for a long period of years.

472 IRENE, b. 1809; d. 1810.

**206. Lucy[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*,[2] *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge July 7, 1774, married DEA. JAMES TAYLOR of Sutton, born 1773, son of Abraham and Mary (Leland) Taylor. Deacon Taylor died 1826. Children :

473 JAMES, b. 1797.

474 OBED, b. 1799; m. Almira Merriam; res. Scio, Mich.

475 SARAH, b. 1801; d. 1821.

476 ROYAL, b. 1803.

477 PERCIVAL, b. 1808 ; m. Hannah Holbrook; res. Sutton.

478 LAWSON, b. 1810 ; m. Sabina W. Smith; res. Sutton.

479 MELINDA, b. 1813; d. 1847.

480 MARY, b. 1815; d. 1816.

481 LUCENA, b. 1820; m. James Burton; d. 1844; res. Woodbine, Ill.

482 LUCINA, b. 1820; m. Dexter I. White; res. Sutton.

**207. Dea. Obed[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, born there Feb. 19, 1776, married Jan. 1, 1801, ABI BROWN of Douglas, daughter of John Brown. She died February 1, 1808, aged 27 years. He married 2d, Dec. 7, 1809, NANCY CHAPIN of Uxbridge, who died May 8, 1832, aged 46. He married 3d, Sept. 24, 1834,

MRS. NANCY LEE, widow of Ephraim Lee of Mendon, and daughter of Jonathan and Reliance (Pain) Nichols of Holden.* She died Sept. 4, 1858, aged 65. Deacon Obed, her husband, had died Aug. 29, 1858, less than one week before, aged 81. He was a man much respected for his upright, Christian character; was chosen deacon of the Northbridge church Jan. 5, 1832, and, after serving 16 years, resigned Feb. 4, 1848. He lived on the homestead of his father and grandfather (deeded to him by the former Sept. 23, 1809), which is now the residence of his son Zadock. Children (by first wife):

483 + LAURA[7], b. Feb. 16, 1802; m. Dea. Joel Batcheller.
484 + ZADOCK, b. June 2, 1804; m. Mary B. Brown.
485 CHARLES, b. Apr. 3, 1806; lived on the homestead; d., unm., in 1868.

By second wife:

486 GERSHOM CHAPIN, b. May 13, 1811; d. July 20, 1859, unm.

By third wife:

487 GEORGE E., b. July 27, 1835; d. Mch. 22, 1841, aged 5 yrs. 8 mos.

**208. Jesse[6] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Villenova, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., born in Northbridge, Mass., March 23, 1778, married there Oct. 20, 1808, SALLY BURT, born in Taunton, Mass., Nov. 30, 1789, daughter of David Burt of Sutton, and sister of Benjamin Burt, who married Jesse's niece, Chloe Goldthwaite. After the birth of seven children in Sutton, they removed, about 1820, to New York State, where they settled at Villenova, where Mrs. Goldthwaite died, Oct. 19, 1869, and her husband July 1, 1870. Children:

488 + DAVID[7], b. Aug. 1, 1809; m. Maryette Clinton.
489 + RUTH, b. Feb. 5, 1811; m. Josiah Whitcomb.
490 LYDIA, b. June 9, 1812; m. Mr. McClellan. Res. Utah.
491 EUNICE, b. Mch. 17, 1814; m. Eliphalet Culver, at Little Valley,

---

*Ephraim Lee and Nancy Nichols were married Nov. 12, 1826. Their daughter, Miss Abby Lee, resides in Northbridge with her step brother, Mr. Zadock Goldthwaite. Reliance Pain was a native of some town on Cape Cod.

N. Y.; no children. Mr. Culver is dead, and his widow now (1896) lives in Gowanda, N. Y.

492 HIRAM, b. Dec. 11, 1815; m. Sally Ann Coe.

493 MARY, b. Feb. 17, 1818; m. Reuben Horth; d. Nov. 30, 1856, at Milton, Van Buren Co., Iowa.

494 MOSES, b. Feb. 19, 1820; m. twice. Res. Northport, Wis.

495 + JESSE, b. Feb. 27, 1822; m. Clara Jones.

496 + AMOS, b. Nov. 26, 1823; m. Mary Hoag.

497 + CHLOE A., b. Feb. 21, 1826; m. Dr. N. B. McKay.

498 REUBEN, b. January 29, 1828; m. Sept. 16, 1866, at Villenova, Mrs. Olivia (Prosser) Day, b. 1838, at Perrysburg, N. Y.; no children; res. Gowanda, N. Y. He served in the civil war.

499 SALLY MARIA, b. Apr. 25, 1830; m. Mr. Chapin; res. Chicago; d. Jan. 1, 1897.

**212. Sarah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge about 1763, married ISAAC FRENCH, afterwards of Peru, where she was received into the church June 7, 1801, by letter "from the church in Croydon," probably Croydon, N. H., where some of her cousins had also removed from Northbridge. Their eldest children were, perhaps, born in Croydon. No record is found of the death of Sarah. Isaac French died Aug. 24, 1835, æ. 67 (gravestone). Children:

500 SYLVESTER[7], b. June, 1787; d. May 26, 1883, æ. 95 y. 11 mos. (gravestone in Peru).

501 OTIS, b. ; m. (int. pub. Oct. 10, 1831) Mary Bartlett of Worthington.

502 ALPHEUS.

503 MARY.

504 SALLY, b. ; m. 1819, Samuel Sheldon of Salem; ch.: Samuel, Isaac F., Sarah E., Mary A., Eliza, Susan Parney, Harriet A.

505 REBECCA, b. 1798; d. Dec. 22, 1811, æ. 13 years (gravestone, Peru).

506 LUCY, bapt. Sept. 12, 1802; m. Dea. Henry Tilson of Peru.

507 PARNA, b. May 11 (bapt. June 23), 1805; d. Dec. 9, 1819, æ. 14.

**213. Daniel[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peru, Mass., born in Northbridge, Mass., 1765, bapt. Aug. 19, 1766, married (int. pub. Sept. 10,

1790) LUCY COLTON of Springfield, born, probably in Longmeadow, Sept. 20, 1769, daughter of Charles Colton of that town and Lucy Parsons, his wife, daughter of Moses and Hannah Parsons of Enfield, Conn. Mrs. Goldthwaite was brought up in the family of Luke Bliss in Springfield, living there till her marriage. She well remembered the events of Shay's Rebellion. She joined the church in Peru, by letter, Oct. 6, 1799, and was a woman of great excellence. Daniel Goldthwaite was a tanner by occupation, the only one in the town in his time; his home was near his father's, about half a mile east of the church, on the north side of the highway, where its cellar is still to be seen. When living in Northbridge, he enlisted, March 2, 1781, at the age of sixteen, in Captain Job Knap's company, and served seventeen days in the Rhode Island Alarm. He died of old age in 1852, aged 87 years. His wife had died in 1847, five years before, of old people's consumption. Children:

508 + DANIEL[7], b. ——; m. Lydia Gilbert and Bathsheba Ferguson.
509 + ELIAS, b. Dec. 16, 1803; m. Eliza Mary Cooper.
510 + POLLY, b. ——; m. Domer Gilbert.

**214. Mehitabel[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge, and baptized Apr. 5, 1767, married Dec. 11, 1788, NATHAN CHASE of Sutton, born Apr. 8, 1764, the son of Bradford and Abigail (Sibley) Chase. Children, as given in History of Sutton:[4]

511 HULDAH, b. Aug. 11, 1790.
512 LOIS, b. Dec. 23, 1792.
513 NABBY, b. Sept. 25, 1794.
514 CHARLES, b. Oct. 23, 1796; m. Sept. 17, 1818, Polly Paine Johnson.
515 RUTH, b. Apr. 29, 1801.
516 LUKE, b. Sept. 30, 1802.
517 ELIAS, b. May 13, 1805; m. Apr. 9, 1829, Adaline Aldrich.

**215. Dr. Joseph[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of New Salem, Mass., born in Northbridge, and baptized Feb. 5, 1769, settled early in New Salem, where he is found mentioned as a physician in a record of July

10, 1795. He married, about 1791, CYNTHIA BALLARD, who was of New Salem, and is said to have been cured by Dr. Joseph, before her marriage, of a very dangerous illness, when she had been given up as past help by a council of doctors. Where he studied medicine is not known, but he seems to have been very successful in all departments of his profession, being a skillful surgeon, and especially fortunate also in his treatment of mental diseases. For the latter purpose he was often called to other towns to attend patients at their homes. His method seems to have been to first reduce their strength to a very low point, with the result that reason would then return, after which strength was again built up by judicious treatment, health, both of body and mind, being thus restored. It is said that during the first week of his treatment he never left his patient. Great importance was, in that day, attached to inducing profuse perspiration as a means of cure for many kinds of disease, and this Dr. Joseph is said to have had unfailing success in doing by means of a medicine, of whose composition he alone knew the secret, refusing to impart it to any one. The reason he gave for this refusal was that the drug was of so powerful a nature that he was afraid to trust the knowledge to others who might not have judgment in its use. He had many offers of money in payment for this secret, which he invariably refused. He would only say of it that it consisted of three very common ingredients. He was a man of good mind and remarkable memory, able, after reading a book, to give its whole contents. His practice was a very profitable one, but his negligence in collecting his bills prevented his reaping the fruits of it. In the History of Farmington, Me., in a sketch of Dr. Thomas Dawes Blake of that town, it is said of him: "He had the advantage of a thorough medical training under Dr. Joseph Goldthwaite, a celebrated physician of Petersham*, with whom he practiced for a time."

* Petersham is the adjoining town to New Salem, and hence the error; there is no evidence of Dr. Joseph's ever having lived there.

Dr. Joseph's wife, Cynthia, died in 1814, aged 46. He married, 2d, REBECCA ———, who survived him many years, and died about 1845. He died in 1822, administration on his estate being granted Oct. 8th of that year. His gravestone and that of his wife Cynthia are in New Salem. Children:

518 JOSEPH[7], b. about 1792. He received, by deed of April 25, 1814, from Jeremiah Ballard of New Salem, gent. (probably his grandfather), all his farm, with buildings. This property, with other land, he sold May 14, 1825, to the trustees of the New Salem Academy, then calling himself "of Southbridge, county of Worcester."

519 CYNTHIA, unmarried; she at one time taught school in New Salem; d. about 1844.

**217. Ruth[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge, Mass., and baptized May 2, 1773, went, at the age of twenty, with her father's family, to Peru, Mass., where she married (int. pub. March 16, 1796) WILLIAM FRISSELL, JR., of that town. She was received into the church there May 22, 1808, her husband being also a member, and on June 23d of that year they had baptized their five oldest children. Mr. Frissell died Apr. 21, 1811, in his 41st year, and Ruth married afterwards Mr. Street of Hinsdale, after whose death she returned to Peru, where she lived with her son William, and died about 1836. Children:

520 EBENEZER[7], b. Feb. 26, 1798; d. Aug. 18, 1808, æ. 10 y. 5 mos.

521 SETH, b. Dec. 12, 1799; settled early in Chester, O.

522 WALTER, b. 1802; settled in Chester, O.

523 WILLARD, b. 1804; rem. to the West; some of his family live in De Soto, Mo.

524 ALBERT, b. 1806; d. Mch. 10, 1828, æ. 22; killed by the fall of a tree.

525 AMANDA, bapt. May 14, 1809; m., as 2d wife, Rev. Mr. Wisner, whose 1st wife was her cousin Judith, daughter of Amasa Frissell, and who had been a home missionary in Arkansas, settling later not far from Chester, O.

526 WILLIAM, bapt. Oct. 21, 1810; m. Feb. 18, 1833, Chloe Ann Cooper; d. May 7, 1888. They settled, in 1836, in Woburn, Mass.

**218. Ebenezer[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., was born in Northbridge Oct. 1, 1775, and named for his mother's brother, killed less than six months before, at Lexington. He removed, before he was twenty years old, with his father's family, to Peru. Here he bought land, with a saw-mill, in 1800 and 1801, and had seventy-five acres given him by his father in 1804. He had sold all this before Apr. 6, 1805, soon after, probably, ceasing to reside in the town. He later devoted himself to farming as a profession, taking charge of various large farms in Eastern Mass. For a period about 1818 he was overseer of the large farm of Col. Pickman in South Salem, and later of the Derby farm near Salem Willows, where all his children were born. He lived also in Wenham, Wakefield, and other places in that region. He married, in Salem, Jan. 27, 1820, when towards 45 years old, MRS. REBECCA (GARDNER) ALLEN, b. Sept., 1789, widow of Capt. John Allen of Salem, who died a prisoner of war at Dartmoor, England, in 1814. Mrs. Goldthwaite's mother was daughter of Bimsley Stevens of North Andover, said to have been Attorney-General of Mass. during the Revolution. She died Dec. 19, 1852, aged 63. Mr. Goldthwaite lived to the age of 92, dying Dec. 12, 1867. Children:

527 EBENEZER GARDNER[7], b. Oct. 30, 1820; m. July 20, 1845, in Wakefield, Harriet Augusta, dau. of James and Elizabeth Peavere, from whom he afterwards parted. He m. 2d, July 3, 1852, Anstice Carter; res. Peterboro, N. H.; no children. Ebenezer was a soldier, a member of Andrews' Sharpshooters attached to Col. Henry Wilson's 22d Mass. regiment in the Civil War, and died at the Soldiers' Home in Togas, Me., in 1886, aged 66.

528 + CHARLES, b. Oct. 2, 1822; m. Mary Antoinette Goodridge.

529 + REBECCA ALLEN, b. Nov. 17, 1824; m. Maj. Nathan D. Stoodley.

530 HARRIET GARDNER, b. Dec. 23, 1826; d. in Wenham, Nov. 15, 1831, æ. 5 years.

531 + WILLIAM HENRY, b. June 16, 1829; m. Elizabeth C. Wheeler.

**219. Benjamin[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of West Winfield, Herkimer Co., New

York, born in Northbridge, Mass., Mch. 10, 1776, went with his father's family to Peru, Mass., where he seems to have been living in 1805, soon after, probably, removing to the State of New York. He married, March 5, 1809, ORPHA CURTIS, born Nov. 5, 1786, in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., daughter of Benjamin and Ruth Curtis. West Winfield was on the direct road between Albany and Buffalo, at that time a plank turnpike maintained by the State. The country about was still covered with woods in which were wolves and other wild animals, and the family experienced much of the hardship and danger incident to the new settlement. Benjamin was a pump-maker by trade, part of his business consisting in the making and laying of pump-logs, then largely used for conveying water for manufacturing and other purposes. Mrs. Goldthwaite was a woman of strong character and kind disposition, a member of the Freewill Baptist church, and an earnest worker in the Sunday-school. Benjamin died May 23, 1840, aged 64 yrs. 2 mos. 13 d., and his wife Jan. 27, 1850; gravestones at West Winfield. Children:

532 + ORSEMUS W.[7], b. July 20, 1810; m. Amanda Murray.

533 HARRIET, b. June 8, 1812; d. Feb. 12, 1856, unm.

534 MARTIN, b. Sept. 1, 1815; d. Oct. 1, 1815.

535 MARY A., b. Sept. 6, 1818; m. Alvah Palmer and Rev. Oren G. Brown; res. Odessa, N. Y.

536 WILLIAM H., b. Dec. 26, 1819; d. Sept. 27, 1821.

537 JANE A., b. Sept. 28, 1823; m. Dec. 25, 1842, Merritt P. Ellison; res. Ithaca, N. Y.; no children. Mr. Ellison was born Jan. 1, 1817, at Brookfield, son of Stephen and Sina Ellison.

**220. Nathan[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peru, Mass., born in Northbridge, probably about 1777, removed with his father's family to Peru when about eighteen. He married MERCY ——, who joined the church in Peru, by profession, Oct. 27, 1799. Nathan bought 65 acres in Peru in 1796, which he and his wife Mercy sold Oct. 31, 1800, and he bought, at the same date, two pieces, of 86 and 210 acres each, in the southeast part of

Montague, afterwards in the town of Wendell, Franklin Co. In 1812 he calls himself of Charlton, Worcester Co., and in 1813 of the town of Worcester. He sold out the last of his property in Franklin Co. Apr. 15, 1813, afterwards going to Michigan, where he lived some thirty-five years, then returning home for a visit. Nothing definite is known of him after he went back; he is said to have died among the Indians. He is remembered by those who saw him during his visit as an agreeable and well-educated man. He has the following children in the Peru records, all baptized Aug. 10, 1800:

538 NATHAN TAFT[7].
539 SENECA, b. Aug. 31, 1793 (?).
540 OSEA, b. Mch. 3, 1799.

**221. Calvin[6] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peru and Savoy, Mass., born in what is now Northbridge, Mch. 16, 1784, married in Peru, May 30, 1811, HANNAH TURNER of that town, daughter of Elijah Turner. He joined the church there May 22, 1808. He early removed to Savoy, in the same county, where his wife's family also settled. The baptism of one child of Calvin is in Peru church records. He died and was buried in Peru, his death occurring, according to his gravestone, May 14, 1825, at the age of 41 (family record says Aug. 14th). Hannah, his widow, died Dec. 3, 1860. Children:

541 + EMERY AUSTIN[7], b. June 9, 1814; m. Rebecca Miller and Lucinda M. Perkins.
542 + ELECTA LOVISA, b. May 2, 1817; m. Amos Mason.
543 JOANNA ABBA, b. Feb. 3, 1820; m. Gilson Taylor; d. in Readsboro, Vt.; no children.
544 + JOHN TURNER, b. Jan. 19, 1822; m. Chloe Ann Turner.
545 + CALVIN, b. Sept. 15, 1825; m. Mary Ann Leonard, Mrs. Olive Carey, and Mrs. Maria Esther Quackenbush.

**226. Thankful[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Sutton, Mass., Jan. 2, 1765, married, June 16, 1784, THADDEUS ELLIOT, born in Sutton Feb. 22, 1763, son of Jonathan and Hannah (Wheeler) Elliot.

They moved to Croydon, N. H., in 1785, and in the spring of 1807 to Northern Vermont, where they lived in the towns of Salem, Coventry, and Fletcher. Thankful died Oct. 11, 1814. Her husband died June 22, 1844, at Fletcher. Children, oldest born in Sutton, others at Croydon:

546 THADDEUS[7], b. Feb. 28, 1785; m. Sally Lathe; rem. to N. Y.
547 DAVID, b. Dec. 4, 1786; m. Lusena Chase.
548 THANKFUL, b. Jan. 19, 1789; m. Oren Lathe.
549 JONATHAN, b. May 30, 1792; d. Mch., 1795.
550 ANNA, b. Apr. 19, 1794; m. William R. Boynton.
551 ARTEMAS, b. 1796; d., æ. 3 weeks.
552 HOPESTILL GOLDTHWAITE, b. Nov. 29, 1802; m. Prince Tobey and William R. Boynton.

**228. Robert[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Orange, Mass., born Oct. 13, 1768, probably in Sutton, Mass., married, Nov. 25, 1791, LOIS KNAPP of Worcester, born Nov. 4, 1772. She died Aug. 18, 1838; Robert died March 20, 1851, both in Orange. Children:

553 CHARLOTTE[7], b. May 15, 1792; d. July 15, 1856. She m., 1815, David Johnson, who d. Feb. 20, 1845; res. Wendell; children:
1 Diama[8], m. Stillman Manning.
2 Augustine, m. Alma Lewis, sister of the wife of Shumway Goldthwaite.
3 Edwin, m. Rebecca Knickerbocker.

554 EDITH, b. June 16, 1794; d. Apr. 27, 1855; m., 1819, Francis Webster of Montague, who died July 26, 1856, æ. 66; children:
1 Warren[8], m. Eliza Oatman; res. Montague.
2 Emeline, m. Calvin Payne; res. Montague.
3 Asahel Monroe, m. Diantha Caswell; res. Montague.
4 Arvilla, m. Henry Loveland; res. Montague City.
5 Amelia, d. y.

555 CALISTA, b. Feb. 17, 1796; died April 20, 1856; m., 1816, Charles Washburn, who died Sept. 30, 1848, æ. 58; res. West Orange; children:
1 Cerintha[8].
2 Salome, m. Dexter Porter; res. Wendell.
3 John, m. Dorinda Goldthwaite; res. Wendell.
4 Jane, m. Jason Hawes; res. Barre.
5 Emogene, m. Sanford Cummins; res. New Salem.
6 Esther, m. Joseph La Valley; res. Wendell.

556 + SYLVANUS, b. July 30, 1798; m. Eliza Curtis.

557 SALOME, b. Nov., 1800; d. Nov., 1800.

558 LEONARD, b. Nov., 1802; d. Feb. 13, 1816.

559 BEULAH, b. 1804; d. Mch. 15, 1860; m. Sept. 19, 1835, Benjamin G. Bruce; res. New York city; no children, but adopted two sons.

560 PARNILLA, b. Apr. 4, 1807; d. Sept. 11, 1886; m., March 30, 1831, Addison David Holt Turner, who died Dec. 24, 1886, æ. 75; res. Northfield Farms; children:

1 Sophronia, m. Bartlett Miles; res. Montague.
2 Cordelia, m. George Waite; res. Chicago.
3 Lois, m. Charles Gibbs; res. Clinton, Mass.
4 Caroline, m. Avery Clapp; res. Montague.
5 Orson, m. Lucy Pelton; res.

561 ZILPHA, b. Apr., 1809; d. Feb. 18, 1859; m., Jan. 1, 1833, James Curtis, brother of the wife of Sylvanus; he d. Aug. 4, 1862, æ. 58; res. Erving, Mass.; children:

1 Monroe, m. Zeruiah Bailey; res. Erving.
2 David, unm.; res. Erving.
3 Eleanor, m. Loren Cooledge; res. Orange.
4 William, m. Lydia Furbush; res. Orange.
5 Robert.

562 JAMES, b. Sept. 5, 1810; d. same day.

563 DORINDA, b. Oct. 19, 1813; died Feb. 20, 1869; m., Jan. 1, 1830, John J. Washburn, brother of her sister Calista's husband; res. West Orange; he d. Oct. 15, 1873, æ. 66; children:

1 Armina, m. Judson Wood; res. Greenfield, Mass.
2 Almeda, m. Willard Plumley; res. Greenfield.
3 Jane, m. Henry Cromack; res. Coleraine.
4 Beulah, m. Homer Streeter; res. Turner's Falls.
5 Adelaide, m. Edward Slocum; res. Greenfield.
6 Stella, m. Walter Crombie; res. Orange.
7 Etta, m. Julian, son of Shumway Goldthwaite.

564 DAVID, twin to Dorinda, b. Oct. 19, 1813; d. Sept. 13, 1817.

**229. Patience[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born, probably about 1770, in Sutton, Mass., married (int. pub. Feb. 4, 1793) at Croydon, N. H., NATHANIEL ELLIOT, brother of Thaddeus, and born in Sutton May 18, 1769. She is called, at the time of her marriage, of New Salem. Her husband died at Croydon Oct., 1803. She married 2d (int. pub. June, 1812), ABEL STONE of Plain-

Ellio

field. By her marriage with Mr. Elliot she had, born in Croydon:

565 LYDIA[7], b. Feb. 13, 1794.
566 DANIEL, b. May 17, 1797.
567 ELECTA, b. Apr. 17, 1801; m. Elisha Williams of Croydon.

**233. Jacob[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Montpelier, Vt., born in Uxbridge, Mass., Dec. 28, 1775, married POLLY SOUTHWICK, born at New Salem, Mass., Aug. 15, 1784. They lived also at Plainfield and Middlesex, Vt. Children all dead (1896) except Mary. They were:

568 ELEANOR[7], b. Oct. 22, 1806; d. May 5, 1807.
569 LAURA, b. Apr. 17, 1808; m. June 14, 1853, Lyman Hill, at Waterbury, Vt.
570 ELVIRA, b. Oct. 11, 1810.
571 + SAMUEL OZRO, b. Mch. 9, 1813; m. Zilpha Thayer.
572 MARY SOUTHWICK, b. Apr. 7, 1816; m. Dec. 13, 1848, Loren D. Watts, at Middlesex, Vt.
573 CHRISTIANA GROW, b. Dec. 13, 1819; m. at Middlesex, Vt., Dec. 13, 1847, Alvah C. Elliot, son of David, son of Thaddeus and Thankful (Goldthwaite) Elliot; one son, Lamando Jacob.
574 DIANA BETSEY, b. Feb. 6, 1822; m. at Barre, Vt., Aug. 28, 1849, Benjamin B. Cook.
575 + ADALINE CLARK, b. Sept. 5, 1824; m. at Barre, Vt., Nov. 9, 1859, Luke W. Kilburn.

**234. Hopestill[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born 1779 in Sutton, Mass., married, May 21, 1805, in Croydon, N. H., JONATHAN CHASE, her cousin, and died, aged 87, at Jay, Vt., August 11, 1866. An obituary notice says of her: "She remembered distinctly the return of her father to his home at the close of the Revolutionary War, and lived to see five grandsons go to the defense of their country in the late Rebellion, and to witness their return." Jonathan Chase was born in Sutton July 10, 1787, the son of Abel and Elizabeth (Elliot) Chase. They removed to Fletcher, Vt., in 1823. Children:

576 NEWTON[7], m. Miss Burdick; had large family.
577 AMANDA, unm.

238. **Ezekiel[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born in Northbridge January 1, 1774, married, Apr. 30, 1796, POLLY FULLER. Children:

578 MARY[7], m. Sept. 21, 1817, Thomas F. Bickford.

579 SALOME, m. Joseph Marden; had Annie, who m. Frank Searle, and Hattie, unm., both of Chelsea.

580 + SAMUEL F., b. July 31, 1802; m. Hannah Goodale and Lydia N. Dodge.

581 ELIZABETH, m. Oct. 18, 1830, William B. Eaton.

582 MARY ANN, m. Dec. 23, 1830, George Dawson.

583 + JOSEPH ALEXANDER, b. ——, 1813; m. Caroline Vincent and Eliza Shaw.

241. **Prudence[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge, Mass., Aug. 14, 1779, married, June 12, 1801, JONATHAN WILSON. She died Jan. 5, 1860. Children:

584 ELIZA, m. John Trask.

585 LUCY, m. Benjamin Gardner.

586 MARY, m. John Rhoades.

587 STEPHEN, died at sea.

588 CAROLINE, m. Joseph Dennett.

242. **Beulah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge, Mass., Oct. 31, 1781, married, Nov. 27, 1803, STEPHEN B. DOCKHAM. She died Jan. 23, 1852. Children:

589 ELIZA, unm.

590 STEPHEN, m. Mary Haskell.

591 MARY ANN, unm.

243. **Lucinda[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge, Mass., Sept. 16, 1783, married, Dec. 9, 1801, EZRA DODGE; he died early, and she married, 2d, STEPHEN FOGG. Children, by 1st marriage:

592 LUCINDA, m. Brackley Peabody.

By 2d marriage:

593 SARAH ANN, m. John Hathaway.

594 SUSAN, m. George Benton.

595 JOEL, m. Mary Putnam.
596 FRANCIS.
597 EZRA, m. and lived in Providence.
598 WILLIAM, d. at sea.
599 ELLEN, unm.

**244. Luther[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born in Northbridge, Mass., Jan. 12, 1786, married in Salem Apr. 30, 1813, HANNAH MEADER LAWRENCE, daughter of Joseph Meader Lawrence, and born in Marblehead Oct. 25, 1787; Mr. Goldthwaite died Oct. 11, 1857; his widow died Mch. 11, 1865. Children:

600 LUTHER M.[7], b. Feb. 5, 1814; m. Dec. 25, 1836, Eliza Ann Tod, by whom he had a son and a daughter, Lizzie. Res. Salem.

601 ABIGAIL, b. Apr. 22, 1817; m. July 7, 1839, George Baldwin; had a son, Theodore M., b. Apr. 20, 1840; she died in Malden, May 15, 1842.

602 ELIZABETH ADAMS, b. Jan. 23, 1822; m. June 29, 1845, John W. Rhoades, her cousin's husband; their son, Charles C.[8], b. Dec. 17, 1848, m. Sept 8, 1873, Sarah E. Brown, and they have children: (1) Mary E.[9] Rhoades, b. Mch. 19, 1874; (2) Sarah Rhoades, b. May 15, 1877. Mrs. Elizabeth (Goldthwaite) Rhoades d. May 11, 1882.

603 LUCINDA DODGE, b. July 16, 1824; m. Jan. 25, 1852, as 2d wife, Solomon Varney; had children: (1) Mary Abby[8] Varney, b. Nov. 12, 1855; m. Elbridge Norwood and had two sons, Percy Varney[9] and Roland Varney; (2) Lizzie H. Varney, b. July 30, 1858; m. Oct. 10, 1882, Fred D. Upton; no children. Mrs. Lucinda (Goldthwaite) Varney d. May 24, 1867.

604 SUSAN ELLEN, b May 9, 1826; m. Oct. 14, 1855, John Stewart; their daughter, Amy Lawrence[8] Stewart, b. May 6, 1858, was burned to death in their house at Marblehead, Apr. 14, 1874. Mrs. Stewart died Oct., 1886.

605 + HANNAH AUGUSTA, b. Apr. 2, 1831; m. Apr. 4, 1852, William H. Thomas.

606 + WILLIAM JOHNSON, b. Feb. 12, 1833; m. Sarah H. Nourse.

**245. Moses[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born in South Danvers, Mass., Sept. 29, 1787, married, May 31, 1812, MARGARET D. GARNEY

of Marblehead, b. Dec., 1791. He died July 13, 1864. His widow died Nov. 17, 1875. Children :

607 + MOSES[7], b. Aug. 18, 1812; m. Elizabeth Barker Wormstead.

608 MARGARET, b. Feb. 7, 1815; m. John Stevens of Marblehead; children : John H.[8], Frank, and Augustus; d. April, 1894.

609 SUSAN L., b. Jan. 1, 1817; m. John Gardner; no children; d. Aug. 8, 1894.

610 ANN A., b. Oct. 8, 1819; m. William Lamprell; d. Apr., 1863; no children.

611 + JOHN, b. July 2, 1823; m. Helen Brown.

612 BENJAMIN F., b. July 1, 1825; m. ——; res. Marblehead; no children.

613 + JOEL, b. Apr. 4, 1831; m. Ellen A. Rand.

614 + WILLIAM JOHNSON, b. May 7, 1834; m. Mary L. Pitman.

**246. Willard[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Wayland, Mass., born in Northbridge July 6, 1790, married, Apr. 19, 1819, DOLLY JOHNSON, born in Wayland Dec. 27, 1792 ; their three children were all born in Weston, Mass., where they first settled, removing afterward to Wayland, where Mr. Goldthwaite died Feb. 5, 1835. Mrs. Dolly Goldthwaite died Sept. 1, 1852 ; she was sister of William Johnson, who married her husband's sister, Anna Goldthwaite, and the two were children of Peter and Margaret (Rice) Johnson of Wayland. Children :

615 + WILLARD[7], b. Feb. 27, 1820; m. Martha Brown.

616 + GEORGE EDWARD, b. Jan. 28, 1822; m. Sophronia E. Smith.

617 + DOLLY MARIA, b. Oct. 10, 1824; m. Merritt Cook.

**247. Aaron[6] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., born in Northbridge Nov. 6, 1793, married Nov. 23, 1817, CHRISTIANA ROSE PEABODY. He died Jan. 22, 1870. Children :

618 + CHRISTIANA ROSE[7], b. Oct. 25, 1818; m. John Russell, Jr.

619 + AMELIA P., b. July 26, 1820; m. Francis Babbidge.

620 + AARON, b. Mch. 9, 1822; m. Mary Upton.

621 EDWARD A., b. Apr. 26, 1824; m. Martha Newhall; d. Sept. 9, 1875; no children.

622 EZRA, b. Apr. 13, 1828; d. unm., in Japan, Jan. 24, 1848, aged 20. He was one of the crew of the American ship *Ladoga*, most of

whom, after an imprisonment of several months in Japan, were rescued by the U. S. ship *Preble*. Ezra had, some time before, died from the hardships to which he was then subjected.

623 + FRANCIS, b. Oct. 10, 1830; m. Amelia R. Allen.

624 + CHARLES, b. Oct. 13, 1832; m. Mary E. Claridge.

625 GEORGE, b. Sept. 4, 1838; d. in infancy.

**258. Daniel[6] Goldthwaite** (*John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there Aug. 1, 1769, married June 11, 1796, POLLY BURNS of Marblehead, born June 16, 1768; one child:

626 ANNA[7], b. Aug. 11, 1797; m. Mch. 23, 1823, Benjamin Blake Tibbets, b. Aug. 8, 1797, at Tuftenborough, N. H.; children all born at Danvers:

1 Benjamin Rogers[8], b. Sept. 4, 1823.

2 Daniel Choate, b. Mch. 1, 1825.

3 David Riddenhouse, b. Mch. 2, 1827.

4 Andrew Jackson, b. Feb. 7, 1829.

5 Levi Augustus, b. Aug. 1, 1831.

6 John Hammond, b. Aug. 29, 1832. He enlisted in the 2d Maine regiment, and afterwards in the 17th Unattached Infantry of Salem; served through the Civil War and was a prisoner at Andersonville, never recovering from the effects.

7 George Franklin, b. Dec. 31, 1837. He enlisted in a Salem company and served two years in the Civil War, losing his health in consequence.

**259. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there Nov. 27, 1771, married Nov. 29, 1795, EUNICE THOMAS of Middleton, born June 30, 1773, the daughter of Israel and Lois (Wilkins) Thomas.

Mr. Goldthwaite was, by occupation, a potter, a business extensively carried on formerly in Danvers, as has been mentioned. He died Sept., 1851, at the age of 80. His widow died in 1861, at the age of 88.

It is due to the interest which John Goldthwaite took in the history of his family that we have to-day reliable information concerning it on points as to which our knowledge would otherwise now be dim or entirely lacking. Living in the original home of the Goldthwaites in New England, and

at a time when definite information about the earlier generations of the family could be obtained from persons still living, he made good use of these opportunities, and left a record* of its various branches, with their places of settlement, which subsequent research, so far as it can be made, has proved correct in all important particulars. He had many ancient and valuable papers, some of which are unfortunately now lost, but some remain, such as the original deed from Edward Harnet, in 1657, of Thomas[1] Goldthwaite's homestead in South Danvers, a contemporary copy of Samuel[2] Goldthwaite's will of 1718, and other deeds and business papers of later ancestors. Children :

627 JOHN[7], b. Sept. 9, 1796; m. Olive Bean; no children; d. in New York Oct. 18, 1821, of yellow fever, caught at sea. The following notice of him is found in the Salem *Gazette* of Oct. 23, 1821 :

"Died at New York, of the yellow fever, Mr. John Goldthwait,† jun., of Danvers, mate of the Sch'r *Charles* of this port, aged 25."

"In the death of this valuable young man society has much to mourn. He was active, industrious, and intelligent, faithful in all the duties in which he was engaged, and universally esteemed where he was known. With his friends we most sincerely sympathize, for their loss is great. To her to whom he was so lately united in ties the most affectionate, a humble submission and confidence in that

* This record, the materials for which had probably long been in his possession, was written out by him in November, 1829, on the occasion of a visit made to Danvers by my grandfather, Erastus Goldthwaite of Longmeadow, who, having business at that time in Boston, had continued his journey afterwards to Salem to see, probably for the first and only time, the home of his ancestors and such relatives as were yet living. Mrs. Bond, the daughter of John Goldthwaite, with whom I conversed, well remembered his coming to her father's house, the time of which she associated with that of her wedding, for her wedding-cake was brought in while the visitor was there. She recalled her father's bringing out his old papers, and how the two talked together about their family. Her grandmother, then 85, who lived for ten years after, was there, and able to be referred to for information. There were two copies made of this paper, one of them kept by John Goldthwaite and now in possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Pulsifer of Salem; the other was brought home by my grandfather to Longmeadow, and is now in my own possession.

† The name of John Goldthwaite is found in the alarm list, So. Danvers, in the war of 1812.

Providence which orders all events for the best, can alone bring consolation."

628 + BETSEY, b. Apr. 11, 1798; m. George Abbot.
629 + HANNAH, b. Dec. 31, 1799; m. Samuel Noah.
630 + DANIEL, b. Jan. 27, 1802; m. Susan Curtis.
631 + REBECCA, b. Mch. 20, 1804; m. Lewis Bond.
632 + EUNICE, b. Oct. 18, 1806; m. Edmund Woodberry.
633 DAVID, b. Dec. 16, 1808; d. unm. in California Mch., 1895. He was first mate on a whaler, and was on the California coast when gold was discovered there. He went to the mines, afterwards took up a ranch, and spent his remaining life there.
634 MEHITABEL, b. Apr. 8, 1811; d. unm.

**260. Timothy[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Augusta, Maine, born in Stoughton, Mass., in 1762, married Jan. 24, 1788, POLLY BRIGGS of that town. When fourteen years of age, Dec. 30, 1776, Timothy enlisted in the Revolutionary Army, in Capt. Theophilus Wilder's company, then serving three months, and very soon after the expiration of that time again enlisted for three years in Col. Crane's regiment of artillery, his service thus extending nearly through the war. In the artillery he appears as a matross, and, according to family tradition, he was also clerk for his father, which is extremely probable, since the latter was a captain in the same regiment. These facts appear from records in the Mass. Archives, and from his application for a pension, Apr. 3, 1818, in which he gives his age, residence, etc. He is said also to have been a soldier in the War of 1812. He removed, about 1800, to Maine, and settled at Augusta, where he was the owner of some hundreds of acres of land, on which three of his sons afterwards had their homesteads. He died at the age of 97. His children were all, or nearly all, born in Stoughton. Mrs. Goldthwaite is remembered as a woman of uncommonly beautiful character; she was blind for the last nine years of her life, and died at an advanced age. Children:

635 + TIMOTHY, b. 1788; m. Sophia Morrel.
636 + WILLIAM, b. Nov. 4, 1790; m. Abigail Gill Wade.
637 + JACOB, b. 1794; m. Mrs. Mary Ann Burns.

638 MARY, m. Rev. Mr. White, a Baptist preacher in Maine; no ch.

639 JOHN, unm.; lived, with sister Betsey, on the old homestead near Augusta.

640 BETSEY, unm.

641 + THOMAS BALDWIN (Rev.), b. 1808; m. Mary C. Johnson.

**262. Jacob[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., married there, Sept. 24, 1797, SUSANNA HARRIS of Abington. Children:

642 JACOB[7], lived unmarried.

643 + SETH HARRIS, b. about 1803; m. Mary Jones and Drusilla Elizabeth Pratt.

644 + DANIEL ALDEN, b. May 2, 1806; m. Jerusha Billings Sumner.

**264. Lot[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., married June 20, 1794, SUSANNA BRIGGS of Stoughton. In Feb., 1792, Lot and his brother Jacob were in Brookline for a time. He had died before Sept. 19, 1807, when the "Widow Susanna Goldthwait of Stoughton" appears as buying land in that town, George W. Goldthwaite being a witness of the deed. This she sells Mch. 11, 1815. The family removed afterwards to New Hampshire. Children:

645 + SALLY B.[7], b. Aug. 14, 1795; m. John W. Millen.

646 + GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 1798; m. Rebecca Eastman.

647 CLARA, b. ———; d., aged 16, in Benton, N. H.

**266. George Washington[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton and Boston, born about 1784, married about 1805, HANNAH BILLINGS, daughter of Daniel Billings of Canton, Mass. She died in 1807, and he married, 2d, HANNAH BRYANT of Boston, born in 1783, in "Bristol, Lincoln Co., Mass.," now Maine. He married, 3d, LUCY LORING, daughter of Jacob Loring of Halifax, Mass., and Lydia Tilson, his wife, born in Plympton, Mass. Mr. Goldthwaite died May 16, 1824, aged 40. He was a boot and shoe manufacturer, living for some years in Boston, but died in Stoughton. Children, by 1st wife:

648 ADAM BILLINGS[7], b. July 1, 1806. He was unmarried, and died not long before May 4, 1848, when he was "of New York, trader," and his estate of above $20,000 was divided to his five brothers and sisters then living. He owned real estate in Stoughton, including three dwelling-houses and two boot and shoe manufacturing shops.

By 2d wife :

649 GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. June 16, 1811; d. in youth.

By 3d wife :

650 LORING, b. Jan. 31, 1816; m. Emily Littlefield; no children.

651 HANNAH BILLINGS, b. Sept. 24, 1817; m. Sept. 12, 1839, Isaac T. Smith of Randolph, by whom she had a son, George Washington Smith; m. 2d, Rev. Marcus Tolman, an Episcopal minister of Philadelphia, where she died.

652 + MARIETTA, b. June 15, 1820; m. Ebenezer Tucker.

653 + HEMAN, b. 1822; m. Annie Wilson.

654 + CATHARINE, b. 1824; m. Albert Smith.

**267. Joseph[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., married June 27, 1805, ESTHER LINFIELD of Randolph, who was a granddaughter of David Linfield, and had brothers, Jonathan and David, and a sister Phebe, wife of Samuel Burrill of Stoughton. Joseph was a cordwainer by occupation. Children (order of birth unknown) :

655 + JOSEPH[7], m. Mehitabel Smith and Mary Drake.

656 DAVID, died in youth.

657 PHEBE, m. Mr. French of Randolph; no ch.

658 ESTHER, m. Oct. 6, 1833, John Crane of Randolph.

659 BETSEY, m. Sept. 7, 1837, Thomas S. Keene of Pembroke; res. Hanover, Mass.

660 OLIVE, m. John Woodbury of Avon.

**268. Benjamin[6] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Dedham, Mass., born in Stoughton, married, about 1817, NAOMI JONES, daughter of Abraham Jones of Braintree, and Eunice, his wife, daughter of Samuel Cheesman. Benjamin died early, probably before 1825. His wife, Naomi, was admitted to the church in Dedham July 31, 1825. They had children baptized there :

661 + BENJAMIN[7], bapt. Mch. 9, 1818; m. Eliza Ann Carlisle.

662 CHARLES, bapt. Nov. 1, 1820; m. Nov. 1, 1841, Clarinda Dyer of Stoughton; a dau., Clarinda, was born in 1842.

663 ANNZOA,* bapt. July 31, 1822; m. Hazen Barnard from New Hampshire; res. Avon, Mass.; they have been some years dead.

**269. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born probably in Malden about 1768, married June 22, 1791, at Boston, SALLY MORRIS, born 1770, who died July 16, 1806, aged 36 (Fam. Rec.). John, like his father, was, by occupation, a heelmaker, and in the Boston Directory of 1796 is found living in "Distil House Square." He died in Boston Sept. 8, 1840 (Fam. Rec.). He appears not to have married after the death of his wife thirty-four years before; some of his children seem to have lived with their grandparents. The death of John's aunt, Miss Sarah Boardman, at Saugus, May 7, 1839, aged 88 years, is included in the record of his family, from which it may be inferred that she was intimately connected with the care of them. The daughters, Sarah and Mary, both married at Newburyport, and are called of that town in the record. Children (order of birth unknown):

664 SARAH BOARDMAN[7], b. Oct. 12, 1791; m. May 6, 1810, Isaac Johnson, 4th, of Newburyport; d. Mch. 25, 1868; her son William, and daus., Mrs. Emily Rundlett and Mrs. Sarah Hutchings, now live in that town.

665 MARY M., b. ——; m. July 6, 1811, Rufus Brackett of Lynn; d. early.

666 BENJAMIN, d., aged 4.

667 JOHN (Capt.), b. ———, 1796; master mariner; d. at sea, of smallpox, on a West India voyage, Aug. 14, 1825, aged 29.

668 + JOSEPH GLEASON, b. Apr. 4, 1798; m. Mrs. Hannah (Alden) Mansfield.

669 FREDERIC, b. ——; m. ——; res. N. Y.; one dau. m. —— Morris.

670 + ELIZA, b. Feb. 23, 1805; m. Joshua Dunbar.

**270. Lois[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born, probably in Malden, Aug. 13, 1770, married about 1799, MATTHEW LODGE, born in 1766 in York-

* It was through Mrs. Marietta Tucker's remembrance of Annzoa as a cousin that I was able to identify Benjamin as the son of Capt. Jacob Goldthwaite.

shire, England, who, with his brother, Giles Lodge,* had come to America and settled in Boston. Mr. Lodge died June 4, 1840. His widow lived to the age of 86, and died Sept., 1856. Their home in Boston was on Beacon Hill, on Myrtle street, corner of Joy street. Children:

671 LOUISA[7], b. 1800; unm.

672 MATTHEW. d. in infancy.

673 ELIZABETH, m. Joseph Green Bacon of Barnstable; her dau., Mrs. Eli Baldwin of New York, has helped me in regard to this branch of the family.

674 FRANCES, m. S. R. M. Holbrook of Boston.

675 ANNE, m. Alfred Dorr, son of John and Esther (Goldthwaite) Dorr.

676 ADAM, m. ———.

677 SARAH, m. Joseph Stevens of Savannah, Georgia.

678 MARGARET, m. James Pynchon of Brimfield, Mass.

**278. Philip[6] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Maine, born there in 1757, married MARTHA HANSCOM of Saco, whose family is said to have first settled at Kittery, Maine.

Although his father was in the king's service as an officer in the Customs, and adhered to that side at the outbreak of the Revolution, eventually taking refuge as a loyalist in England, Philip himself early enlisted in the Revolutionary army, which he joined May 3, 1775, when 18 years of age, serving throughout the war. He was in the artillery in Capt. Popkins' company, Col. Gridley's regiment, with the rank of matross.† He was in the army in the siege of Boston, as appears from his receiving one of the bounty coats given to such soldiers. He enlisted again for the war, Apr. 7, 1777, in Sheldon's Light Dragoons, and appears on the rolls of that regiment as late as January, 1781. At his enlistment in the Dragoons he is described as five feet, five

* Giles Lodge was grandfather of Henry Cabot Lodge, U. S. Senator from Massachusetts.

† "Matrosses are soldiers in a train of artillery who are next to the gunners and assist them in loading, firing, and sponging the guns. They carry firelocks and march with the store-wagons as guards and assistants." (Webster's Dict.).

inches tall, with light complexion, eyes, and hair. His occupation is given as sailor, showing that in earlier life he had followed the sea, as very many of the Biddeford family have done since his day. Not far from the beginning of the present century he was given the post of keeper of the light on Wood Island, which lies off the mouth of the Saco River, one mile from Biddeford Pool. This position he held for the rest of his life, a period of something like 40 years. He died Nov. 25, 1832, aged 76 years. His widow passed her last years in the family of her son Tristram, in the ancient Jordan's garrison-house at the Pool, and died Feb. 2, 1839, aged 76. Children :

679 + SAMUEL, b. 1791; m. Sarah Mathews and Lois Tarbox.
680 + MARY, b. Mch., 1792; m. Paul Hussey and Capt. Thomas Emery.
681 + THOMAS, b. Nov. 6, 1793; m. Abigail Goldthwaite. (No. 688.)
682 + ALEXANDER, b. ———; m. Lydia Emmons.
683 + GEORGE FORDYCE, b. Oct. 3, 1797; m. Isabella McBride.
684 + TRISTRAM, b. ———, 1806; m. Lucy Emmons and Mary Staples.
685 + PHILIP, b. ———; m. Sarah Pool.
686 + WILLIAM H., b. ———; m. Betsey Tarbox.

**281. Joseph[6] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Maine, born there Dec. 24, 1764, married JANE MILLER, born Jan. 15, 1766. Mr. Goldthwaite died Apr. 6, 1841, aged 77; his widow died Feb. 27, 1855, in her 90th year. Joseph was named both from his grandfather and from his father's brother, Major Joseph Goldthwaite, commissary and barrack-master of the king's troops in Boston at the outbreak of the Revolution, by whose will, made in 1778, he was to receive, at the age of 21, a "farm in Woolwich, at the mouth of the Sheepscot River," on which his father, Philip, was then living. Children :

687 + GEORGE[7], b. Dec. 23, 1795; m. Elizabeth Hodgkins and Mary Hodgkins.
688 ABIGAIL, b. Oct., 1797; m. Thomas Goldthwaite. (See No. 681.)
689 SALLY, b. Sept. 23, 1799; m. Joseph Tarbox; children, Calvin[8] and Polly. Sally died Feb. 3, 1837.

690 PAULINA R., b. Aug. 10, 1800; m. June 22, 1828, William Joy. She died May 2, 1833; children, Harriet[8], who m. 1st, Mr. Percy, and 2d, Mark Proctor; and Paulina King, who m. John Foote.

691 + JOSEPH, b. Mch. 11, 1805; m. Harriet Perkins and Rachel Jackson Boothby.

692 MARTHA T., b. Aug. 10, 1807; m. Sept. 6, 1832, Alexander Smith; d. May 2, 1835; no children.

**284. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, married in 1797 (intention published Mch. 12, 1797) BETSEY STEPHENSON of Biddeford. Their family is given in the town records of Biddeford. Children:

693 JAMES[7], b. Apr. 19, 1792 (?).

694 POLLY, b. July 23, 1798; m. Richard Bowden of Saco.

695 SAMUEL, b. June 11, 1800; d. y.

696 SALLY, b. Aug. 15, 1802; m. Col. Josiah Berry of Buxton, Me.

697 ELIZA, b. June 23, 1804; m. Mr. Cole of Saco.

698 PHEBIA, b. Aug. 3, 1807; d. unm.

699 ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 4, 1810; m. John Hunt of Saco.

**296. Sarah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), was born in Boston Aug. 7, 1761. She is said to have been a beauty, and was adopted by her uncle, Maj. Joseph Goldthwaite, who had no children. She went with him to Quebec after the evacuation of Boston and there met and married a British officer, who is called, in her uncle's will, "JOHN APPADAIL of Newcastle-on-Tyne in England." Miss Gowen writes the name *Abdell*, and others, *Apdaill*. Mrs. Apdaill early became a widow, and about 1790 she married DR. DANIEL ADAMS, a physician of Keene, N. H. Dr. Adams, who was son of Capt. Joseph and Mary Adams of the Adams family of Braintree, was born in 1768 in Lincoln, Mass., received a liberal education, and studied medicine in Boston, where he took his degree June 6, 1788, and soon after settled in Keene, where he passed the rest of his life, and died Aug. 22, 1830. He is well remembered for his skill in his profession, and "for his peculiar faculty, akin to intuition, of discerning, at a glance, the nature and progress of disease." He early received from Dartmouth College a diploma for a Latin dissertation

on medicine, and later, in July, 1811, was elected a Fellow of the New Hampshire Medical Society. He was a prominent citizen of Keene, and a man of many estimable and lovable qualities. In his whole career he was "nobly supplemented by the ready and constant aid of his wife. Her quiet and graceful manners enhanced her personal attractions, and her interest in her husband's pursuits was untiring." While in Quebec with her uncle, she was placed by him in a convent school there, for further education, and she never forgot her knowledge of French and skill in embroidery then acquired. She died at the house of her son in Keene, Apr. 7, 1848, in her 87th year. She had one son by her second marriage:

700 CHARLES GOLDTHWAIT[7] ADAMS, b. 1793; m. Nov., 1822, Mary Ann King. He graduated with high honors at Dartmouth in 1810, attended the Law School at Litchfield, Conn., and was ready for admission to the bar, when the strong love he had always had for the medical profession caused him to change his course, and he began the study of medicine, at first under his father, and afterwards at Harvard, where he received his medical degree, and was soon after appointed demonstrator of anatomy at the school there. In after years he was offered a professorship at the medical school at Pittsfield and of that at Dartmouth, but he preferred to devote himself, in his native town, to the regular practice of his profession, in which he attained an eminence surpassed by few in that part of the state. He was a man of noble character and was possessed of the fine qualifications essential to the good physician. He died April 9, 1856, at the age of 63. Of his large family of thirteen children, eight had gone before him, among them his oldest daughter, Sarah G., who died in New Haven, Conn., while on a visit, at the age of 27, and who is described as beautiful in spirit and in person; a son, Dr. Charles G., who died at twenty-five in Paterson, N. J., where he had settled for the practice of his profession, having graduated at Yale and at Harvard Medical School; also a son, Joseph Daniel, who died at fourteen, while in Dartmouth College. Dr. Adams' surviving children are John Goldthwait Adams, graduate of Dartmouth, now a teacher (m. Anna Buist); Martha, m. Lemuel Hayward; Miss Eliza Adams of Keene; Susan, m. Richard S. Perkins; Mary Harriet, m. G. F. Hurd.

295. **Hannah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Oct. 6, 1762, married (int.

pub. Nov. 14, 1793), Richard Gardner of Boston, oldest son of Col. Thomas and Joanna (Sparhawk) Gardner. Children (see Sparhawk Gen., Vol. 25, Ess. Inst. Col.):

701 John.
702 Joanna.
703 Martha.
704 Hannah, m. Dec. 10, 1807, Dr. James P. Chaplin.
705 Susan.
706 Sarah.

**298. Martha[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston July 7, 1764, married Sept. 29, 1795, George Ingersoll of the U. S. Army. An interesting story of Martha's early life is given by her granddaughter, Miss Ingersoll of Keene, now deceased. The father, Benjamin Goldthwaite, had, as has been said, a "Ladies' first class shop" on Cornhill, living there also, probably in the same building. "Although he was only forty-five at the time of his death, which was very sudden, he had become quite deaf, so that he frequently had his children with him that they might aid him in hearing the voices of his customers. When his death came, his poor widow was entirely overpowered and helpless, with her family of eight children. My grandmother, Martha, the second daughter, a brave, self-reliant girl of eighteen, came to the front, made up her mind what must be done, went at once to the gentlemen with whom her father had had business relations, told them that the business *must* be carried on and continued for the future of her only brother, Benjamin, then a boy of twelve, and that if they would give her aid and counsel she felt that it could be done. They were delighted with her spirit, and said that they would do everything for her — and they did, and this young girl kept the home and all the family together, and had the business carried on until she put it into her brother's hands." Martha's mother died five years after her father, leaving her family entirely in Martha's hands; she was then but twenty-three, and from that time

till her marriage, at the age of thirty-one, she was the head of the family. Her granddaughter says of her further: "My grandmother Ingersoll was a great aristocrat — proud of her Goldthwait blood — dainty and fastidious, with all her energy and capacity. I am now reading over her letters to destroy them, and they are really very remarkable epistles, beautifully written, and showing a wonderfully well-educated mind for her time." She died in 1839, at the age of 74, at the house of her son, Rev. Dr. George G. Ingersoll, in Burlington, Vt., but her home had always been in Boston or Cambridge.

Major Ingersoll began his military career as soldier in the Revolution, first as private and then sergeant in Gridley's regiment, Mass. Artillery, and in Knox's regiment, Continental Artillery, in 1775 and 1776; afterwards he was second and first lieutenant in the 3d Continental Artillery, serving thus through the entire war till June, 1783. Later, he joined the regular army and was connected with the artillery as lieutenant, captain, and finally as major. He was a member of the Massachusetts Order of the Cincinnati. He died in Keene July 11, 1805, aged 51. Children:

707 GEORGE GOLDTHWAIT[7] INGERSOLL (Rev. Dr.), b. July 4, 1796; m. Oct. 14, 1822, Harriet, daughter of Dr. Phineas Parkhurst of Lebanon, N. H. He d. at Keene, N. H., Sept. 16, 1863. He was a graduate of Harvard, 1815, pastor of the Unitarian church, Burlington, Vt., 1822 to 1844, and of the Unitarian Society, East Cambridge, 1847 to 1849; received degree of D.D. at Harvard, 1845. Children:

1 Allan Parkhurst[8], b. Nov. 10, 1823; graduate of Vermont University, 1843; d. Sept. 3, 1859.

2 Harriet Goldthwaite, d. y.

3 Caroline Haskell, d. 1893, at Keene; a noble and accomplished woman, the last surviving descendant of Mrs. Martha (Goldthwaite) Ingersoll. She bequeathed many valuable relics of her ancestry in different lines to the city of Keene.

4 George Parkhurst, d. y.

708 MARY LANMAN, b. 1798; m. Charles Adams; d. 1832.

709 CAROLINE HASKELL, b. 1800; d. 1815.

**301. Benjamin[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there May 10, 1770, married Oct. 8, 1793, HANNAH DAWES, born Feb. 12, 1769, daughter of William and Mehitabel (May) Dawes. He died Dec. 11, 1796, in his 27th year, leaving no children. His widow married, in 1800, Hon. Daniel Newcomb of Keene, N. H., Judge of the Superior Court of N. H., State Senator, etc. By him she had five children (see May Gen.), and died Sept. 2, 1851. A beautiful portrait of Benjamin Goldthwait, by Gullager,* a German artist of reputation of the time of Copley, was in possession of Miss Ingersoll of Keene, his grandniece, and was left by her, with other valuable relics, to that city; it is reproduced in the "Dawes Memorial." Benjamin was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery, 1793. The history of that company confuses him with his great-uncle, Major Benjamin. A eulogy of him, with an account of his funeral under the escort of the Independent Corps of Cadets, is printed in the *Columbian Sentinel* of Dec. 14, 1796, and quoted in the Hist. of Artillery Co.

**304. Esther[6] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Newton, during the siege of Boston, Oct. 9, 1775, married (int. pub. Nov. 14, 1793) JOHN DORR of Boston, by whom she had a large family of children. After her death Mr. Dorr married Mrs. Susanna (Goldthwaite) Lanman, his wife's sister. Children:

710 ELLINOR[7], b. Sept. 6, 1794; m. Charles Hayward; parents of Dr. George Hayward of Boston.

711 ESTHER, b. Apr. 23, 1796.

712 MARY, b. July 23, 1797; m. F. A. Bertody.

713 JOHN, b. Nov. 7, 1798; d. Mch. 27, 1800.

714 JOHN, b. May 29, 1800; d.

715 SALLY, b. Sept. 13, 1801; m. Oct. 12, 1825, N. A. Barrett of Boston; parents of Misses Sarah D. and Elizabeth Barrett of Boston, Mrs. Esther G., wife of Francis Baker, and Mrs. Mary Bertody, wife of Jacob Wendell of New York. The last-named are the parents of Professor Barrett Wendell of Harvard.

---

*Gullager, in 1789, painted, at Portsmouth, a portrait of Washington, an engraving of which is in Mass. Hist. Soc. Proc., 1858, p. 309.

716 ABIGAIL CUNNINGHAM, b. Apr. 4, 1803; d. Dec. 4, 1815.
717 JOSEPH, b. Apr. 21, 1804; m. Eliza Bellows.
718 CLIFFORD (M.D.), b. Nov. 2, 1805; d. 1858; grad. H. C., 1829.
719 LUCRETIA, b. Nov. 10, 1806; m. John Marland.
720 ALFRED, b. Dec. 12, 1807; m. Anne Lodge, dau. of Matthew and Lois (Goldthwaite) Lodge; a merchant; d. 1881. (See No. 675.)
721 ADDISON, b. Apr. 21, 1809; of Montevideo, South America; m. Amièta M. De Percire.
722 FRANCES A., b. June 12, 1810; m. P. W. Freeman; parents of James G. and Horace Freeman of Boston.
723 HORATIO, b. Sept. 24, 1811; m. M. Stanwood and A. Van Nostrand.
724 HENRY G., b. Oct. 10, 1813; d. Nov. 3, 1815.
725 THEODORE H., b. Aug. 13, 1815; m. N. C. Richards; d. 1876; grad. H. C., 1835.
726 EBENEZER M., b. June 27, 1817; m. M. D. Harris.
727 A SON, b. Sept. 15, d. Sept. 18, 1818.
728 CAROLINE A., b. Mch. 25, d. Nov. 30, 1820.

**334. John[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Montgomery, Ala., born in England in 1792, came, when an infant, with his parents, to America. After living with them at their various homes in the North, he went, at an early period, to the Southern States, where he settled in the then small town of Montgomery and began to engage in mercantile business, in which he is said to have amassed quite a fortune. It was his success there which induced the other members of his family, one after another, to follow him, till all were finally settled at the South. He married ANNE TARLETON, and died in 1859. All his family are now dead, and lie buried in Oakwood cemetery, Montgomery. Children:

729 JOHN GEORGE[7], b. 1831; d. 1835.
730 LOUISA, d. y.
731 ELIZA, m. Dr. McLeod.
732 WILLIAM, d. unm.

**335. Robert Henry[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Montgomery, Ala., born Aug. 21, 1797, married in 1823, in Lexington, S. C., ELEANOR WALKER, born in Larne, County Antrim, Ireland, Aug. 24, 1796, the

youngest of twelve children of Samuel Walker, of Scotch descent, and Sarah Wilson, his wife, of English descent. Mr. Walker's children were most of them born at Ballymena, where he was the owner of linen bleacheries. His family had been prominent in the troublous times of Scotland and Ireland, and his father was a political prisoner at the time of the execution of Robert Emmett. After the death of her father, Mrs. Goldthwaite came, in 1814, with a married sister, to the United States, where she lived in Columbia, S. C., most of the time until her marriage. Mr. Goldthwaite left his home in Boston when quite a young man, and with his brother, Henry Barnes, settled first at Richmond, Va., where he was living at the time of the burning of the Richmond Theatre, in 1811, which made so strong an impression on his mind that he never in after-life forgot to mention it to his children on the night after Christmas, the time when it occurred. After this time he studied law and practiced for a while in Lexington, S. C., where he was married, and soon after went to Spartanburgh, S. C., where his four older children were born. In 1832, induced by the glowing accounts of the new country sent by his family, who were then in Montgomery, he abandoned his profession of the law and removed thither, buying a wild tract of land about 25 miles distant from the town. After clearing and reducing it to cultivation, he occupied himself on this plantation, which he called "Oakfield," in raising cotton and other crops, until his death ten years later, Mch. 5, 1842. His widow died in Montgomery about eleven years after him, Oct. 23, 1853. Mr. Robert Henry Goldthwaite was a man of refined and cultivated mind and manners, and inherited from his mother a great love of literature. His death was the first that occurred in her family of six. Children :

733 + JOHN RANDAL[7], b. May 29, 1824; m. Julia Ann Mock. dead

734 LOUISA ANN, b. Dec. 24, 1825; d. Aug., 1834, aged 9 years.

735 SARAH, b. Nov. 19, 1828; m. Dec. 16, 1857, Samuel King McIlhenny, a merchant in Houston, Texas, who was of Scotch-Presbyterian descent, and born in Gettysburg, Pa. At the outbreak of

the Civil War, he removed to Matamoras, Mexico, where he established a branch of his prosperous business, and where his wife joined him in the spring of 1863. His death occurred there Dec. 13, 1863, and his wife returned to Houston, after the war going North, and finally to England, where she now resides with her only son, an invalid, at Liverpool. dead -

736 GEORGE, b. May 27, 1830; m. Lucy Stone; no children; he is a prominent lawyer in Houston, Texas. dead -

737 CHARLES, b. Mch. 11, 1832; d. Oct. 24, 1853, in Montgomery.

738 CLARA ANN TARLTON, b. Dec. 19, 1834; d. May 22, 1846.

739 EDWARD HENRY, b. Nov. 1, 1837; d. Sept., 1855, in Houston.

**336. Catharine Louisa[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), b. Oct. 14, 1800, married, in 1820, Judge NIMROD EARLE BENSON, born in Spartanburg, S. C., May 10, 1794, son of William and Eleanor (Key) Benson. They were married at the house of her brother, John Goldthwaite, in Montgomery, Ala., where Mrs. Benson was then visiting, that city continuing to be their home. Judge Benson was left an orphan at an early age, and was brought up partly by an older brother. He was educated and graduated at the University in Columbia, S. C., and settled in Montgomery in 1819. He was elected judge of the county court there in 1823, and held also for many years the position of receiver in the Land Office. He was prominent in the Order of Masonry, being elected Grand Master in 1825, 1826, 1827, and was for many years also "W. M." He was distinguished for his high sense of honor and for his benevolence. He died of yellow fever in Montgomery Sept. 28, 1854. Mrs. Benson died March 22, 1873, in her 73d year. Children:

740 ANNE[7], b. Jan. 20, 1822; m. 1840, John James Scott, b. in Alabama, 1819, son of Thomas Scott. He died 1861; Mrs. Scott resides in Staunton, Va.; children: dead -

1 John Campbell[8], b. 1841; m. 1865, Elizabeth Englehardt; res. Staunton, Va.

2 Rebecca, b. 1843. dead

3 William Benson, b. 1845; killed at Resaca May 14, 1864.

4 Katharine Louisa, b. 1847.

741 MARY, b. Oct. 24, 1825; m. Dec. 14, 1856, Thomas O. Glascock; res. Montgomery; she died Sept. 24, 1874; no children.

742 ELEANOR KEY, b. Nov. 29, 1832; d. Sept. 28, 1852, at Montgomery.

743 WILLIAM H. (Dr.), b. May 8, 1835; d. at Philadelphia Oct. 3, 1888, unm. He was assistant surgeon in the Confederate army, was wounded twice, and was a prisoner at Fort Delaware.

744 LOUISA, b. May 2, 1840; m. Nov. 2, 1865, Hugh William Henry, who was a graduate of Princeton and a captain in the Confederate army in the Civil War, when he was wounded and was six months in prison at Johnson Island. He died Sept. 6, 1867; one son, Dr. Hugh W.[8] Henry, assistant physician, 1895, at Western State Hospital of Virginia. Mrs. Henry resides at Staunton, Va. dead

745 OLIVIA, b. July 28, 1842; m. May 15, 1867, Philip H. Trout; res. Staunton, Va. Children:

1 Philip Henry[8], b. Mch. 24, 1873.
2 William Benson, b. Sept. 16, 1875. dead
3 Catherine Goldthwaite, b. Feb. 7, 1877.
4 Hugh Henry, b. June 8, 1878.
5 Olivia Benson, b. Oct. 25, 1879.

**337. Judge Henry Barnes[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Mobile, Ala., born Apr. 10, 1802, in Concord, N. H., married in Greensboro, Ala., Apr. 10, 1839 (by Thos. S. Witherspoon), ELIZA I. WITHERSPOON, daughter of John Ramsey Witherspoon and Sophia Graham, his wife, daughter of Major-General Joseph Graham of Mecklenburg County, N. C.

Judge Goldthwaite left his home in Boston when quite young, going first with his older brother, Robert Henry, to Richmond, Va., and afterwards settling in Montgomery, Ala., where his oldest brother, John, had been for several years in business. He studied law, and became the partner of Gov. Benjamin Fitzgerald. patrick He also edited a paper, and served several times in the State legislature. Later, he removed to Mobile, where he was a successful lawyer. In 1839 he was made judge of the Supreme Court of Alabama, holding the position till his death in Mobile in 1847. Judge Goldthwaite is said to have strongly resembled in features the portraits of Henry VIII of England. Children:

746 + JOHN WITHERSPOON[7], b. Feb. 3, 1840; m. Mary Purvis. dead

747 THOMAS, b. Jan. 11, 1841; died of consumption during the Civil War.

748 + HENRY (Dr.), b. Apr. 13, 1842; m. Grace Tarleton. dead

749 MARY WITHERSPOON, b. Dec. 5, 1843; m. John Freeland of Richmond, Va.; she died, leaving one son, Dr. John Freeland, a physician in New York city.

750 + JOSEPH GRAHAM, b. Feb. 6, 1845; m. Ella Willis. dead

751 + GEORGE, b. June 20, 1846; m. Willie Faulkner. dead -

752 ALFRED, b. Nov. 19, 1847; he was one of the most eminent members of the Southern bar; studied and practiced law for 12 years with his uncle, John A. Campbell, Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court. He had afterwards a large practice in New Orleans, and was engaged on many important cases, among them the famous Mrs. Gaines' will case. He represented the litigants for ten years, and finally won for them a decision in the U. S. Supreme Court. He resided in New Orleans; died unm. in New York Feb. 27, 1892.

**338. Anne Esther[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in 1806, in Dalton, N. H., where her parents were then living, removed with them, not long after, to Boston, where her young womanhood was passed. When about twenty-two years old, with those of her family still remaining at the North, she went to Montgomery, Ala., where her older brothers had become established. Here she met and married JOHN ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL, then practicing law in that city. They subsequently made their home in Mobile, and later in Baltimore, where Mrs. Campbell died Feb. 13, 1883, and Judge Campbell in 1889, in his 78th year; both are buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Baltimore. Mrs. Campbell inherited, in large degree, the mind and character of her mother; it was said of her that had she been a man, she would have distinguished herself as some of her brothers did. Judge Campbell was born near Washington, Wilkes County, Georgia, the son of Col. Duncan G. Campbell from North Carolina. He graduated from the University of Georgia at the age of 15, with high honors, and afterwards went to West Point. While living at Mobile, he settled almost all the land titles, which were complicated at that time by reason of the obscurity of Spanish grants. In 1836 he was elected to the State legislature. In 1853, when 42 years of age, he was made Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States. His knowledge of law and of the Consti-

tution was profound, and his legal arguments have been of permanent value, giving him an almost national reputation among lawyers. "To his great learning and ability he added the weight of an irreproachable character and virtuous life." At the beginning of the Civil War in the spring of 1861, he resigned his position on the bench of the Supreme Court, and became Assistant Secretary of War of the Confederacy. He had been opposed to secession, but, finding it inevitable, had cast in his lot with his people, and gave them his best service throughout the war. Children:

753 HENRIETTA[7], b. Feb. 22, 1832; m. Col. George W. Lay of the U. S. army, who died in 1866. Mrs. Lay lives in her father's house in Baltimore; no children. dead -

754 DUNCAN GREEN, b. Nov. 7, 1835; d. Mch. 13, 1888; m. Ella Calvert of Riverdale, Md., a descendant of Leonard Calvert, one of the founders of Maryland. Children: Charlotte, Ella Calvert, John Archibald, Anna Goldthwaite (m. June 7, 1898, Charles W. McFee).

755 KATHARINE REBECCA, b. Aug. 26, 1839; m. V. D. Groner of Norfolk, Va.; children: John Archibald Campbell, Duncan Lawrence, Robert Newell. dead.

756 MARY ELLEN, b. Aug. 1, 1842; m. 1864, Arthur P. Mason; d. May, 1870; children: (1) John Archibald Campbell, who m. Feb., 1895, Mary Odell of Chicago; (2) Betsy Clapham, d. y.; (3) Mary Campbell, d. y.

757 ANNA, unm.

758 CLARA, b. Jan. 13, 1847; m. Frederic M. Colston of Baltimore; children: (1) Anne Esther; (2) Eliza Pendleton (m. June 23, 1898, Wyatt W. Randall); (3) Mary Ellen; (4) George Anderson; (5) Bessie Mason; (6) Frederick Campbell; (7) John Archibald Campbell.

**339. Hon. George[6] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Mobile, Ala., born in Boston Dec. 10, 1810, married in Washington, D. C., Nov. 30, 1835, OLIVIA PRICE WALLACH, born in Boston Feb. 10, 1810, youngest child of Moses and Mary (Robbins) Wallach. She died in Montgomery, Ala., July 13, 1878.

George Goldthwaite's early life was passed in Boston, where he became a member of the Latin School in 1818.

When fourteen years old he was appointed to a cadetship at West Point. After remaining there till his third year, he went South to Montgomery, Ala., where he studied law in the office of his brother Henry, and was admitted to the bar at the age of 18. After practicing about fifteen years at Monticello, Pike Co., he was placed, in Dec., 1843, on the Circuit Court bench, and eight years later, Jan., 1852, was elected a Justice of the Supreme Court. In Jan., 1856, he became Chief-Justice, but almost immediately after resigned his position and resumed practice. When the Civil War began, he was appointed, by Gov. Moore, Adjutant-General of the State of Alabama, and held for about three years that important office. After the war he was elected Judge of the Circuit Court in 1866, but lost the place by the act of Congress passed in 1868, which disqualified him from office. In 1870 he was chosen U. S. Senator from Alabama, served, while in Congress, on the committee on claims and Revolutionary claims, and in 1877 retired to private life. He died at Tuscaloosa March 18, 1879. The following quotations are taken from some of the many tributes paid to him after his death. "An old High School Boy," writing in 1879 to the Boston *Gazette*, says :

"When I have heard this still surviving scion (Robert C. Winthrop) of a time-honored Boston family deliver his polished and instructive lectures and orations, I felt a comic desire to ask him if he remembered the days when, as a Latin School boy, he used to lend his boots, when fatigued with foot-ball kicking on Boston Common, to George Goldthwaite to kick with, George wearing pumps. . . . The George Goldthwaite mentioned has just died. He became afterwards a Senator from Alabama. When at the Latin School he was famous for his pluck and strength, but retiring and quiet in demeanor; yet once, when repeatedly taunted by a noted bully, he accepted the challenge, and in a severe fight overcame the ruffian on the old Latin School playground.*

---

* The following, from a letter written in 1889 by my correspondent, Miss C. H. Ingersoll, is interesting both for its tribute to George Goldthwaite and for its revelation of a family likeness between two somewhat remotely connected descendants. She says :

"About three years ago I was calling on a lady in Mt. Vernon street, when an old gentlemen came in whom they called Uncle Powell, and, on looking at

Gen. J. T. Holtzclaw, in his remarks to the City Court of Montgomery, said:

"I never knew and have rarely read of a man that had a higher sense of duty, a more unswerving devotion to its performance; that duty clearly apparent, everything was subordinated to its accomplishment. Neither personal conscience, personal friendship, personal popularity, or favor, or personal safety, weighed in the balance against it. . . . I first knew Judge Goldthwaite well during the war, when he was one of the military council of Gov. Moore, and Adjutant and Inspector-General of the State. Every Alabama soldier who came in contact with him, personally or officially, as Adjutant-General, will remember him kindly and affectionately. Fitted by nature and education for the position, it is sufficient to say no man could have filled it better, no one could have better organized and mobilized the war material of the State, none could have done more to get Alabama soldiers their just rights in the Confederate service, or relieve, as far as the State could do, the hardships incident to a soldier's life. . . . These gray jackets remembered it, and almost to a man supported him for Circuit Judge in 1866. . . . Great as were Judge Goldthwaite's learning as a judge and ability as a lawyer, I think his social powers were even higher. He had decided histrionic talent, good recitative powers, sparkling wit, biting sarcasm, bubbling humor that made him the center of the social board. His anecdotes, drawn mostly from his own experience and observation in life, were told, as the occasion suited, in a style the most tender and pathetic, broadly humorous, or delicately sparkling with the coruscations of a bright wit and vivid fancy. Somewhere or time in busy life he had stored his mind with much quaint learning; he had revelled in history, poetry, romance, and legendary lore, and when he had surrounded himself with congenial spirits, and gave full vent to his great powers, he was the most entertaining and instructive man I ever knew."

Gen. E. Y. Fair, in an address delivered before the Supreme Court of Alabama, says of him:

"His house was the home of hospitality. . . . He always took deep interest in the politics of the day. He lived through two of the greatest epochs

---

me, he said at once, 'Why, how much you look like an old schoolmate of mine at the Latin School when I was a boy — his name was George Goldthwaite.' 'Ah,' I said, 'my father's name was George Goldthwaite Ingersoll.' 'No,' said he, 'this was George Goldthwaite, a merry, happy, good-natured fellow, full of fun and jokes and stories — boiling over with them, but a good scholar, a great favorite, full of talent.' I said, 'That corresponds exactly to a correct description of my father.' 'Well,' replied he, 'this was George Goldthwaite, but you look strangely like him.'"

of our political history, nullification and secession. When Congress passed what was called the black tariff, Mr. Calhoun boldly proclaimed, at Washington, that a State in her sovereign capacity had the right to declare a law of Congress unconstitutional, null and void, and had the right to resist its enforcement within her territory. This shook the Government to its center. Political excitement ran high in Alabama; the leading men of the day were divided, some for the Union cause, and some for the States' right. The Goldthwaites, Campbells, and others (mentioned) upheld the Union cause with great ability. . . . In this contest Judge Goldthwaite, although a very young man, bore himself gallantly. He spoke and wrote for the Union. . . . Several years after the settlement of nullification, secession commenced to crop out, and again Judge Goldthwaite came forward. He was strongly opposed to secession on the ground of policy. He, with several others, made an effort to get control of the *Montgomery Advertiser*, a leading paper in the State, with the hope of stemming the torrent, but in this they failed. They then got up the confederation with a like hope, but by this time secession had loomed so high that, like Vesuvius in one of her eruptions, every opposing obstacle was swept away. Secession was a fixed fact; Alabama severed herself from the Union. Gov. Moore, who was a man of great good and practical sense and knowledge of men, wanted a near adviser and Adjutant-General. He at once fixed on Judge Goldthwaite as the right man in the right place."

Children :

759 + GEORGE[7], b. Aug. 21, 1836; m. Lucy Virginia Harmon. dead
760 + ANNE, b. Oct. 21, 1837; m. Col. Emmet Seibels. "
761 + RICHARD WALLACH, b. Feb. 3, 1839; m. Lucy Boyd Armistead. dead
762 + MARY ROBBINS, b. Aug. 15, 1840; Thomas Mann Arrington. "
763 HENRY, b. Nov. 3, 1841; a broker in New York city. He was an officer during the war, in the Confederate army. He is one of those most interested in the success of this Genealogy. dead -
764 + ROBERT, b. Sept. 2, 1844; m. Annie Paul Nesbitt. "

**342. Charles[6] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born, probably in Bampton, Oxon., England, about 1796, married Harriet Bayliss of Bampton. After her death he married MISS MARSHALL of Suffolk. He died in 1831. Children, by 1st wife :

765 CLARA[7], m. 1st, John Harley, by whom she had Ellen[8], who m. and died early, leaving no issue; and John, who d. unm. She m. 2d, William Dartnall, by whom she had no children.

By 2d wife :

766 CHARLES, believed to have died young.

**343. Henry Barnes[6] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of West Ham, near London, England, born in Bampton, Oxfordshire, where he was baptized May 3, 1797, married, Apr. 25, 1818, at Bromley-by-Bow, Middlesex, JANE CLARKE, daughter of Jonathan Clarke of Ingatestone, Essex. He died Jan., 1830, and lies buried in West Ham churchyard. Children:

767 + CHARLES HENRY[7], b. Mch. 25, 1819; m. Martha Knott and Jane Maria Brett.

**354. Sarah[6] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in So. Danvers Feb. 8, 1784, married, Oct. 30, 1809, CAPT. RICHARD SMITH of the same town, born in Salem March 5, 1786, son of Richard and Elizabeth Smith, and grandson of Capt. Silas and Sarah (Girdler) Smith, the last named a half-sister of her father, Nathaniel Goldthwaite. Capt. Richard Smith died at Danvers March 9, 1840. Children, all born at Salem:

768 RICHARD[7], b. July 12, 1811; m. —— Jacobs and Charlotte Goodrich; res. Peabody; ch.: Sarah, Annie, Mary, Richard.

769 EBENEZER GOLDTHWAIT, b. Mch. 13, 1812; d. unm.; res. Peabody.

770 JAMES LAWRENCE, b. June 12, 1820; unm.; res. Peabody.

771 SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 9, 1822; d. unm., Peabody.

772 SILAS AUGUSTUS, b. Dec. 26, 1825; m. in Salem; 2 dau s, 1 son.

**356. Ebenezer[6] Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there July 1, 1791, married, Dec. 7, 1817, Polly Smith.

Ebenezer died Oct. 17, 1859; Polly, his widow, died Oct. 17, 1872. Children:

773 HANNAH[7], b. 1843; m. Thomas Hardy; no children; res. Peabody.

774 ABIGAIL, b. June 22, 1820; m. Stephen Blaney; had Ellen (m. Benj. Jacobs), and Stephen (m. Alice Pendar).

775 MARY, b. Nov. 6, 1823; m. Joseph S. Hodgkins; ch: Theodore, George.

776 NANCY, b. Aug. 19, 1825; d. y.

777 EMILY, b. Mch. 17, 1828; m. John Higgins; ch.: Frank and Edw'd.

778 + EBENEZER, b. Mch. 21, 1834; m. Martha Lowe.

779 GEORGE, b. Mch. 5, 1839; d. unm.

358. **Mary**[6] **Goldthwaite** (*Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers July 27, 1799, married, Jan. 14, 1821, ELIAB STONE, JR., son of Rev. Eliab Stone of North Reading, a graduate of Harvard, 1758, who died Aug. 31, 1822, in the 86th year of his age and the 62d of his ministry. It is told of him that when he was no longer able to stand, he preached sitting in a high chair. Children:

780 MARY[7], b. Oct. 14, 1821; m., as 2d w., Stephen Blaney; d. at Peabody Nov. 20, 1898; sons, Edward and Arthur, twins.

781 ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 31, 1824; m. Mr. Abbott; res. No. Reading; one dau., principal of a High School in Wis.

782 SARAH, b. May 25, 1827; m. Nathaniel Harris; res. Peabody; one son, Edward.

783 ELIAB, b. Dec. 18, 1829; m. and d. in No. Reading.

784 EBEN, b. Feb. 16, 1832; m. Ellen Shaw of Peabody; d. in Norwood; 4 ch.

785 ANNA, b. Sept. 14, 1836; m. Daniel Abbott; res. No. Reading; one son, a teacher in Vt.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**360. Sylvester[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Champion, N. Y., born Dec. 17, 1789, m. Dec. 25, 1813, ELIZABETH PECK, born in that town Dec. 29, 1795, the daughter of Joseph Peck. She died Aug. 14, 1861. He died March 4, 1875. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and a pensioner. Children :

786 PHEBE[8], b. Nov. 4, 1815; m. Andrew Middleton Randall of Rutland, N. Y.; no children.

787 + BENONI, b. Aug. 26, 1817; m. Tamar Clark.

788 + JOSEPH, b. July 4, 1819; m. Nancy Tripp.

789 NANCY, b. May 31, 1821; m. Frederick Parker of Wayne Co., N. Y.

790 SARAH, b. Feb. 14, 1824; m. Lafayette Wetherby of Champion, N.Y.

791 POLLY, b. Oct. 17, 1825; d. Oct., 1827.

792 + WILLIAM, b. May 21, 1828; m. Emily Austin.

**361. Thomas[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Le Raysville, Jefferson Co., N. Y., married ELIZABETH SLOCUM, b. Jan. 1, 1799, daughter of Hon. Caleb and Mehitabel (Gifford) Slocum of Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Mass. Her father had been a ship-owner and member of the Mass. legislature, and removed to Le Raysville about 1810. He became there a large mill-owner, and Mr. Goldthwaite had charge of his flour mills. After his death his widow removed to the West with her daughter Anna, and there died. Children :

793 GEORGE[8], b. ——; m. Miss Vroman. He settled in Minneapolis, where he built the first flouring mills in that town. His son George now resides there.

794 + SAMUEL SLOCUM, b. May, 1830; m. Marion O'Connor.

795 ALBERT, b. ——; d. y.

796 ANNA, b. ——; m. 1st, Mr. Cramer; m. 2d, Mr. Chenie; rem. West; res. Duluth.

**362. Oren[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Wilna, N. Y., and Hubbardston, Mich., born in Champion, N. Y., in 1792, married, in 1818, SUSAN COVEY of Wilna, N. Y., born in Champion, daughter of Jonathan and Roxy Covey. She died Oct., 1852, and not long after her husband removed with his sons to Michigan, where he died Oct. 11, 1857. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, stationed at Sackett's Harbor. Children, all born at Wilna:

797 + OREN[8], b. Apr. 13, 1822; m. Angeline K. Townsend.

798 + SUSAN, b. May 1824; m. James S. Mead.

799 + ORLANDO, b. June 4, 1826; m. Amanda Leak.

800 + OSCAR, b. May 28, 1828; m. Leonora Townsend and Drusilla DeLong.

801 + PHILANDER C., b. Aug. 27, 1835; m. Amy B. Townsend.

**368. Rachel[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Granby, Mass., Aug. 11, 1791, married, March 8, 1810, ELISHA POMEROY, born Jan. 10, 1789, son of Titus Pomeroy of South Hadley Falls, who kept a hotel on Pomeroy Hill. Mr. Pomeroy died Aug., 1861; his widow, May, 1875. Children, all born at South Hadley Falls:

802 LOUISA[8], b. July 25, 1811; m. Charles Squires; d. 1841, leaving one son, Edgar, who enlisted in the Union army, was taken prisoner and was shot by the guard (Libby Prison) for looking through the grating.

803 MARY ANGELINE, b. Sept. 25, 1813; m. 1838, Rufus Church of Granby; d. Jan. 24, 1891. Mr. Church kept the hotel, Enfield, Mass., 16 years; went to Australia, and after eight years returned to Granby, where he now lives on the old Church farm; one dau., Amanda Pomeroy[9], who d. aged 8 years.

804 HARRIET, b. Mch. 17, 1816; m., as 2d wife, Silas Mosman of Chicopee; d. Mch., 1892; two daus.; one d. in infancy; the other, Lilian, at 16. Mr. Mosman d. several years before his wife.

805 ELISHA, b. Nov. 5, 1818; m. Frances Smith, dau. of Captain Allen Smith of South Hadley. He d. Nov., 1890; his wife, Sept., 1894; no ch.

806 WILLIAM JUDD, b. Jan. 3, 1820; m. Amanda Church, dau. of Luther Church of So. Hadley; they had twin daus. who d. in infancy with their mother. He m. 2d, Sarah Allen of Greenfield, dau. of David

Allen; two daus., Fannie Louise, teacher in Mt. Vernon, N. Y., and Sarah, who m. George Camp of Mt. Vernon. The mother died at the birth of Sarah; William J. Pomeroy d. in So. Hadley, Aug., 1892.

807 GEORGE ADDISON, b. Nov. 30, 1822; m. Harriet Cooley of Longmeadow; d. Oct., 1858, in Springfield; conductor of freight, B. & A. R. R.; son, George Edgar, in B. & A. R. R. office, Springfield.

808 AMANDA, b. Dec. 22, 1824; m. Lorey F. Bancroft, now dead; res. Worcester; two daus.: Mary, m. Charles Anderson; Carrie, m. Frederic Midgley; all of Worcester.

809 FRANCIS, b. Aug. 7, 1827; m. Anna Dakin of Chicopee Falls; res. Holyoke; two sons: (1) Arthur Mosman, m. Jennie Forsyth; res. Willimansett; (2) Frank Dakin, Holyoke.

810 JULIA, b. Aug. 17, 1829; m. Lewis Hooker of Hadley, a cousin of Gen. Joseph Hooker. He died very suddenly; his widow resided on the old homestead at Hadley Falls; she d. in Granby Mch. 22, 1897; no ch.

811 RACHEL, b. Apr. 9, 1831; m. 1st, Chauncey Smith of Hadley Falls; they went to the Isthmus of Panama, and, returning after two or three years, he died on the way, at Cincinnati. She m. 2d, Dr. Elisha Barber of Medway, a physician for five years in Brooklyn; he d. 1861. She m. 3d, George L. Taylor of Pittsfield; res. Springfield; no ch.

812 EMELINE, b. May 19, 1834; m. Oct. 8, 1858, Stevens D. Chase of Tiverton, R. I.; res. Granby; two sons, Geo. Pomeroy, res. Brockton, and Percy Le Barron, now at the West. Mrs. Chase d. a widow in Granby on the same day with her sister, Mrs. Hooker, both in the same house.

**369. Mary[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), b. July 2, 1793, in Granby, Mass., married, Oct. 7, 1818, NATHAN SMITH of the same town. Children:

813 CELON[8], b. July 11, 1819; m. Maria Munger.

814 PHILO, b. Sept. 21, 1821; m. Cordelia Morgan.

815 JEMIMA, b. Aug. 28, 1823; d. Feb. 12, 1825.

816 STILLMAN, b. Dec. 13, 1825.

817 MARY ANN, b. July 11, 1828.

**370. Nancy[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Granby, Mass., Sept. 6, 1795, married in 1813, ELISHA SMITH of Granby, born Oct. 21,

1791, son of Jared and Irene (Montague) Smith. He died Jan. 12, 1851; Mrs. Smith died at Easthampton May 27, 1885. Children :

818 SAMUEL DEXTER[8], b. Aug. 27, 1814; m. Amanda Moody of Granby; d. Sept. 4, 1843, at Springfield; one son, Maynard Dexter, b. Apr. 29, 1841, at So. Hadley Falls; he m., Oct. 27, 1863, at Northampton, Sarah B. Pomeroy; children : (1) Charles M., b. Oct. 6, 1864, at Westfield; (2) Frank E., b. Jan. 29, 1867, at Northampton; (3) Clara B., b. Jan. 20, 1871, at Westfield.

819 EDWIN, b. Oct., 1816; m. at Easthampton, Julia Pomeroy; d. Jan. 21, 1848, at So. Hadley Falls; ch.: (1) Adelaide E., b. May 12, 1843, m. Oliver W. Rice of Becket, and has Oliver W., Julia A., Willie G., Lewis Edwin, Joseph P.; (2) Edwin P., b. Feb. 5, 1846.

820 NORTON, b. May, 1818; d. May 31, 1834.

821 JARED CLAPP, b. Nov. 5, 1820, m. Oct. 2, 1845, Caroline Clapp of Easthampton; d. at his home in Chicopee, Mch. 9, 1867; one son, Edwin Spencer, b. Mch. 15, 1854; res. Windsor, Conn.

822 EMELIA, b. Aug. 10, 1822; m. Quartus P. Lyman of Easthampton, June 26, 1851.

823 LYMAN, b. and d. 1824.

824 LOIS AUGUSTA, b. Mch. 16, 1826; m. George Smith of Springfield; d. June 11, 1891; ch.: (1) Clara Edwards, b. Oct. 19, 1853; m. Sept. 14, 1893, William Wallace; res. Springfield; (2) Charles Montague, b. Aug. 1, 1857; m. Emma F. Taylor; d. June 1, 1891; dau. Helen Montague, b. at Buffalo, N. Y., Feb. 18, 1886.

825 LUCIUS LYMAN, b. May 12, 1829; m. July 3, 1850, Delia Dwight of Belchertown, Mass.; res. New Hartford, Iowa; ch.: William Dwight, Clara A., and Roscoe.

826 ALFRED, b. May 31, 1831; d. Mch. 15, 1865, at Glastonbury, Conn.: m. Mch., 1853, Angeline Gaines; had dau., Ida Augusta, b. Sept. 5, 1854, who m. Benjamin F. Turner of Glastonbury; ch.: Benjamin Floyd and Ruth Hopestill.

827 ELLEN MARIA, b. Apr. 9, 1836; m. Apr. 29, 1857, Frank H. Pomeroy of Easthampton; ch.: (1) Freddie Lyman, b. 1858; d. 1860; (2) Alfred Lyman, b. Aug. 19, 1861; m. Apr. 2, 1888, at Portsmouth, N. H., Nellie Taylor; son, Harold, b. June 22, 1894; res. Chicopee.

828 CHARLES NORTON, b. Aug. 1, 1838; m. Jan. 9, 1868, Mary F. Moore of Chicopee; d. Nov. 22, 1885; ch.: (1) Emily Louisa, b. Jan. 11, 1871; m. Charles F. Leonard; (2) Lewis Charles, b. Oct. 18, 1877.

**371. Ebenezer[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Granby, Mass., March 31,

1798, married, Nov. 4, 1819, MINERVA DAY, born Oct. 29, 1802, daughter of Nehemiah and Thirza (Alvord) Day of South Hadley. She died July 20, 1822, aged 20. He married 2d, ESTHER TIBBALS, who died in a few weeks. He married 3d, Apr. 29, 1830, ALMIRA PARDEE of Madison, Conn., born there March 2, 1802. She survived her husband many years, and died in New Britain, Conn., March 2, 1882. Ebenezer died in Springfield Nov. 19, 1856. He was a noted horseman, and for many years had charge of stage routes and mails, having his home at South Hadley Falls, Mass., at Durham, Northford, and Middletown, Conn., and for a time also in Virginia. He moved, in 1845, with his family, to Springfield, where he had charge of the switching of the Boston & Albany and Hartford & New Haven R. R., then done with horses. Children, by 1st wife :

829 + EBENEZER[8], b. Jan. 20, 1821; m. Clymanda Dickinson.
830 + GEORGE, b. July 9, 1822; m. Catherine Elizabeth Danks.

By 3d wife :

831 + ESTHER MINERVA, b. June 9, 1831; m. Austin Russell Pardee.
832 + EMELINE AUGUSTA, b. Feb. 10, 1833; m. Ariel Case.
833 HELEN MARIA, b. Aug. 11, 1834; res. New Britain, Conn.
834 + CHARLES EDWARD, b. Mch. 26, 1837; m. Caroline Osborn.
835 + PHEBE HUBBARD, b. Dec. 3, 1841; m. David S. Thomas.
836 JAMES HENRY, b. Aug. 12, 1844; d. unm. in New Britain, Conn., Mch. 13, 1884; conductor on the New Haven, Hartford & Springfield R. R.

**372. Elijah[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born there May 18, 1800, married, March 2, 1824, MARCIA SMITH, born in Granby Aug. 26, 1800. In 1834 Elijah went with his family to Ohio, expecting to settle, but soon returned to Granby, where he spent the rest of his life. He died Dec. 8, 1855; his wife died Oct. 7, 1863. Children :

837 + EDWARD WARREN[8], b. June 14, 1825; m. Sarah Lucilla Stebbins.
838 HARRIET IRENE, b. Nov. 25, 1827; m. Dec. 12, 1861, Ruel S. Harwood of Enfield, Mass., b. Feb. 18, 1839. She d. at Enfield Apr. 15, 1885. Mr. Harwood afterwards married her sister, Martha, and died May 6, 1893; no ch.

839 OLIVE, b. 1828; d. June 2, 1829, æ. 1 year.
840 + ALBERT, b. Mch. 5, 1830; m. Harriet Sophia Graves.
841 + SAMUEL ALLEN, b. July 29, 1831; m. Mary J. Franklin.
842 OLIVE, b. 1833; d. Sept. 13, 1835, æ. 2.
843 + HENRY AUSTIN, b. Apr. 1, 1836; m. Abbie Smith Taylor.
844 + LOREN E., b. Aug. 8, 1839; m. Maria L. Ferry.
845 MARTHA CLARISSA, b. June 25, 1844; m. Oct. 24, 1890, as 2d wife, Ruel S. Harwood, her brother-in-law. Mr. Harwood was for many years in the employ of the U. S. armory in Springfield.

**373. Alfred[7] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nunda, N. Y., born in Granby, Mass., Apr. 12, 1803, married, Nov. 1, 1832, CLARISSA E. FULLER, born Nov. 25, 1805, said to have been of Ludlow, Mass. They removed to Nunda, Livingston Co., N. Y., when that country was an almost unbroken wilderness. Mr. Goldthwaite died Nov. 1, 1875; his widow died Feb. 11, 1888. Children:

846 + GILBERT NELSON[8], b. Mch. 27, 1834; m. Mary L. Gillespie.
847 + HELEN MARIA, b. Aug. 10, 1835; m. George W. Fuller.
848 + NORTON SMITH, b. Oct. 14, 1837; m. Jennie Seager.
849 + MILO STARKEY, b. Oct. 26, 1841; m. Elizabeth J. Mills.
850 + HARRIET E., b. Oct. 20, 1846; m. Robert Craig.

**374. Thomas Crawford[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Vinton County, Ohio, and Topeka, Kansas, born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, Apr. 26, 1803, married, Dec. 16, 1824, NANCY CAIN, born in Lancaster, O., Apr. 8, 1805, who died Jan. 5, 1826. He married 2d, CHARLOTTE HILL, Feb. 17, 1828, who was born in Lancaster Jan. 7, 1808, daughter of George Hill. On leaving home in early life, Thomas was led to drop his family name, retaining that of his mother, which had been given him; not finding it easy afterwards to return to it, he went through life as Thomas Crawford, and the name is still retained by his family. He learned the trade of cabinet-maker, but afterwards became an architect, taking large contracts for buildings. He settled first in Vinton Co., where his wife had property, but, on account of his business, the family lived much of the time

in Columbus and Chillicothe until 1859, when he removed to Topeka, Kansas, continuing there till his death, Nov. 22, 1867. He was a tall, handsome man, of erect carriage and dignified bearing, and a character of combined gentleness and strength that won the confidence and love of all who knew him. He was a licensed preacher in the Methodist Church, was broad and liberal in his views, quiet and earnest in manner, with an unusual gift of language, and his assistance was often called for in the parishes around his home in Ohio. He was especially tender in his family relations. His wife survived him many years, dying Nov. 22, 1891, at the age of eighty-four. She retained her faculties to the last, keeping up her interest in all the topics of the day, and was, in her old age, a model of gentleness and sweetness. Children, all by 2d wife, and now surnamed Crawford :

851 + NANCY A.[8], b. Jan. 19, 1829; m. John A. Link.
852 AMANDA W., b. Feb. 24, 1831; d. Dec. 8, 1854.
853 + DAVID H., b. Jan. 17, 1833; m. Margaret C. Girty.
854 + PHILIP S., b. June 8, 1835; m. Eliza V. McKee.
855 + MEREDITH B., b. June 6, 1837; m. Mary O'Neil.
856 REBECCA E., b. Sept. 25, 1839; d. July 28, 1851.
857 MARY M., b. Sept. 25, 1839; d. Nov. 15, 1843.
858 + COROLIN M., b. June 3, 1844; m. J. A. Brown and Dr. J. W. Williamson.
859 + LESTER M., b. July 24, 1845; m. Mary E. Wright.
860 CATHERINE E., b. June 18, 1847; d. May 12, 1848.
861 + THOMAS P., b. Sept. 18, 1849; m. Virginia A. De Zeverly.

**375. Elijah[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Wabash Co., Ind., born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, May 20, 1808, married BETSEY BAKER, by whom he had nine children, only two of whom survived early childhood. He married 2d, in 1851, MRS. EMELINE (TAYLOR) SMITH, born in Fairfield Co., O., Apr. 1, 1824, widow of Samuel Smith of Wabash, Ind., by whom she had a son, John Drake Smith, who died in 1881, at St. Mary's, O. She died at Wabash Apr. 12, 1882. Mr. Elijah Goldthwaite died in 1873, at Marion, Ind. He is spoken of as a man of intelli-

gence and of more than average ability. He was a local preacher in the Methodist Church. Children, by 1st wife:

862 ERASTUS[8], died about 1853, unm., at Fort Wayne, Ind.

863 MARY JANE, b. Apr., 1833; d. Sept. 9, 1889, unm., at Marion, Ind.

By 2d wife:

864 JOANNA, b. Mch. 19, 1852, at Fort Wayne, Ind.; m. June 30, 1874, George Howenstein, b. Mch. 27, 1836, in Franklin Co., Pa.; res. Bippus, Wabash Co., Ind.; children:

1 Mary Jane[9], b. May 30, 1875.
2 Lucy Emma, b. Oct. 4, 1878.
3 Bessie May, b. May 23, 1881.
4 Carl Erwin, b. Oct. 23, 1884.
5 Edna E., b. Feb. 22, 1890.

865 + HOWARD HENRY, b. June 20, 1854; m. Lena Pichon.

866 BELLE, b. 1857; d. aged about one year.

867 WILLIAM M., res. New York city; publisher of Goldthwaite's Geographical Magazine.

**377. Oliver[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marion, Ind., born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, Apr. 7, 1812, married, Apr. 11, 1847, MARILLA ELLEN EWARD, born in Decatur Co., Ind., Sept. 22, 1830, who died at Marion Dec. 31, 1862. She was daughter of James Eward and Dorcas Ardry, his wife, both born in Nichols Co., Kentucky. Mr. Oliver Goldthwaite died at Marion Sept. 7, 1873. Children:

868 + ORLANDO LEMON[8], b. May 5, 1848; m. Georgiana Street.

869 + EDGAR LOUIS, b. Aug. 7, 1850; m. Candace Zombro.

870 + FANNIE, b. Oct. 10, 1855; m. Dr. John A. Hiatt.

871 FLORENCE, b. ——; d. in childhood.

**379. John Wesley[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salt Lake City, Utah, born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, Oct. 28, 1816, married, June 4, 1844, MARY BEDSAUL, born June 25, 1825, in Connorsville, Ind., daughter of Isaac and Katharine Bedsaul. She died Sept. 11, 1853. At the age of twenty-one Mr. Goldthwaite removed with his mother and others of his family to Marion, Ind., where he

lived until 1853, when he went with his wife and children overland to California, a journey of much hardship, occupying for him six months, during which his wife died, and not long after, his infant son. After some years spent in mining and other pursuits in California, he enlisted, soon after the outbreak of the Civil War, in Company G, of the third regiment of infantry of that State, serving three years, till his discharge Oct., 1864. At the close of the war he came East as far as Salt Lake City, which he afterwards made his home. A notice in the Salt Lake *Tribune* says that he came there with Gen. Connor, built the first house at Fort Douglas, and located one of the first mines in Utah. He remained a widower after the death of his wife in 1853, and died Nov. 13, 1896, having just passed his eightieth birthday, and been for more than twenty years the only surviving member of his generation of his family. In his childhood in Ohio he was a playmate with Gen. Sherman. He traveled extensively in the West, and had visited Europe. Though never seeking public office, he was for a time judge of probate in Grant Co., Indiana, and always took an active part in neighborhood improvements, especially in all that related to public schools. "For eighty years he lived a blameless, honest, and earnest life." Children:

872 + CAROLINE[8], b. Aug. 20, 1845; m. Daniel Wood.

873 TWIN DAUGHTERS, b. Mch. 26, 1848; d. in infancy.

874 EMILY, b. July 6, 1849; m. June, 1870, Wm. Elmendorf; res. Santa Anna, Cal.

875 JOHN, b. Mch. 18, 1852; d. Dec. 26, 1853.

**380. Mary[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, Sept. 26, 1818, married, Aug., 1839, JOHN BROWNLEE of Marion, Ind., born in Fayette Co., Ind., June 9, 1816, eldest son of James and Catherine (Erving) Brownlee. His father, James Brownlee, was a native of Pennsylvania, of Scotch-Irish descent, and was conspicuous in the early history of Indiana as a member of the first Constitutional convention and represent-

ative in the legislature for four terms thereafter, helping to frame the original Constitution and organize the State. At his death, in 1828, he was associate judge of the Fayette Co. court. His wife, of Scotch descent, born in North Carolina, removed early to Indiana with her parents.

John Brownlee, the son, was admitted to the Fayette Co. bar in 1836, removed to Marion in 1838, and in 1839 was elected prosecuting attorney for the 11th district. In 1840 he was licensed to practice before the Supreme Court of the State, and in 1854 was appointed judge of the Circuit Court. His wife, Mary Goldthwaite, died Apr. 2, 1844, having been the mother of three children. He married 2d, Oct., 1845, Mary L. Weeks of Vermont, by whom he had six children, four of them now living. Judge Brownlee died at Marion March 7, 1888, having practiced law 40 years in Grant Co. Children, by 1st wife.

876 WALLACE[8], d. y.

877 JAMES, d. y.

878 MARGARET, b. 1841; m. 1869, Gilbert Willson, who d. in Marion Jan., 1896; children:

1 John Osborne[9], b. 1870; res. Marion.

2 Hiram, b. 1873; res. Marion.

3 Laura, b. 1876; res. Marion.

**381. Cimon[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marion, Ind., born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, Dec. 18, 1820, married, Nov. 12, 1848, at Marion, MARTHA EMILY STEVENS, born Jan. 6, 1832, in Bedford Co., Pa., daughter of Elias Robert and Matilda Brown (Rose) Stevens, who went to Logan, Hocking Co., Ohio, in 1833, and to Grant Co., Ind., 1846. When still a youth, Cimon removed with his mother and brothers from Ohio to Indiana. Here he taught school, studied law, and was admitted to the bar. He afterwards abandoned this profession for mercantile life, and engaged in the dry goods business, in which he was quite successful, and the firm of Goldthwaite & Co., now represented by his sons, became one of the strongest business houses in the city of Marion. He was a man of earnest convictions,

intensely religious, and with a high sense of honor. He joined the Methodist Church in early life, and became one of its strong local preachers. He was, by nature, of a jovial disposition, fond of singing, and was, it is said, the life of a company. He died Oct. 16, 1875. His widow and children reside in Marion. Children:

879 + SIMON[8], b. Jan. 10, 1850; m. Lizzie Morgan Norton.
880 JOHN WESLEY, b. Jan. 23, 1852; d. July 6, 1853.
881 JAMES CAUGHEY, b. Apr. 1, 1854; res. Columbus, O., where he carries on business as an importer and manufacturer of cloaks.
882 MARY M., b. Oct. 19, 1856; d. June 3, 1861.
883 + WILLIAM ELIAS, b. May 11, 1860; m. Florence Reasoner.
884 FRANK BENNETT, b. Aug. 10, 1864; of the firm of Goldthwaite & Sons, Marion.
885 LUCY, b. Feb. 23, 1867.
886 ALICE, b. May 24, 1869.
887 MARTHA EMILY, b. Mch. 24, 1872.

**382. Lucy[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Fairfield Co., Ohio, July 23, 1823, married, Dec. 11, 1840, JAMES BROWNLEE of Marion, Ind., born Aug. 15, 1818, in Fayette Co., and brother of the husband of her sister Mary. In early life James Brownlee taught school, then studied law in the office of his brother John, was admitted to the bar in 1841, and began practice at Wabash, Ind. In 1845 he was elected auditor of Grant Co., holding the office until 1855. In 1864 he was elected treasurer of the county. He is a member of the firm of Brownlee & Baker, attorneys at law, Marion. Lucy had three children, and died July 9, 1847, at the age of 24. Her husband married 2d, Sept. 16, 1851, Rebecca Eyestone, by whom he has five children. Children of Lucy:

888 VIOLA[8], b. 1842; d. Apr., 1844.
889 JOHN QUINCY, b. Nov. 5, 1844; d. May 12, 1894; m. Frances Wyckoff, who resides in Jerseyville, Ill., with her children:
  1 Katherine[9], b. 1875.
  2 Cornelia, b. 1878.
  3 Clara, b. 1882.
890 MARGARET, b. Dec. 6, 1846; m. Robert Wiley; res. Jonesboro, Grant Co., Ind.; no ch.

**383. Flavel[7] Goldthwaite** (*Erastus*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Hartford, Conn., born in Longmeadow, Mass., June 12, 1799, married in Hartford, Aug. 2, 1831, JANE BOARDMAN, born there March 26, 1801, daughter of William and Jennet (Catlin) Boardman, the former a descendant of Samuel Boreman of Wethersfield, and the latter of Thomas Catlin of Hartford, two early settlers of those towns.*

The name Flavel seems to have been given him on account of his father's admiration for Rev. John Flavel, the Puritan non-Conformist minister, an edition of whose works was among the books in his possession. Remaining at home till he was eighteen years old, Flavel came, about 1818, to Hartford, where he was apprenticed to learn the cabinet-making trade with Mr. Laertes Chapin, who married his mother's cousin, and who then carried on business on North Main street, in company with his father, Aaron Chapin, long a revered deacon of the Center church. The apprenticeship was not a long one, only two years having to elapse before he became of age, but that he learned the trade well appears from newspaper mention of his receiving a premium for cabinet furniture among those awarded at a Hartford fair for "articles considered extra meritorious," as well as from the fact that he held, for a time, the place of instructor in that branch of industry at the Deaf and Dumb Asylum in Hartford. He never, however, pursued it as an independent calling. He early began to take the deep interest in music which continued through life, probably beginning its study either in singing schools at home or at Springfield, four miles off, where Col. Solomon Warriner was, at that day, a well-known choir leader, and of such reputation that he was sent for from the large towns around, Hartford included, to bring singers into training for special occasions, such as ordinations, dedications, and the like. Mr. Goldthwaite's voice was a good one, and to his knowledge of singing he added, prob-

* See Boardman Genealogy, by the compiler.

ably in great part by self-teaching, piano and organ playing. Enthusiastic himself on the subject of music, he became successful as a teacher of singing and leader of choirs, holding such positions at the South church and the then newly-formed North church, afterwards Dr. Bushnell's. At the time of his death he had been, for some time, organist and leader of the choir at the South church. He was one of those most active in the formation of the Jubal Society of Hartford in 1822, one of the earliest organizations of its kind for the cultivation of music in the State (perhaps the earliest), was its vice-president, and for a time its director. He was prominently identified with the "Choral Society," which succeeded the Jubal Society, and which studied largely the best works of Handel, Haydn, and other great composers, giving concerts of such music at intervals, and at one time (1828) performing "The Messiah" in the North church (its first performance in Connecticut).* Still later he was an active member of the Hartford Glee Club, which included those of the best musical cultivation in the city, meeting at the houses of its members and giving also occasional concerts. For a time, from about 1823 to 1825, he kept a music store, first on State street, and then on Main street, where he sold a large variety of musical instruments, as well as engraved and printed music, to some extent engraving and publishing it himself.

He had early turned his attention to school teaching, and in 1820 had gone to Charleston, S. C., where he had charge, for a year, of a private school of about fifty pupils. After his return to Hartford and the few intervening years spent in business and as instructor at the Deaf and Dumb Asylum, he became again a teacher, taking the place of principal of the South school, whose building then stood at the lower end of Main street, on the present site of St. Peter's church. The period was one when new interest was being felt in the work of the teacher; old methods were giving way to new and

* See articles on Early Music in Connecticut, by N. H. Allen, in Connecticut Quarterly, 1897–8.

more enlightened ones; there was much discussion on the subject, and much was being written upon it; the improved educational systems of Europe were being studied, and, to some extent, followed in this country. Mr. Goldthwaite entered upon his work with characteristic ardor; the books in his library show that he read all that was written on it, and it is evident that he thought deeply about it, with a view of adopting what was best in the new methods. Feeling very strongly the great importance of the co-operation of parents with teachers in the education of children, with a view of impressing upon them their duties in this respect, he early instituted a course of familiar lectures to the fathers and mothers of his pupils, inviting them to meet him in the schoolroom for this purpose on appointed evenings. A number of manuscripts of such lectures are preserved, in which the various subjects treated come under such headings as these: "Inefficiency of public action without parental effort; Remedy for defects in schools in the hands of parents; An education the best legacy to children; Uniform attendance pre-eminently important; Selection of a school often the result of trifling considerations; Child's preference an unsafe criterion; Evils of changing schools and teachers; Parents should take an interest in the progress of their children; should manifest it by questioning them about their studies; by intercourse with the teacher; by frequently visiting the school." Some obstacles in the way of the teacher's success at that day are hinted at by such topics as, "Cessation of study in summer; Evils of interruption from want of books; Importance of full and prompt supply." All these and other points are enlarged upon by a full and friendly statement of facts, with apt illustrations drawn from sources appealing to the common experience of his hearers, and enforced by cogent reasoning, thus setting forth truths the need of recognizing which is by no means outgrown for parents of the present day.

In December, 1818, he joined, by profession, the Center church, of which Dr. Joel Hawes had then lately become

pastor, was dismissed from it in September, 1824, with those who then formed the North church, and in 1828, having taken charge of the music at the South church, removed his connection there, where he continued till his death in 1836. He was a man of refined tastes and of good judgment, and was always awake to opportunities for improving himself and his condition in the truest sense. He was fond of reading and early began the collection of a library; was interested in natural science, and in experimenting in it — an air pump of his own construction was among his possessions. For a time before his early death he had been reading law with a view of making that, in time, a profession. During the last year of his life he prepared an almanac, advertised in the Hartford *Courant*, Dec., 1835, as "Goldthwaite's Counting House Almanac for 1836, with improved facilities for computing time and interest. A very convenient appendage to the Shop or Counting Room. Just published by D. Burgess & Co." One of his great pleasures was in horticulture; he was skillful in grafting, and planted his garden with a well-selected variety of trees and vines that for years continued to yield fruit of the best sorts then known, in convenient succession. On his first coming to Hartford in 1818, he joined the Governor's Foot Guard, a military organization of high standing, which has lately (1896) celebrated its 125th anniversary. He held in it the rank of orderly sergeant in 1827, was afterwards second lieutenant, and in 1830 was commissioned first lieutenant, with rank of Captain. He is spoken of by those who remembered him as a man of fine appearance; he was tall and well-developed in figure, with bright complexion, thick, dark hair of fine quality, and handsome eyes, whose slight near-sightedness made wearing glasses necessary. He had every appearance of the best health, with the prospect of long life, when he was suddenly prostrated by an attack of inflammatory rheumatism, which, after a brief illness, struck to the heart and ended his life at the comparatively early age of not quite 37 years, his death occurring March 3, 1836. This bereavement, an overwhelm

ing one to his family, was felt also by a wide circle of friends. The church* of which he was a member passed resolutions expressing esteem for his character and sorrow for his loss, and his pastor, Rev. Mr. Vanarsdalen, wrote for the "Connecticut Observer" of March 12, 1836, an obituary, extracts from which best show the estimation in which Mr. Goldthwaite was held by his contemporaries :

"Flavel Goldthwait, whose death was mentioned last week, is a loss, not only to his family and friends, but to the community at large. We know that nothing is more common than the extravagant praise bestowed upon the dead. . . . But we are equally sure that all who knew Mr. Goldthwait will fully admit that in the following remarks we say nothing but what truth sustains and justice demands.

"The first great excellence of his character was his uniform, moderate, and consistent piety. . . . It was steady and undeviating, thereby giving one of the clearest evidences that it was from above. To all who closely observed him it was manifest that religion with him was a governing principle, not only influencing his feelings, but enlightening his understanding, and as an abiding and inward habit, regulating all the affections and desires of his heart.

"He was a man of sterling principles. This was seen in all his intercourse with men. A high sense of honor, of unwavering integrity, characterized all his conduct. He never stooped to anything little or hidden, but in all things he acted ingenuously and honorably. . . . He was, consequently, to an unusual degree, free from everything like a spirit of detraction or evil speaking. And the same strict honesty was also seen in all his pecuniary dealings. In these respects there was a completeness and harmony in his Christian character.

"He was a man of generous and benevolent feelings. He had a heart to sympathize with the afflicted, and, as far as he had the power, to relieve the distressed. And this he did, not for the praise of men, not that he might have whereof to boast before others, but from the genuine kindness of his feelings.

"He was a useful member of society. Both by his example and his uniform efforts he always exerted a happy influence in the promotion of good order and strict morality. In the church to which he was attached his worth will be long remembered and his loss deeply lamented. He was indeed universally respected and esteemed by those of all classes and of all Christian denominations; but in his own church, where he was best known, he was most highly valued. Possessing a strong and discriminating mind, and having investigated for himself the momentous truths of revelation, he knew what he believed, and could exhibit to others the grounds of his belief. Being also humble and consistent in his piety, kind and pleasing in his manners, and seeking the peace and prosperity of the

* See p. 211, Hist. of 2d Church, Hartford, by Rev. Edwin P. Parker, D.D.

Church, he occupied a high place in the affections of his fellow Christians and in those of his pastor, who ever reposed in him unreserved confidence, and by whom he was truly beloved. He was a sincere and unchanging friend. He was a dutiful son, an attached brother, and an affectionate husband and father. In these relations, over which true piety always sheds its holiest influence, the excellence of his heart and the reality of his Christian profession were most clearly exhibited."

Mrs. Goldthwaite survived her husband less than ten years, and died of consumption Nov. 9, 1845, in her 45th year. She was a woman of lovely temperament and earnest Christian character, possessing, in an unusual degree, the affection of those who knew her. She united with the South church in 1821, and was associated with her husband there as one of the members of his choir. She met death with the resignation of a Christian, chiefly desiring to live for the sake of her three fatherless children, the youngest of whom was born a month after her husband's death. But they were never allowed to miss her care, continuing in the same home and in the kind charge of their grandmother, and especially of their aunt, Mary Amna Boardman, who gave them a mother's love and devoted her best energies to their training and education. A sketch of this good woman, who died March 4, 1889, in her 91st year, has been given elsewhere,* but it may be said of her here that seldom is there found a life of greater unselfishness than hers, or one more devoted to active, voluntary charity. Of her it was truly said that "for many years her thought, time, and strength were mainly devoted to the cause of alleviating the sorrows of the poor amongst us. Like her Divine Master, she 'went about doing good.'"

The youngest of Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite's three daughters, Mary, died at the early age of twenty-one, a girl of unusually lovely character and of superior intellect. She graduated from the classical department of the Hartford High School, of which William B. Capron, afterwards missionary of the American Board in India, had then been for some

* Boardman Gen. and Memorial Sketches dedicated to the Widows' Society, Hartford.

years principal. Earnest and thorough in every branch of study, she was especially enthusiastic in that of languages, excelling in Latin and Greek, which it was her pleasure to pursue after her school days were ended. Her daily Bible reading was the Greek Testament, and while teaching for a year in a family school for boys in Cornwall, Conn., she took up and finished by herself the Odyssey. After leaving school she had made good progress also in the study of German. Mr. Capron wrote of her, "She was the best scholar I ever had." The surviving daughters, Charlotte and Jane, were graduates of the Hartford Female Seminary, a once noted school, now discontinued, founded in 1827 by Miss Catherine Beecher, and at that time (1848 to 1853) enjoying one of its periods of greatest prosperity under a much-loved and revered principal, Frances A. Strong, who died in 1853. The two sisters became teachers, the elder continuing as such for about twenty years in the seminary where she had graduated, and the younger teaching in schools in Hartford and elsewhere, for some years also having only private pupils. After the death of their aunt in 1889, they went to Europe, where they spent about three years in England and in different cities of the Continent, residing during two winters in Paris. Charlotte, who had for some time been interested in the study of genealogy, having been successful while in England (1890–91), in discovering the home there of two emigrant ancestors in her mother's family, was thus led to compile a Boardman Genealogy, published in 1895. To these English Boardman researches she everywhere added endeavors to find all that was possible regarding the Goldthwaite family, whose history had been the object of her earliest interest. Such successes as were then met with, with the results of other efforts in the same direction at home, are here recorded. Children of Flavel and Jane Goldthwaite:

891 CHARLOTTE[8], b. June 30, 1832.

892 JANE, b. June 18, 1834.

893 MARY, b. Apr. 9, 1836; d. June 16, 1857

387. **Jonathan Hale[7] Goldthwaite** (*Erastus*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Longmeadow, Mass., born there May 21, 1811, married, Nov., 1840, SUSAN LOUD JOY, born Feb. 2, 1813, at South Weymouth, Mass., daughter of David and Jerusha (Wild) Joy, and granddaughter of Lieut. David Joy, an officer in the Revolution. Mrs. Goldthwaite was a pupil in the Ipswich Academy while it was in charge of Miss Grant and Mary Lyon; she afterwards taught in the academy at Amherst, and later had a private school in Springfield, where she first met her husband. She died at Longmeadow March 27, 1897, at the age of 84, retaining, in a marked degree, the energy and vivacity which had been characteristic of her younger days.

Jonathan Hale Goldthwaite, so named for Col. Hale, in whose family his father had passed his early life, spent his youth in his father's home in Longmeadow, where he enjoyed such advantages of education as that town of somewhat superior culture afforded. He early chose the business of an engraver, which he went to Boston to learn when he was seventeen years old. In it he attained great skill, and his work became in large demand. Much of his time in after-life was devoted to the designing, engraving, and publishing of maps, and, in the opinion of those fitted to judge, his work in some departments of this profession has never been excelled. For some time in earlier life he had his business in Springfield, and in after years was obliged to do much of his work in New York city, but he was never fond of city life, loving best retirement, the country, and all the works of nature. He therefore made his real home, to which he retired whenever business permitted, in his native town of Longmeadow. His was the taste to appreciate the beauty of a site near the Springfield border, which, with part of the adjoining valley of Pecowsic Brook below it, he early secured for his homestead. No finer prospect than it commanded could be seen in all that region. It lay on a small plateau half-way up Pecowsic Hill, on the road from Springfield to Longmeadow. Before and below it, on the north, was one of the beautiful

JONATHAN HALE GOLDTHWAITE.

curves of the Connecticut River, with Springfield on its hill in full view on the right, while west of the river lay the meadows of Agawam and West Springfield, the whole backed by a horizon line of mountains, chief among them the Mt. Tom and Holyoke ranges. Towards the east, almost as far as the eye could reach, stretched a different view, that of the valley of the beautiful Pecowsic Brook, part of whose lower course, near its outlet into the Connecticut, lay through his own land. All this property is now part of the Forest Park of Springfield.

Jonathan Goldthwaite was an artist in temperament, possessing a very nice, intuitive sense of the beautiful and of the incongruous, and his fine taste and excellent judgment in such matters were much sought and valued. He was an enthusiastic lover of good music, excelling in the performance of church music of which he was especially fond, and he had made some essays in composition. For many years he presided at the organ of one or another of the Springfield churches, principally those of the First and Unitarian churches, and his talent, fine taste, and attractive personality, with the possession of an uncommonly good bass voice, made him always a leading spirit in musical circles. His touch on the organ or piano was notably individual and peculiar. He read much and had a natural taste for good literature, and especially for the best poetry. A vein of wit ran through his naturally serious disposition, and he relished a stroke of humor with a heartiness such as few experience. He was a man of peculiar delicacy and sensitiveness of organization, naturally reserved, self-contained, and sparing of speech, nervous and impulsive to an unusual degree, and often unconventional in matters of minor importance. United to his native refinement and fine-grained delicacy was a remarkable honesty and truthfulness of character. He spoke just what he thought and felt, and could not play the hypocrite. The sincerity and warmth of his affection, with his other lovable qualities, drew to him many friends, and they were always the choicest spirits in whatever society

he found himself. Especially was this true in Springfield, where his earliest and most enduring friendships were formed. Many of these were in the circle of the then recently established Unitarian church, with whose first minister, the beloved Rev. William B. O. Peabody, twenty-seven years its pastor, he was on terms of intimacy, and with whom he was often in consultation regarding the laying out of the beautiful Peabody cemetery, now that minister's Springfield memorial. Though thus at home in circles of the highest refinement and culture, he always discerned and admired what was best in the humblest and poorest, with whom he could be an equally good comrade. Worldly distinctions of birth, wealth, or station were, with him, of no account. He took great interest in gardening and fruit-culture ; they were his chief recreation in his rural home, which, from the sandy tract he had found it, became, through his intelligent cultivation, a fertile garden. He died Jan. 26, 1870, of softening of the brain, having five years previously suffered a stroke of paralysis, from which he never fully recovered. He was buried in the Peabody cemetery in Springfield, in a beautiful spot early selected by himself, because from it he could "see the mountains." A friend of Mr. Goldthwaite's, of so long ago that he could not be identified by the family, wrote the following from Boston to the *Springfield Republican*, on hearing of his death :

THE LATE JONATHAN H. GOLDTHWAITE.

More than thirty years have passed since the writer of these lines had intimate intercourse with his friend. A few remain who will understand the feeling which leads me, at this distance of time and from afar off, to lift my feeble voice among his mourners. The characteristic simplicity and purity of his life and thought attracted to him, in those past days, a large circle of admirers. Among the most youthful of these was the writer, often in his walks and his worship of nature a participant.

> "To him who, in the love of nature, holds
> Communion with her visible forms, she speaks
> A various language."

The hill whence we looked upon the grand sunsets of summer and autumn, which were a sight to make the heart leap up in adoration — the hill remains

. . . but the rail fence whereon we sat contented has given place to other things. An enthusiast in music, I remember him, with a soul filled with true harmonies. So, too, do I recall his room, with a jumble of piano, books, music, graving tools, and generally unfinished work; the pipe (not musical) was perhaps unintentionally laid upon the piano, and he was essaying some new chant as I looked in. Meerschaum was unknown to us, and we loved the native clay in ignorance of sea foam. Well remembered is the fully-developed bump of order which the first phrenologist found upon our friend's head, as also the audible smile when it was announced. We who knew him had only to look at his artistic work in his vocation for the order. As I write, my eye rests upon a map of New England, made in 1849; perhaps no better has succeeded it. A small card map of Massachusetts have I, which came from his hand to mine. Faithful work indeed it is. These tracings of early years I saw him make; and the talk interspersed and not forwarded for publication still lives in my memory. Many and most of his works were, of course, absorbed by and credited only to his publisher. We, who in the good providence which runs, like a spinal cord, through all law, have lived so long as our friend, have seen many changes, and now, at this point, thank God for all we have enjoyed and all the dear sweets of friendship we have known. Like the loves of David and Jonathan were his, of whom I write, for his friends. My last visit to him upon the hill whence the admirable view was familiar before his habitation existed, was years ago. . . . How well remembered is that day when, trying my hand at the sports of my boyhood, the trout were brought forth from his neighboring brook. Sweet time of boyhood when, in these same vales, many happy hours were passed — sweet streams whose murmur still lingers in memory. Still to be "faithful over a few things" is all that can be attained of the vast army who have few distinguished leaders.

H.

Of Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite's three children, the eldest, Katharine (or Cate, as she was generally called), graduated at Mt. Holyoke Seminary, and became afterwards a teacher, first at Hartford, Conn., and later she had numerous private pupils, mostly in New York city, teaching also for a time in Santa Barbara, Cal., and in Florida. Not content with school and seminary courses, she continued a persevering student through life. Especially interested in acquiring languages, she obtained a good knowledge of French, German, Italian, and Spanish, was a wide reader of the best literature, and along with all kept up the study of music. She was enthusically fond of travel, and in earlier life spent a year in Europe for that purpose, as well as for perfecting her knowledge of

French and German. For some years during the latter part of her life she was gradually declining in health, and it was with the hope of receiving benefit from travel that she undertook, for a second time, a journey to Europe; but the fatigue of the voyage was too much for her weak state, and she died in London Sept. 12, 1891, only two or three weeks after landing in Liverpool. Her remains were brought to America, were cremated on Long Island, at her desire, long before expressed, and her ashes buried in the family lot in Springfield.

The youngest daughter, Mary, was, like her sister, a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Seminary, and for a time also a teacher. She was attacked by consumption in her promising young womanhood, and, after an illness of some months, died at Springfield.

William, the only surviving member of the family, served an apprenticeship at the United States armory at Springfield, and was afterwards connected with the Hampden Watch Company as one of its superintendents, both at Springfield and after its removal to Canton, O. He has been a designer of watches, and has made and patented one or more improvements now used in watch manufacturing. Of rather delicate health from childhood, he was, at one time, in serious danger of becoming a victim of consumption, but regained health by a prolonged period of persevering open-air life in Colorado. His home is now in Longmeadow, where he devotes part of the year to his favorite pursuits of flower and fruit cultivation, while some months in the late summer and autumn have for a long time been spent by him in the woods of Maine, for health and the recreation of hunting and fishing. Children of Jonathan and Susan Goldthwaite:

894 KATHARINE[8], b. Dec. 16, 1841; d. Sept. 12, 1891, in London.
895 WILLIAM, b. Apr. 4, 1844.
896 MARY, b. Sept. 25, 1846; d. Sept. 7, 1871.

**388. William Colton[7] Goldthwaite** (*Erastus*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Longmeadow, Mass., born there May 1, 1816, married, Aug. 14, 1850, JULIA

HEBARD, daughter of Hon. Learned Hebard* of Lebanon, Conn., and Persis Strong, his wife, daughter of Daniel and Jerusha (Bushnell) Strong of Lebanon.

Mr. Goldthwaite entered Amherst College in 1835, at the age of 19. Among his classmates were Rev. Dr. Huntington, now Bishop of Central New York, and Rev. Richard Salter Storrs, D.D., of Brooklyn, late president of the American Board, the last-named being also of Longmeadow ancestry and his particular friend and roommate. It had been Mr. Goldthwaite's intention to prepare himself for the ministry, but weakness of the eyes compelled him, after two or three years, to leave his college course unfinished, and he eventually turned his attention to teaching, in which he became eminently successful, winning a wide reputation as an educator in his native State. After having taught for awhile at Richmond, Va., and Elizabeth, N. J., he became associated with Rev. Hubbard Beebe in the charge of Westfield Academy, a school of high reputation at that day, afterwards becoming sole principal for a number of years. He then returned to the old homestead at Longmeadow, which he somewhat remodeled and enlarged, and there established a family school for boys. During the fourteen years of its existence a large number of pupils came under his care, and he there did some of his most successful work. His health having begun to give way, he retired from teaching, in 1868, and, after a gradual failure of some years, during which he was more and more confined to his home, he died Nov. 18, 1882. He was through life a man of marked piety, and, after his return to Longmeadow, had been chosen one of the deacons of the church there. The following extract from a published notice, written at the time of his death, shows the estimation in which he was held in the community:

"He was a thoroughly original character, of marked peculiarities, both in person and address, an alert and stimulating teacher; as a writer and speaker bright, witty, quaint, and striking, both in thought and expression, a lover of

*A sketch of Judge Hebard is in vol. 32, p. 431, N. E. Hist. & Gen. Reg.

nature and poetry, greatly fond of good books and good people, extending his research beyond his vocation into various sciences, and particularly that of agriculture. Before his family school confined him at home, he was in much demand for educational and agricultural addresses. He wielded a prolific and useful pen as an educational writer, being, for a considerable period, editor of the *Massachusetts Teacher*. The degree of A.M. was conferred upon him by Williams College. Of a fine mental fiber, warm and true in his affections, and with the native instincts of a gentleman, he won many hearty friends and was widely and highly respected by a large community. Beyond all other qualities he was marked, and especially in his later and ripening years, by a devout and tender piety, embodying in all his daily walks and conversation the hymn of Dwight,

'I Love Thy Church, O God.'"

(*Springfield Republican*, Nov. 20, 1882.)

Children :

897 A SON[8], b. Aug. 6, 1852; d. at birth.

898 A DAUGHTER, b. Aug. 8, 1852; d. Sept. 17, 1852.

899 + ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 11, 1854; m. Charles S. Allen.

900 ALBERT HEBARD, b. Jan. 29, 1857; d. June 4, 1858.

901 MARY LEARNED, b. July 10, 1860; d. on her birthday, July 10, 1873, æ. 13; a girl of great promise.

902 MARTHA CHAPIN, b. Apr. 3, 1862; resides with her mother at Longmeadow; a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Seminary, where she has been at times a teacher.

903 A DAUGHTER, b. and d. Dec. 17, 1867.

**396. William[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born July 29, 1800, married, Aug. 3, 1820, SALLY ANDREWS, born in Essex, Mass., Dec. 19, 1799. She died Sept. 2, 1879. Mr. Goldthwaite died Sept. 19, 1879. Children :

904 SALLY[8], b. May 21, 1821; d. May 25, 1821.

905 + WILLIAM HENRY, b. July 1, 1822; m. Elmira Haskell.

906 + SALLY ANDREWS, b. Sept. 24, 1824; m. Moses S. Price.

907 ELIZA ANN, b. July 5, 1827; m. Samuel Rhodes and Samuel Otis.

908 + FRANCIS OTIS, b. Oct. 8, 1829; m. Lucretia Burnham.

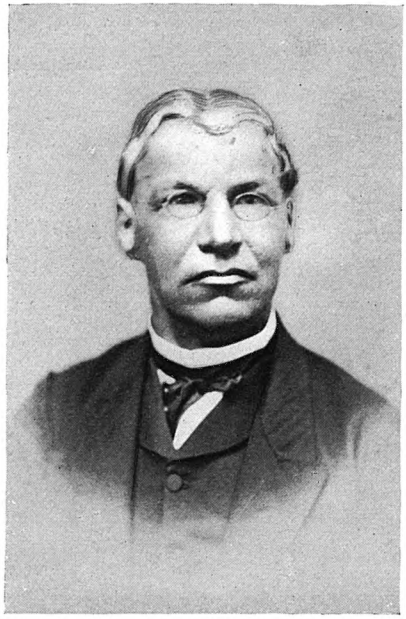
909 MEHITABEL PROCTOR, b. Dec. 27, 1832; m. William F. Pingree; no ch.; res. Peabody.

910 ABIGAIL KING, b. Feb. 15, 1835; m. Mr. Post; d. Feb. 20, 1893.

911 MARIA, b. Dec. 29, 1837; m. Wm. J. Room.

912 + CHARLES MORTON, b. Aug. 10, 1839; m. Sarah Glass.

913 JOSEPH, b. Jan. 9, 1842; m. Martha Spaulding; res. Peabody; no ch.



WILLIAM COLTON GOLDTHWAITE.

**398. Eliab[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born March 28, 1803, married, March 16, 1823, at Danvers, MARY BEACH, born Aug. 24, 1802. She died May 7, 1867, and he married 2d, Oct. 6, 1868, Mrs. Ruth Monroe. He died July 12, 1872. Children:

914 + ELIAB PUTNAM[8], b. Jan. 14, 1825; m. Susan Ellen Lendall.
915 MARY ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 26, 1827; d. Aug. 23, 1828.
916 SARAH ANN, b. Sept. 30, 1829; m. Moses S. Price.
917 + MARY JANE, b. Feb. 10, 1833; m. Asa Blanchard.
918 + BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. May 24, 1835; m. Harriet Lee.
919 ELLEN MARIA, b. Nov. 7, 1836; d. Sept. 23, 1841.
920 AMANDA, b. Apr. 3, 1840; m. Charles Pratt, Charles Delphine, and Nelson Green; res. N. Y. city.
921 ISANNAH ELLEN, b. Oct. 24, 1843; m. Frank Plummer of Maine; res. Peabody.
922 LYDIA MARIA PHIPPEN, b. Jan. 12, 1846; m. Augustus Ford; res. Salem.
923 STEPHEN BLANEY, b. Mch. 29, 1848; m. July, 1867, Sarah Boyd of Nova Scotia; one dau., Minnie, b. 1868; res. Charlestown, Mass.

**399. Betsey[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers June 6, 1806, married, Oct. 12, 1824, WILLIAM LEWIS. He was employed at the Salem Custom House; died Sept. 12, 1868, in 64th year. Betsey died in Salem July 29, 1886. Children:

924 WILLIAM.
925 MARTHA, m. George Hill.
926 ELIZA, m. Mr. Hutchins of Salem.
927 JANE, unm.
928 GEORGE, d. y.
929 ROLAND, m. and res. East Boston.
930 THOMAS, m. ———.

**400. Joseph Emerson[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, Mass., born there July 21, 1809, married, Aug. 9, 1829, RUTH ANDREWS, born in Essex, Mass., May 24, 1807, daughter of Moses and Sarah (Andrews) Andrews. Mr. Goldthwaite died Jan. 26, 1877; his widow died June 18, 1885. She was sister of Sally Andrews, who married William Goldthwaite. Children:

931 JOSEPH LYMAN[8], b. Feb. 14, 1831; d. June 4, 1833.
932 MARY ANN, b. June 3, 1833; res. Peabody.
933 ELIZA PARKHURST, b. July 29, 1835; res. Peabody.
934 . CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 18, 1841; m. Oct. 19, 1864, William W. Smith of Danvers, born in Tariffville, Conn., June, 1839, son of John and Margaret (Sinclair) Smith. Caroline died Jan. 6, 1882. Mr. Smith is a lawyer in Topeka, Kansas, where he has been State Senator and held other offices. He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the 17th regiment, Mass. Volunteers, in the Civil War. Mrs. Smith left one son, William Lyman, born at So. Danvers May 1, 1866; res. New York city.

**401. Dennison Wallace[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, Mass., born there Apr. 1, 1813, married, Sept. 20, 1832, ADELINE JOHNSON WIGGIN, born in Salem March 29, 1815. Mr. Goldthwaite died May 24, 1863; his widow died Nov. 23, 1895. Children:

935 ADELINE AUGUSTA[8], b. Oct. 28, 1832; d. Nov. 18, 1857.
936 WILLIAM FREDERIC, b. Dec. 22, 1833; d. y.
937 LUCY MARIA, b. Mch. 16, 1835; m. Joseph Tombs; res. So. Boston.
938 EMELINE DENNISON, b. Nov. 9, 1837; m. John Westwood; d. 1876.
939 + JAMES WESLEY, b. Sept. 3, 1839; m. Mary Henderson and Olive J. Parker.
940 CHARLES DENNISON, b. June 18, 1840; d. Sept., 1840.
941 + HARRIET PAMELIA, b. Mch. 31, 1842; m. Wilder H. Pray.
942 SARAH CHADWELL, b. Aug., 1843; d. Sept., 1844.
943 FRANCIS CAZNEAU, b. Aug. 6, 1844; d. Sept., 1844.
944 + CHARLES DENNISON, b. Mch. 7, 1846; m. Octavia L. Pratt.
945 MARTHA EVELYN, b. Sept. 24, 1847; m. George Tibbets; res. Cliftondale, Mass.
946 ALICE JEANNETTE, b. May 18, 1849; m. Nov. 11, 1874, Thomas Edward Parker of Braintree; res. Lynn; no children.
947 LOUIS CLARENCE, b. Dec. 7, 1851; res. Lynn.
948 . FREDERIC PARKER, b. Dec. 5, 1854; m. Georgia Lewis.

**402. Jonathan Marble[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, born in South Danvers Oct. 17, 1814, married, June 22, 1840, LUCINDA MUNROE, born July 4, 1817, died Nov. 19, 1841, aged 24. He married 2d, at Marblehead, LUCY JANE WIGGIN, sister of the wife

of his brother, Dennison, born Nov. 5, 1817, at Lynn; died May 27, 1896. Mr. Goldthwaite died May 29, 1891. Children, by 1st wife:

949 EBENEZER[8], b. Nov. 10, 1841; d. Dec. 2, 1841.

By 2d wife:

950 LUCY ANN, b. Feb. 25, 1843; m. Benjamin F. Tombs.

951 + JOSEPH WARREN, b. Dec. 8, 1845; m. Alice Witherell and Mrs. Melvina Jackson.

952 HARRIET MARIA, b. Aug. 17, 1847; unm.

953 AUGUSTA, b. ——; m. Albert Pratt; res. Manchester, N. H.

954 + GEORGE PEABODY, b. June 24, 1857; m. Ella Banks Moulton.

955 + EDWARD ONVILLE, b. Feb. 17, 1861; m. Amelia M. White.

956 LIZZIE, b. ——; m. Mr. Valpey.

**403. Charles Augustus[7] Goldthwaite** (*William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, born there April, 1823, married ALMIRA NEWHALL of the same town, who died Dec. 10, 1861. He was a soldier in a New York regiment in the War of the Rebellion, near the close of which he married a lady from Westchester County, and died not long after. Children:

957 LAURA JANE[8], b. ——; m. Joseph Pierce and Luther Kilburn; she died, aged 48, in Belmont, N. H.; one dau., Bertha Kilburn, m. Arthur Manning and lives in Peabody.

958 + CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. Nov. 5, 1844; m. Eliza Pollock.

959 + SAMUEL NEWHALL, b. July 23, 1845; m. Rose Bradley.

**409. Benjamin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Middleton, Mass., born there Aug. 11, 1836, married, Sept. 4, 1859, ELLEN MARIA HUTCHINSON, daughter of David P. and Ann M. Hutchinson. He died Dec. 24, 1871. His widow afterwards married Mr. Emerson, and now lives in Oakland, Cal. Children:

960 GEORGE OTIS[8], b. Feb. 22, 1860; m. June 9, 1883, Albina P. Durkee, b. 1865, dau. of Robert and Annie (McCloy) Durkee of Nova Scotia; no children. She died Mch. 12, 1884. George Otis Goldthwaite is said to be now living in Florida.

961 FREDDIE ARTHUR, b. 1862; d. June 7, 1863, æ. 8 mos. 13 d.

962 FRANK ALONZO, b. 1865; d. Feb. 7, 1866, æ. 4 mos. 22 d.
963 CHARLES B., b. Apr. 25, 1870; d. Sept. 17, 1870, æ. 4 mos. 23 d.
964 WILLIE, d., æ. 7 y.

**422. Thankful P.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Albany, N. Y., July 7, 1832, married, Aug. 6, 1851 (at St. Peter's church, by Bishop Potter), JOHN H. VAN ZANDT of Westerlo, N. Y., who died in 1882. Mrs. Van Zandt and her two sons reside in Albany. Children now living:

965 CHARLES LOCKROW[8], b. Oct. 20, 1853.
966 WILLIAM HENRY, b. Sept. 24, 1867.

**432. William[7] Goldthwaite** (*Pelatiah*[6], *John*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Woonsocket, R. I., born in Smithfield Oct. 9, 182–, married JULIA A. MOWRY, daughter of Israel and Rebecca (Brown) Mowry. He died about 1883, aged about 72. Children:

967 JULIA E.[8], m. George W. Kimball and Joseph Lavelle; res. Newport; two sons by 1st husband, Frank and Ottawa.
968 WILLIAM MOWRY, m. Elonia M. Luther; one dau., Susie, res. Providence.
969 REBECCA B., m. George H. Luther; res. Providence.
970 JOHN ARNOLD, m. Miss Gorham of Woonsocket; res. Providence; daus., Mabel and Grace.
971 MARIA J., m. William Jackson; res. Amesbury, Mass.
972 ALWILDA A., m. William England; res. Providence.
973 VARINA D., m. Frederick Cook; res. Providence.
974 ADELBERT STANLEY, b. Mch. 10, 1867; m. Lulu Brown, b. Jan. 29, 1862, daughter of Charles A. and Elizabeth Brown of Providence; no children. Mr. Goldthwaite is an apothecary, carrying on business in Cranston, near Providence.

**434. Zina[7] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Newport, N. H., born Nov. 6, 1787, in Northbridge, Mass., removed with his father's family, when seven years old, to New Hampshire, where he married, Apr. 13, 1815, ANNA HOWARD, born Feb. 6, 1794, at Grantham, N. H., the daughter of Henry and Anna (Williams) Howard.

Mr. Goldthwaite went from Croydon, where his father had settled, to Newport. The history of that town says of him that he was a man of good judgment, modest and gentlemanly in bearing, and always a favorite. He was a farmer and dairyman; held many important offices; was representative 1841 and '42, and was a leading member of the Baptist church. He died Jan. 7, 1872, in his 85th year; his widow died May 27, 1875, aged 81. Children:

975 + MARY ANN[8], b. Sept. 5, 1816; m. Dr. Daniel Ward; d. July 29, 1851.

976 ALVIRA WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 23, 1819; res. Newport; her pleasure has been in artistic work, and in benevolent work, giving help and homes to many.

977 + FRANCIS HOWARD, b. July 14, 1823; m. Julia P. Humphrey and Bettie Ide.

436. **Alvin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Croydon, N. H., born Apr. 21, 1791, married, June 24, 1813, POLLY METCALF of Croydon, where she was born Jan. 3, 1791. Mr. Goldthwaite died March 3, 1861, aged 70; his widow died July 18, 1870, in her 80th year. Children:

978 JULIA[8], b. July 4, 1814; m. William C. Webster.

979 MELINDA, b. Jan. 17, 1816; m. William G. Putnam.

980 + OBED METCALF, b. Feb. 18, 1818; m. Phœbe M. Holt.

981 + LYDIA, b. Nov. 16, 1819; m. John Webster.

982 + ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 4, 1821; m. Hiram C. Brown and Israel Fuller.

983 + ARNOLD, b. Aug. 8, 1823; m. Rosette Dunbar.

984 NANCY ANN, b. June 25, 1825; m. Aug. 1, 1844, Francis B. Abbot, b. Aug. 11, 1821, in Andover, N. H. Dau., Mary F.[9], b. Dec. 20, 1845. (Abbot Gen.)

985 + SAMUEL, b. Apr. 13, 1828; m. Caroline B. Buxton and Eda A. Truell.

986 + IRA PERSONS, b. Feb. 6, 1830; m. Mary F. Truell.

987 + CALVIN, b. Apr. 10, 1832; m. Florentine Philbrook.

439. **Chloe[7] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge Feb. 10, 1793, married BENJAMIN BURT, son of David Burt of Sutton. Chloe died in 1876. Children:

988 BENJAMIN, married twice and had a family; res. Woonsocket, R. I.

989 SANFORD, m. Mrs. Elizabeth Cudworth; res. in various places; d. about 1881.

990 GEORGE, m. and res. near his father in Sutton; d. suddenly; no ch.

991 STEPHEN, unm.; d.

992 MASON, m. Sophronia Paulina Fairbanks, his cousin; d. 1879.

993 DAVID, m. and parted from his wife; died.

**440. Hannah[7] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge March 1, 1795, married NELSON FAIRBANKS, and lived in Northbridge and Sutton. She is remembered as a woman, lovely both in character and person. She died in 1880. Children:

994 LOVINA, m. Nelson Nicholas; had a large family; res. Sutton.

995 HANNAH, m. John Dolly; two sons; res. Southern Rhode Island; after her husband's death she came back to Uxbridge and lived with her sister.

996 MOSES, m. Olive Corey; res. Sutton; two sons and two daughters.

997 SOPHRONIA PAULINA, b. June 21, 1823; m. Mason Burt, her cousin; res. Sutton; one child, who d. young.

998 STEPHEN, unm.; res. Sutton; d.

**442. Peter[7] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, born there July 20, 1800, married Mrs. MARY (PRENTICE) RAWSON, widow of Alpheus Rawson of Uxbridge, who died July 8, 1837; by him she had nine children. She was the daughter (born Oct. 1, 1802) of Calvin and Jemima (Bundy) Prentice (Prentice Gen.). Mr. Peter Goldthwaite lived on the homestead of his father, Stephen, Jr. He died in 1878. Children:

999 SARAH, m. Richard Hewitt; d. soon after birth of a still-born child.

1000 MARY E., m. Lewis Hopkins; d. Dec. 19, 1875, aged 31 y. 8 mos. 23 d.; had children, Luman and Lucius, twins (Lucius d. June, 1867, æ. 6 mos.), Harvey, and Mary Viluria (d. July 4, 1876, æ. 10 mos. 23 d.).

1001 CHARLEY, d., aged 3 years.

**443. Stephen[7] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Uxbridge, Mass., born Sept. 16, 1802, married, 1825, POLLY LEONARD WHEELOCK, born 1807, daughter of Nathan and Abigail (Rawson) Wheelock. She

died May 8, 1877. Mr. Stephen Goldthwaite died Sept. 14, 1880. Children:

1002 + NATHAN EDWARD[8], b. Dec. 29, 1827; m. Mary Alice Thayer.
1003 + FRANCIS JEROME, b. Oct. 30, 1829; m. Amy Ann Vial.
1004 MERRICK, b. Dec. 29, 1831; unm.; res. Uxbridge; he is a graduate of Brown University.
1005 MILTON, b. 1833; d. May 4, 1838, aged 5 years.
1006 + ADIN, b. Sept. 11, 1835; m. Ellen Follette and Adaline Staples.
1007 + ELLERY MILLEN, b. Dec. 27, 1837; m. Mary Eliza Willmarth.
1008 HENRY, b. Sept. 2, 1839; m. —— Howard; res. Uxbridge; no ch.
1009 + ABBY SOPHIA, b. Aug. 18, 1841; m. Addison Scribner.
1010 + PERRY ORISON, b. Nov. 12, 1843; m. Chloe Melissa Huntress.
1011 + STEPHEN, b. July 8, 1846; m. Clara Sophia Rogers.

447. **Josiah M.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge Jan. 30, 1812, married, July 12, 1837, CYNTHIA LACKEY, born July 10, 1811, daughter of Matthew and Nancy (Fuller) Lackey of Sutton. Children:

1012 MERRICK; res. Millbury, Mass.
1013 GEORGE.
1014 ALBERT.

455. **George[7] Goldthwaite** (*Nathan*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Worcester, Mass., born Nov. 13, 1811, married LUCY MILLER, born March 5, 1814. Mr. Goldthwaite died at Marengo, Iowa, May 27, 1867. His widow died May 23, 1885. Children:

1015 ELLEN MARIA, b. Aug. 19, 1841; d. Feb. 22, 1842.
1016 GEORGIANA, b. Oct. 30, 1843; d. Aug. 12, 1861.
1017 + HENRY EUGENE, b. Aug. 18, 1845; m. Sarah E. Gardner.
1018 + FRANTZ OSSIAN, b. Apr. 4, 1852; m. Lyde Hoblit.

459. **Thomas[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Miami, O. (?), born in Northbridge, Mass., Aug. 10, 1798, married in Mass., ABIGAIL (?). They removed, after marriage, to Jamestown, N. Y., and thence to Ohio (supposed to Miami). Thomas married 2d, at Sutton, Mass., Sept. 8, 1849, ABIGAIL S. DORR. He is said

to have been killed at the battle of Antietam. I have been unable to trace his family. Children, by 1st wife:

1019 EMILY[8].
1020 FRANKLIN.
1021 SARAH.
1022 FREEMAN.
1023 JEANETTE.
1024 MARIA, m. Mr. Hamlin; lived, about 1875, in Pawtucket, R. I.

By 2d wife:

1025 SUSAN A., b. July 20, 1850; d. Dec. 26, 1850.

**461. John[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Rockford, Ill., born in Northbridge, Mass., May 26, 1802, married, Sept. 11, 1828, JEMIMA BRIGHAM HARDY, born Sept. 14, 1805, in Shelburne, Mass., the daughter of Constantine and Sarah Hardy. After their marriage in Shelburne, Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite moved, with their own team, to Jamestown, N. Y., where they lived 25 years, then removing in 1853 to Rockford, Ill. After a few years they went to Faribault, Minn., later returning to their children in Rockford, where Mr. Goldthwaite died Apr. 5, 1879. His widow, now (1896) 90 years old, resides with her children at Rockford. Children:

1026 OSCAR HARDY[8], b. July 5, 1831; unm.; res. Rockford, Ill.
1027 + MARY ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 19, 1833; m. Darius Safford.

**462. Harvey[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Jamestown, N. Y., born in Northbridge, Mass., Aug. 7, 1804, married, Oct. 21, 1830, LOIS MARIA STOW, born June 3, 1804, at Worcester, Mass., daughter of John and Sally (Healy) Stow. They settled on a farm in Western New York, when the country was still a wilderness. Mrs. Goldthwaite died Jan. 5, 1882, and her husband, Jan. 18, 1883. Children:

1028 MARCUS TULLIUS[8], b. Nov. 13, 1833; d. Dec. 5, 1853; res. Jamestown.
1029 + LUCIAN, b. Jan. 22, 1837; m. Octavia Churchill.

463. **Constantine[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, Mass., born there March 3, 1807, married, Dec. 25, 1836, LURANA HARDY, born 1810, in Shelburne, Mass., daughter of Constantine Hardy. Constantine died Dec. 7, 1860, aged 53 years (gravestone). Children :

1030 AUSTIN D.[8], b. Apr. 3, 1838; m. Apr. 4, 1861, Susan Marcellin Fuller, born Mch. 8, 1840, in Northbridge, dau. of Alpheus and Ann (Winter) Fuller; res. Northbridge; no children.

464. **Silas Brigham[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Medford, Mass., born in Northbridge Jan. 2, 1809, married, Aug. 15, 1838, MARIA FLETCHER, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Spring) Fletcher. Mr. Goldthwaite died Oct. 21, 1882, and is buried in the cemetery of Whitinsville, in the town of Northbridge. His widow resides with her daughter at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. Children :

1031 MARY FLETCHER[8], b. May 31, 1841; m. in New York city, Daniel S. Pillsbury, b. May 5, 1836; they live at Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; no children.

1032 ARTHUR BRIGHAM, b. May 9, 1848; d. Apr. 26, 1888, unm.

465. **Mary[7] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge Sept. 18, 1815, married, May 11, 1840, WARREN ADAMS, born in 1816, in Northbridge, son of Arnold and Sophia (Sibley) Adams. She died Feb. 4, 1851, aged 35 years (gravestone in Northbridge). Mr. Adams married 2d, at Providence, R. I., Catherine E. Bogman, who died there Dec., 1893. He died there Jan. 24, 1892, aged 76. Children :

1033 LUCIUS ARNOLD[8], b. Nov. 9, 1845; m. Oct. 6, 1868, at Providence, Mary A. Wade; children : (1) Arthur C.[9], b. Oct. 1, 1869; d. Sept. 2, 1870; (2) Frank J., b. May 8, 1871; (3) Herbert R., b. Feb. 1, 1874. The mother d. Nov. 25, 1876, and he m. 2d, Apr. 24, 1878, Etta L. Brooks of Sturbridge, who d. in Worcester Dec. 12, 1886. Her children are : (4) Constance E., b. July 19, 1882; (5) Esther L. G., b. Mch. 15, 1885. He m. 3d, Nov. 20, 1894, Cora M. Wheeler; res. Worcester.

1034 SAMUEL JUSTIN, b. July 21, 1847; d. July 12, 1860; drowned off Cape May, N. J., July 12, 1860 (gravestone at Northbridge).

1035 MARY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 13, 1850; res. Worcester.

483. **Laura[7] Goldthwaite** (*Obed*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Northbridge Feb. 16, 1802, married, Dec. 12, 1832, Dea. JOEL BACHELLER of Northbridge. Children (all born in Northbridge):

1036 LAURA JANE[8], m. George Livermore; res. California; d. July 21, 1894; no children.

1037 MARIA FRANCES, unm.; d. Sept. 17, 1894.

1038 CHARLES OSCAR, m. Mary Elizabeth Robbie; no children; res. Worcester.

1039 EDWARD PAYSON, b. Mch. 14, 1839; d. Sept. 9, 1840.

1040 ELLEN AUGUSTA, b. July 3, 1841; d. Nov. 25, 1844.

1041 MARTIN LUTHER, b. Jan. 2, 1844; d. Sept. 30, 1844.

484. **Zadock[7] Goldthwaite** (*Obed*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Northbridge, Mass., born there June 2, 1804, married, June 2, 1831, MARY B. BROWN of Uxbridge. They had no children. Mrs. Goldthwaite died in 1875. Mr. Zadock Goldthwaite, now (1896) in his 92d year, is living on the old homestead at Northbridge, in the house built by his great-grandfather, Samuel Goldthwaite, where the writer had the pleasure of visiting him in 1895. He is remarkably well preserved, both mentally and physically, and still able to do light work on his farm. His memory, which is still excellent, enabled him to furnish valuable facts relating to the Uxbridge family of Goldthwaites. In early life he lived some years in Uxbridge, where he married. He was for some time an honored officer in a Rhode Island insane asylum, as well as in the one at Worcester, where his wife was formerly a matron, both making themselves an excellent reputation in this line.

488. **David[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Collins, Erie Co., N. Y., born in Sutton, Mass., Aug. 1, 1809, married MARYETTE CLINTON. He died March 29, 1869. Children:

1042 LOUISA[8], m. Edwin Gurney, who d. 1894; res. Chicago.
1043 EUNICE, m. Mr. Moore; one son, William.
1044 CHARLES, unm.

**489. Ruth[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Sutton, Mass., Feb. 5, 1811, married, June 29, 1829, JOSIAH WHITCOMB, born July 14, 1798. He died in 1868, and she in 1892. Two or more of their sons served in the Civil War. Children:

1045 LOUISA G.[8], b. 1831; d. 1841.
1046 JEFFERSON, b. 1833; d. 1835.
1047 LYDIA R., b. 1835; d. 1858.
1048 FRANCIS D., b. 1837; d. 1867; res. Troy, N. Y.
1049 BURT, b. 1839; m. ——; res. Little Valley, N. Y.
1050 CULVER, b. 1841; d. 1865; res. Baltimore.
1051 WESLEY E., b. 1843; m. 1866, Clara Mosher; m. 2d, 1879, Wealthy Pepperdine; res. Salamanca, N. Y.
1052 FLORENCE L., b. 1845; m. Jan. 1, 1864, Rodolphus Davis; m. 2d, 1879, E. P. Burt; res. Wellsville, Alleghany Co., N. Y.
1053 ARTHUR, b. 1848.

**495. Jesse[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Villanova, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., born in Hanover, in the same county, Feb. 27, 1822, married, Nov. 29, 1868, CLARA JONES, born in Thurlow, Hastings Co., Ontario, July 4, 1852, daughter of Orren and Celinda (Frasier) Jones.

Jesse Goldthwaite volunteered Aug. 22, 1863, in the Union army for three years, or during the war, serving in Company B, 100th Reg. N. Y. Vols., under Col. Dandy. May 16, 1864, he was taken prisoner and was confined for eleven months and sixteen days, part of the time in Libby and part in Andersonville prison, where his health was nearly ruined by the hardships he endured, in consequence of which he now draws a pension from Government. Children:

1054 CHENA JESSIE[8], b. Feb. 13, 1876; graduate, June, 1892, of Buffalo Grammar School, No. 19.
1055 FANNIE MARY, b. Apr. 7, 1877; m. Dec. 31, 1895, Arch Moon; res. Forestville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.
1056 INA STANTON, b. Sept. 2, 1878.

496. **Amos**[7] **Goldthwaite** (*Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Roscoe, Winnebago Co., Ill., born in Villanova, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Nov. 26, 1823, married, Oct. 25, 1855, MARY HOAG of Villanova, born there Feb. 9, 1837, daughter of Rhodes and Lucinda (Guiles) Hoag. Mr. Goldthwaite settled in Illinois in 1865. While living in Villanova he was postmaster for three years during Lincoln's first term, resigning on account of pressure of other business. He was also member of the school board. Children :

1057 SARAH L.[8], b. ——; d., aged 8.
1058 + NELLIE M., b. May 1, 1858; m. Lamont Thomas.
1059 + EDGAR R., b. Aug. 14, 1864; m. Fannie M. Richardson.
1060 FRED A., b. Feb. 12, 1876; res. Roscoe, Ill.

497. **Chloe**[7] **Goldthwaite** (*Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Villanova, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Feb. 21, 1826, married, Sept. 23, 1850, DR. NAPOLEON B. MCKAY, born in Mansfield, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1826, the son of Silas and Sally (Galloway) McKay. Dr. McKay, after studying medicine two years with Dr. Levi Goldsborough of Otto (Waverly Village), N. Y., attended lectures 1847–1848 at Cleveland Medical College, Ohio, and has practiced most of the time since. He received his degree from the Illinois State Board, also from the Kansas State Board. Residence, American City, Kansas. Children :

1061 SARAH MAY[8], b. May 17, 1852; m. Apr. 13, 1869, Edward M. Kepler; res. America City. Mr. Kepler was a soldier in the Civil War in Co. F, 24th Reg't, Iowa Vol. Inf.; was wounded at the battle of Champion Hills, Miss., May 16, 1862, and now receives a pension.
1062 AUGUSTA MARIA, b. Aug. 30, 1853; d. Oct. 4, 1870.
1063 FRANK, b. Dec. 13, 1854; m. June 22, 1880, Era McClaskey, who d. Apr. 30, 1893. He m. 2d, July, 1894, Etta Runnyon. He is a graduate of Cornell College, Mt. Vernon, Iowa; was admitted to the bar at Marion, Iowa, 1879, and has now been in successful practice for twelve years at Phillipsburg, Kansas.
1064 CARL, b. Feb. 2, 1858; m. Dec. 2, 1879, Nora Crimmens. He learned the trade of a printer, and worked at the business several years, editing and publishing the *Independent*, a weekly paper which he started at Havensville, Kansas. For five or six years past he has been engaged in farming and stock-raising with his father.

508. **Daniel[7] Goldthwaite** (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peru, Mass., where he was born about 1795, married LYDIA GILBERT, daughter, by the first wife, of Henry Gilbert, who married his aunt, Rebecca Goldthwaite. She had three children, died, and he married 2d, BATHSHEBA FERGUSON. Children, by 1st marriage:

1065 + ELIAS GILBERT[8], b. Oct., 1817; m. Angeline Squire.
1066 LYDIA, b. ——; m. Morgan Hall; had two children, Emma and Alice, both dead; Emma married and left two children, who res. in Worthington, Mass.
1067 LAURA ANN, married in Vermont.

By 2d marriage:

1068 LUCY, m. Mr. Russell and Mr. Campbell.
1069 SQUIRE.
1070 DANIEL.
1071 WILLIAM.
1072 MARY.

509. **Elias[7] Goldthwaite** (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peru, Mass., born there Dec. 16, 1803, married, Dec. 5, 1832, ELIZA MARY COOPER, born in Windsor, Mass., daughter of Willard and Mary (Saunders) Cooper. She died Aug. 26, 1870, aged 64. Mr. Goldthwaite lived to be nearly 92, dying Oct. 3, 1895. He retained health and the possession of all his faculties till very near the close of his life, and his memory of early events was clear. The writer had the pleasure of visiting him at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Geer, less than three weeks before his death, when he entertained her for an entire evening with reminiscences of his early days, dwelling particularly on the time when, at the age of 15, he lived for eight months in Salem with "Uncle Eben," who then had charge of Col. Pickman's large farm there, and telling also his recollections of "Uncle Joe" (Dr. Joseph Goldthwait of New Salem), with numerous stories showing his skill as a physician and surgeon. Mr. Elias Goldthwaite was a millwright by occupation, and a man of much ingenuity in his business, which called him from

town to town for the purpose of setting up the machinery which he constructed. His father had died very much in debt, through misfortunes in business, and Elias, of his own accord, assumed all his liabilities, paying the creditors to the last cent, much to their surprise in many cases where the debts had long been outlawed. Children :

1073 + MARY COOPER[8], b. Mch. 8, 1834; m. Jewett H. Geer.
1074 + ELIZA, b. 1838; m. Milo Geer and Charles Hamilton.
1075 WARNER, b. Jan., 1845; d. Aug. 15, 1845, æ. 7 mos.

**510. Polly[7] Goldthwaite** (*Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Peru, Mass., married, March 31, 1814, DOMER GILBERT of Peru, born 1790, the son of Henry Gilbert, who married her aunt, Rebecca Goldthwaite, as 2d wife. They had thirteen children, of whom four died in infancy :

1076 LUCY MARIA[8], b. Feb. 5, 1815; m. William Towers and William Frissell.
1077 LURETTA, b. Sept. 11, 1816; m. Mr. Cowles; three children, all dead, the last dying in the army in the Civil War.
1078 HANNAH, b. July 4, 1818; d. Nov. 5, 1818.
1079 ELIZA MARY, b. Mch. 4, 1823.
1080 PARNEY, b. Mch. 16, 1825; m. Henry Tilson of Shelburne Falls; res. Sunderland, Mass.; two children, now dead.
1081 DORCAS, b. July 25, 1828.
1082 HENRY MARTIN, b. Oct. 25, 1830.
1083 EDWARD PAYSON, b. Sept. 2, 1832; res. Michigan.
1084 HIRAM, res. Rankin, Genesee Co., Michigan.
1085 WILLIAM ELBRIDGE, a soldier in a Mass. regiment in the Civil War; d., unm., from disease contracted in the army.

**528. Charles[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Troy, N. H., born in Salem, Mass., Oct. 2, 1822, married in Peterboro, N. H., MARY ANTOINETTE GOODRIDGE, born there Aug. 24, 1832, daughter of Riley and Polly (Powers) Goodridge. She died Aug. 12, 1876. They had one daughter :

1086 LOUISE MARY[8], b. May 8, 1862, in Peterboro; res. Lynn, Mass.

**529. Rebecca Allen[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem Nov. 17, 1824, married, Dec. 15, 1850, MAJOR NATHAN DAME STOODLEY, born in Portsmouth, N. H., March 9, 1823, son of Nathan and Sally (Ayres) Stoodley. Major Stoodley served three years in the Union army in the Civil War, and had the honor of leading the first white troops into Richmond (13th New Hampshire Vols.) after its surrender. He was also appointed officer of the day when President Lincoln visited Richmond. He was postmaster at Reading, Mass., where they reside, during the four years of President Harrison's administration. They have one daughter :

1087 SARAH LIZZIE[8], b. May 15, 1853; m. Dec. 15, 1880, Francis Edward Appleton; res. Lowell, Mass.; had one son, Samuel Chandler Appleton, b. Feb. 14, 1885; d. May 22, 1885.

**531. William Henry[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born in Salem June 16, 1829, married, Feb. 10, 1854, ELIZABETH C. WHEELER, born 1833, at New Ipswich, N. H., daughter of Samuel Cook and Abby (Wilson) Wheeler. She died about 1889. Children :

1088 + CHARLES HENRY[8], b. July 13, 1854; m. Nellie J. Fowle.

1089 + WILLIAM EDGAR, b. June 26, 1856; m. Abby Francis.

1090 GEORGE GARDNER, b. Nov. 22, 1858; m. Jan., 1890, Mrs. Helen M. (Steele) Gordon, born in Lynn Jan. 29, 1846, daughter of Andrew and Betsey (Gowdy) Steele; no children.

1091 ABBY ISABEL, m. George Cain, a veterinary surgeon; res. Lynn.

**532. Orsemus W.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Dolgeville, N. Y., born July 20, 1810, at West Winfield, Herkimer Co., married, March 27, 1840, AMANDA MURRAY, born May 15, 1812, daughter of Robert Murray of Dolgeville, formerly called Brackett's Bridge. Mr. Goldthwaite learned the trade of cheesemaker, carried on a farm for some years at Plainfield, and for a short time lived in Saginaw, Mich. His wife died March 30, 1893. He died Feb. 19, 1894. Both are buried at Dolgeville. Children:

1092 + ORPHA[8], b. Mch. 14, 1841; m. Oscar C. Davis; res. Saginaw, Mich.
1093 AMELIA, b. June 20, 1852; d. Mch. 29, 1891.
1094 + WALTER WARD, b. Apr. 29, 1854; m. Hannah P. Rogers and Mary Steinmuller.

**541. Emery Austin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Monroe, Mass., born in Peru June 9, 1814, and baptized there Sept. 18, 1814, married, Sept. 21, 1837, REBECCA MILLER of Savoy, born Dec., 1812; she died Dec. 15, 1842. He married, June 23, 1845, LUCINDA M. PERKINS of Savoy, born Sept. 6, 1813. She died Sept. 17, 1893. He died Aug. 19, 1894. Children, both by 2d wife:

1095 + GEORGE EMERY[8], b. Apr. 24, 1848; m. Julia Leonard.
1096 JULIA FLORA, b. Oct. 8, 1850; m. Benjamin Franklin Perkins; res. Monroe, Mass. Mr. Perkins is deceased.

**542. Electa Lovisa[7] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Peru, Mass., May 2, 1817, married in Plainfield, Mass., AMOS MASON; they resided in Monroe, Mass., and are now both dead. They had six children, of whom only the following are now living:

1097 FRANCIS[8], unm.
1098 ELZORA, m. Josiah Hamilton, an engineer, who was engaged in the construction of the Hoosac Tunnel; res. Lowell, Mass.; children:
  1 Francis, born at Savoy, Mass.
  2 Melzo Thayer, b. at Rowe, Mass.

**544. John Turner[7] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Adams, Mass., born in Peru, Mass., Jan. 19, 1822, married, June 23, 1847, CHLOE ANN TURNER, his cousin, born in Windsor, Mass., Nov. 15, 1819, daughter of John and Chloe Turner. Mrs. Goldthwaite was educated at the Mountain Seminary, formerly a flourishing school in Worthington, Mass.; she died July 17, 1883. Mr. Goldthwaite's father died when he was three years old, and at the age of seven he went to live with Capt. Josiah Allen of Windsor, Mass., where he stayed till he was 21 years of age. In 1859 he settled in Adams, Mass., his present home. Children:

1099 INFANT SON[8], b. and d. Aug. 5, 1851.
1100 JOHN EMERSON, b. Feb. 18, 1853; d. Apr. 17, 1854.
1101 + CHARLES EMERSON, b. Sept. 1, 1856; m. Cora Frances Randall.
1102 ELIZA EMMA, b. Oct. 5, 1860; res. Adams, Mass.

545. **Calvin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezeiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Coleraine, Mass., b. Sept. 15, 1825, married, at Stamford, Vt., MARY ANN LEONARD; she died in Savoy, Mass., Sept. 17, 1861. Her son Franklin had died of diphtheria the evening before, when she had been well enough to care for him, but before morning she herself was dead from the same disease. Calvin married 2d, Mrs. Olive Carey, and 3d, Mrs. Maria Esther Quackenbush. He died in Coleraine, Mass., about 1874, and was buried in Adams. His widow married Augustus Crane of North Adams, where they had one child born, and where she died, being buried in North Adams. Children, by 1st wife:

1103 + ARTEMAS HATCH[8], b. Aug. 31, 1846; m. Sarah E. Mason.
1104 + WILLIAM RODOLPHUS, b. Apr. 15, 1850; m. Olive L. Mason.
1105 + ADDISON PIERCE, b. Feb. 12, 1852; m. Emma Lydia Hicks.
1106 FRANKLIN CALVIN, b. ——; d. in Savoy Sept. 16, 1861.
1107 ALONZO JACOB, b. ——; d. in Readsboro, Vt., Mch. 14, 1878.

By 2d wife:

1108 ALBERT.

By 3d wife:

1109 CHARLES CALVIN, b. Nov. 17, 1872; m. Aug., 1891, Hattie Myra Beckwith, b. in 1871 in Coleraine, Mass., daughter of Henry W. and Mary C. Beckwith; res. North Adams; no children; he was long an invalid, and died May 31, 1896.

556. **Sylvanus[7] Goldthwaite** (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Orange and Miller's Falls, Mass., born in Orange, then part of New Salem, July 30, 1798, married, Nov. 9, 1829, ELIZA CURTIS, born Dec. 20, 1807, daughter of James and Eleanor (Ingalls) Curtis of the same town. After the death of his father, Mr. Goldthwaite removed to Miller's Falls, where he bought a farm still in possession of his descendants. He died March 11, 1862, and his widow, July 7, 1874. Children:

1110 + SHUMWAY[8], b. Jan. 29, 1830; m. Laura Ann Lewis.
1111 + ANDREW, b. Nov. 18, 1836; m. Julia Brushnall.

**571. Samuel Ozro[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Morristown, Vt., born March 9, 1813, at Montpelier, Vt., married, March 16, 1848, at Morristown, ZILPHA THAYER. Children, all unmarried:

1112 JEROME B.[8], b. Nov. 24, 1849; d. Mch. 31, 1852.
1113 WESLEY D., b. Feb. 27, 1853.
1114 JACOB C., b. Jan. 11, 1855.
1115 LAURA A., b. Feb. 22, 1857.

**575. Adaline Clark[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), b. Sept. 5, 1824, at Middlesex, Vt., married, Nov. 9, 1859, at Barre, Vt., LUKE W. KILBURN. Their children, all born at Waterbury, Vt., are:

1116 LAURA J., b. Oct. 2, 1860.
1117 CHILD, b. June 29, d. July 17, 1863.
1118 JULIA D., b. Dec. 5, 1864; d. Feb. 17, 1872.
1119 GEORGE W., b. Aug. 5, 1867; d. Oct. 20, 1867.

**580. Samuel F.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born July 31, 1802, married, March 10, 1824, HANNAH GOODALE. He married 2d, Apr. 3, 1827, LYDIA N. DODGE. Mr. Goldthwaite died Feb., 1861; Mrs. Lydia, his widow, died in 1875. Children:

1120 + WILLIAM W.[8], b. June 10, 1827; m. Caroline E. Pope and Matilda Bassett.
1121 JOSEPH W., b. Jan. 28, 1829; unm.; res. Salem.
1122 CHARLES HENRY, b. ——, 1830; d. July 27, 1841.
1123 GEORGE C., b. Sept. 29, 1832; m. Annie Russell.
1124 THOMAS H., b. Oct. 25, 1834; d. 1840.
1125 + JAMES GRANVILLE, b. Nov. 16, 1836; m. Sarah Varley.
1126 ELIZA A., b. Apr. 19, 1845; m. Feb. 22, 1864, S. W. Pettingill.

**583. Joseph Alexander[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born Aug. 20, 1813, married, Dec. 23, 1841, CAROLINE AUGUSTA* VINCENT,

* Name first Mercy Roach, but afterwards changed to Caroline Augusta. A full account of Joseph A. Goldthwaite may be found in Vol. III, Hist. of Anc. and Hon. Artillery Co.

daughter of Joseph and —— (Brown) Vincent of Salem. She died Oct. 17, 1848. He married 2d, Oct. 19, 1859, ELIZA HASKELL SHAW, born Sept. 8, 1831, daughter of Xenophon Hector and Eliza (Haskell) Shaw of Salem. Mr. Goldthwaite enlisted in the Union army, in Oct., 1861, and went out as quartermaster in the 23d Mass. regiment. After the taking of Newbern, he was post commissary and division commissary under Gen. Foster till 1864, and was then commissary at Beaufort for the remainder of the war. He died in Salem Sept. 2, 1875. His widow has been for many years matron of the Bertram Home for Aged Men, in Salem — a position which she fills with much ability. Children, by 1st marriage:

1127 WILLIAM B. VINCENT[8], b. Nov. 22, 1842; d. Nov. 23, 1844.

1128 + FRANCIS JOSEPH, b. Aug. 22, 1845; m. Lillian Cloutman.

By 2d marriage:

1129 CAROLINE, b. Sept. 27, 1860; she is an artist, graduate of the Course of Decorative Design, Museum of Fine Arts, Boston.

1130 BRADLEY DARR, b. Nov. 22, 1863; m. May 28, 1894, Ruth Long Irving of Beverly, Mass., where he resides; one child, Rutledge Shaw, b. Mch. 2, 1895.

1131 IRVING, b. Nov. 3, 1866; res. Lynn; has been quartermaster in the merchant service on the Pacific.

**605. Hannah Augusta[7] Goldthwaite** (*Luther*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Apr. 2, 1831, married Apr. 4, 1852, WILLIAM H. THOMAS. Residence, Somerville. She died Oct. 11, 1871. Children:

1132 ABBY A.[8], b. Sept. 29, 1852; d. Feb. 19, 1853.

1133 ELLEN A., b. June 21, 1854; m. J. Wilson; children: Alice[9] and Albert.

1134 WILLIAM H., b. May 31, 1857; m. and has two sons.

1135 KATE A., b. Dec. 1, 1860; m. Dec. 24, 1885, A. Gilmour Brundage; one son, Lester[9] Brundage.

1136 EMMA F., b. Mch. 10, 1866; d. July 19, 1866.

1137 SARAH E., b. Mch. 4, 1871; d. July 30, 1871.

**606. William Johnson[7] Goldthwaite** (*Luther*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born there

Feb. 12, 1833, married, June 20, 1858, SARAH HOLT NOURSE, born in Marblehead Aug. 3, 1834, daughter of Rea and Hannah Bagley (Winslow) Nourse. Mr. Goldthwaite was killed by a fall from a building, Dec. 9, 1875. Children:

1138 GEORGEANNA BAGLEY[8], b. Feb. 26, 1860; d. Apr. 17, 1864.

1139 + LAWRENCE WINSLOW, b. Nov. 27, 1861; m. Rose Foster Gray.

1140 ELIZABETH HOLT, b. Aug. 18, 1866; she has been active in temperance work, as secretary of the Mass. Y. P. C. U; took a course at Tufts Theological School, was ordained, and is now pastor of a Universalist church in East Calais, Vt.

1141 MABEL JOHNSON, b. Apr. 13, 1875; m. 1898, Horace O. Southwick of Peabody.

**607. Moses[7] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Springfield, Mass., born Aug. 18, 1812, married ELIZABETH BARKER WORMSTEAD, born in Marblehead May 17, 1813, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Barker) Wormstead. Mr. Goldthwaite was a dry goods merchant in Springfield, where his widow and family still reside. He died July 22, 1877. Children:

1142 + FRANK HENRY[8], b. Nov. 5, 1846; m. Minnie Rhodelia Olmstead.

1143 BENJAMIN WORMSTEAD, b. Oct. 8, 1843; d. Sept. 4, 1849.

1144 CHARLES A., b. Feb. 12, 1849; d. Aug. 31, 1849.

1145 ELIZABETH BARKER, b. May 16, 1851; res. Springfield.

1146 + BENJAMIN WORMSTEAD, b. Oct. 1, 1854; m. Maggie Richie Starrett.

**611. John[7] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born July 2, 1823, married, July 16, 1851, HELEN BROWN, born Apr. 29, 1826, daughter of Charles H. and Elizabeth (Hunt) Brown of Boston, who came originally from Newburyport. Mrs. Goldthwaite died May 3, 1880. Mr. Goldthwaite died Jan. 16, 1899. He became associated in business in 1844 with Russell Bates, under the firm name of Bates & Goldthwaite, Washington St., near Cornhill, now that of Joel Goldthwaite & Co., he having retired from active business on the death of Mr. Bates in 1864. Though not inclined to accept public office, he was, at one time, member of the Boston Common Council, and was long one of the trustees of the City Hospital. Children:

1147 ELIZABETH BROWN[8], b. June 12, 1852; res. with her father in Boston.
1148 + HELEN MARIA, b. June 13, 1854; m. Simon Davis.
1149 CHARLES BROWN, b. Jan. 18, 1856; m. Dec., 1893, Caroline Alexanander of Malden, which town has been their home; no children. Charles B. died Mch. 30, 1897.
1150 JOHN, b. 1863; d., aged 3 months.

**613. Joel[7] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born Apr. 5, 1831, married, March 5, 1857, ELLEN A. RAND, born in Westfield, Mass., Dec. 7, 1835, the daughter of Jasper R. Rand; they have had no children. Mr. Joel Goldthwaite is a carpet dealer, carrying on, under the firm name of Joel Goldthwaite & Co., a large and successful business at 167 and 169 Washington street, Boston, where he has been many years established. He has been one of those most interested in the success of this Genealogy, and a generous contributor in its behalf.

**614. William Johnson[7] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marblehead, Mass., born May 7, 1834, married, May 1, 1862, MARY A. PITMAN, born May 8, 1835, daughter of Henry and Eliza (Smith) Pitman of Marblehead. Children:

1151 WILLIE LAMPRELL[8], b. Mch. 16, 1863; d. Aug. 19, 1863.
1152 + CARRIE MASON, b. July 8, 1864; m. Lafayette Gregory.
1153 + JOEL ERNEST, b. June 18, 1866; m. Jessie Sophia Rand.
1154 ELIZA PITMAN, b. Oct. 14, 1868; m. Dec. 29, 1897, Dr. Herbert J. Hall of Marblehead.
1155 WILLIAM JOHNSON, b. Nov. 17, 1871.
1156 MARY SUSIE, b. Aug. 29, 1875.
1157 NELLIE RAND, b. June 9, 1877.

**615. Willard[7] Goldthwaite** (*Willard*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born in Weston, Mass., Feb. 27, 1820, married, Oct. 19, 1848, MARTHA BROWN. She died Dec. 29, 1889, aged 66 years, having been long an invalid. Mr. Goldthwaite died Sept. 1, 1893, aged 73. He was in business for many years in Salem as a carpet dealer, and accumulated a considerable amount of property. He was a

zealous member of the Universalist church, and was actively interested in the work of that denomination, helping liberally in all its enterprises during his life, and in his will gave to Tufts College twenty-five thousand dollars to endow a Chair of Rhetoric, in addition to other legacies in the form of scholarships in that institution. Child:

1158 WILLIE[8], b. Dec. 14, 1851; d. the same day.

**616. George Edward[7] Goldthwaite** (*Willard*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., born in Weston Jan. 28, 1822, married in Boston, Jan. 27, 1853, SOPHRONIA E. SMITH, born at Salem March 4, 1825, daughter of Lorain W. and Hannah Hawthorn (Holman) Smith. Children:

1159 MARIELLA[8], b. Apr. 23, 1854.
1160 WILBUR, b. May 8, 1855; d. June 19, 1882.

**617. Dolly Maria[7] Goldthwaite** (*Willard*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samnel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Weston, Mass., Oct. 10, 1824, married, Oct. 19, 1854, MERRITT COOK. They reside in Peabody. Children:

1161 WILLARD GOLDTHWAITE[8], b. Apr. 5, 1858.
1162 ETTA MARIA, b. Aug. 24, 1861; m. June 19, 1888, Alvah O. Moore.

**618. Christiana Rose[7] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem Oct. 25, 1818, married Feb. 9, 1842, JOHN RUSSELL, JR. Resides in Salem. Children:

1163 MARY A.[8].
1164 JOHN H., m. Mary I. Walden; no children.
1165 CAROLINE.

**619. Amelia P.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem July 26, 1820, married Jan. 27, 1842, FRANCIS BABBIDGE. Children:

1166 FRANCES A.[8].
1167 CHARLES, m. Caroline J. Stanwood; two children.
1168 AUGUSTINE L., m. Emma Fiske; one child.

**620. Aaron[7] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., born March 9, 1822, married MARY UPTON. He died Feb. 11, 1885; Mrs. Mary, his widow, died Jan. 4, 1892. Mr. Aaron Goldthwaite was a member of the firm of Goldthwaite & Day of Salem. Children:

1169 + EDWARD AUGUSTUS[8], b. June 1, 1847; m. Isa M. Paine.
1170 + WILLIAM SUMMERS, b. Aug., 1851; m. Annie Dalton.
1171 MARY ABBY.

**623. Francis[7] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Cambridge, Mass., born in Salem Oct. 10, 1830, married AMELIA R. ALLEN, born Aug. 25, 1831, daughter of John and Esther (Wilkins) Allen. Francis is now dead; his family lives in Cambridgeport. Children:

1172 FRANK E.[8].
1173 ADELAIDE.
1174 ALICE.

**624. Charles[7] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born there Oct. 13, 1832, married MARY E. CLARIDGE. He died Apr. 27, 1885. Child:

1175 + CHARLES SUMMER[8], b. ——, 1857; m. Ida May Berry.

**628 Betsey[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers Apr. 11, 1798, married, Dec. 12, 1817, GEORGE ABBOT, born at Hollis, Me., Oct. 17, 1786, son of George and Naomi (Tuttle) Abbot; he died Nov., 1841; Mrs. Betsey Abbot died March, 1861. Residence, South Danvers. Children:

1176 SAMUEL CUMMINGS[8], b. June 12, 1818; m. Nov. 11, 1840, Louisa Symonds Carey; res. Salem; children:
  1 George C.[9], b. Apr. 5, 1842; m. Emily Pope; 3 children.
  2 Joseph C., b. July 30, 1844; m. Oct. 26, 1870, Marion B. Trumbull; no ch.
  3 Augustus, b. Jan. 17, 1850; unm.
  4 Louisa Rebecca, b. Nov. 30, 1853; m. Dec. 4, 1876, Charles L. Whipple; 2 children.
1177 JOHN GOLDTHWAITE, b. Feb. 12, 1820; d. July 3, 1823.

1178 JOSEPH SANFORD, b. Jan. 16, 1823; married and died without children.

1179 JOHN GOLDTHWAITE, b. Mch. 13, 1825; lost at sea.

**629. Hannah[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers Dec. 31, 1799, married SAMUEL NOAH, who was born in Salem, but brought up in Ipswich. Mr. Noah was a wheelwright by trade, and carried on a large and profitable business as a wagon-maker in South Danvers. During the Mexican War he took Government contracts for building wagons, and made them also for exportation to California and Australia. He died after a brief illness, Jan. 20, 1860, deeply mourned by his family, to whom he was an uncommonly affectionate husband and father. His widow died Feb. 19, 1871, in her 72d year. Children :

1180 SAMUEL[8], b. Aug. 19, 1822; m. Susan Pitman; no children.

1181 JOHN GOLDTHWAITE, b. Dec. 6, 1823; m. Emily A. Winn; 2 children; he died in California.

1182 GEORGE GIRDLER, b. May 11, 1826; m. Sarah R. Pitman and Lizzie Cole; 10 children.

1183 CHARLES SEWALL, b. May 19, 1828; unm.; has been many years in the silk department of Chandler & Co., Winter street, Boston; res. Peabody.

1184 HENRY CLAY, b. July 24, 1829; m. Emma K. Boyle.

1185 HANNAH JANE, b. Apr. 7, 1831; m. July 5, 1853, Charles H. Pulsifer of Salem, b. Dec. 25, 1827 (d. Nov. 22, 1898), son of Joseph and Susan (Felt) Pulsifer. Mrs. Pulsifer has given much valuable help in different ways towards collecting information for this Genealogy. Children :

1 Susan Lizzie[9], b. Mch. 13, 1854; m. Solomon H. Holbrook, druggist, Lynn., Mass.

2 John Charles, b. Dec. 10, 1856; m. Frances Ellen Marks; res. Salem.

3 Samuel Noah, b. Jan. 8, 1859; d. Sept. 28, 1864.

4 Willard Edward, b. Oct. 20, 1863; d. Oct. 4, 1864.

5 Carlotta Hannah, b. Apr. 16, 1869; m. Apr. 7, 1896, Charles H. Bigelow, an electrician in Boston ; res. Salem.

1186 MARY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 15, 1834; m. William E. Allen; res. Peabody.

1187 ANNA, b. Feb. 16, 1839; d., æ. 8.

630. **Daniel**[7] **Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Danvers, Mass., born there Jan. 27, 1802, married (int. pub. Jan. 31, 1824) SUSAN CURTIS, born in Salem Oct. 18, 1807, daughter of Allen and Elizabeth (Estes) Curtis. Daniel was a potter, and lived mostly in Peabody and Salem. At one time he resided in Biddeford, Me., to assist in the establishment of pottery works there. His son Daniel was born there.* He also went West for a time with his family, but did not remain there long. His four younger children were born in Salem, the rest, except Daniel, in Peabody. Children :

1188 EUNICE D.[8], b. Feb. 23, 1825; m. Charles G. Folsom of Danvers; no children, but adopted Charles Shaw, son of her sister, Laura, who takes the name Charles Folsom; res. Peabody.

1189 JOHN, b. Apr., 1827; d. 1828.

1190 ALMIRA, b. Mch. 1, 1830; m. Dec. 16, 1863, Robert H. Farrant; res. Roscoe, Ill.

1191 JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1832; d. Sept., 1842.

1192 DANIEL, b. June 30, 1835; m. Laura Stanley of Marblehead, where they reside.

1193 LAURA E., b. Mch. 23, 1837; m. George H. Shaw of Danvers; had sons, Clarence M.[9], and Charles, b. June 2, 1872. Mr. Shaw was a soldier in the Civil War, and died in consequence.

1194 MARTIN, b. Sept. 23, 1840; m. Georgiana Silsby Brown; one dau., Eunice[9], who d., æ. 4. Martin enlisted Sept., 1861, in 17th Mass. Reg't. He was at one time wounded (at Newbern) so that he was taken up for dead; he was sent to the hospital at Washington, and, when partially recovered, went home, but afterwards returned and served out his time. He died about 1874, and was the first soldier buried in Greenlawn Cemetery, Peabody.

---

* An incident of Daniel Goldthwaite's residence in Biddeford, as told by his children, illustrates the likeness occasionally found between distantly related members of our family. In Biddeford has long lived a numerous branch, descendants of Capt. Philip Goldthwaite of the Boston family, one of these being Mr. Tristram Goldthwaite, now dead, who lived in the ancient house of his ancestor, Capt. Samuel Jordan, at Biddeford Pool. One day Mr. Daniel Goldthwaite was cordially greeted on Biddeford streets by a gentleman, unknown to him, who began speaking as to an old acquaintance. It soon becoming evident to each that there was some mistake, explanations followed. "Are you not," said the stranger, in surprise, "Tristram Goldthwaite?"

1195 DAVID, b. Feb. 21, 1843; m. Zelma Mitchell; res. Roscoe, Ill.; one son, Charles. David enlisted for three months in the Union army, and afterwards served for three years in the 17th Unattached Infantry of Salem.

1196 JOHN, b. May 5, 1846; m. Anna Hart; res. Lynn; one son, John Forrest[9], b. 1879. John served three months in the Civil War.

1197 ALONZO, b. Feb. 23, 1849; d. Dec., 1852.

**631. Rebecca[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers March 20, 1804, married, Nov. 5, 1829, LEWIS BOND. They had five children, who all died in infancy, except one. Child:

1198 SUSAN REBECCA[8], m. George Poor of Peabody, and is now a widow; two children, Alfred, and Lizzie Bond, who m. Fred Shaw of Peabody; 3 children.

**632. Eunice[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *David*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Oct. 18, 1806, in South Danvers, married EDMUND WOODBERRY of the same town, now Peabody. They had children:

1199 EDMUND[8], m. Elizabeth Jewett; d. Mch. 29, 1897; one son in Leominster, Mass.

1200 EUNICE, m. John B. Reith; two sons; res. Peabody.

1201 SARAH, m. Alden Dempsey; one son.

1202 SUSAN, unm.

**635. Timothy[7] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Augusta, Me., born in 1788, at Stoughton, Mass., married SOPHIA MORREL of Augusta. He lived on a homestead adjoining those of his father and brothers, part of his father's original purchase. He died March 19, 1883, aged 95. His wife died in 1880, aged 88. Children:

1203 CHARLES[8], died in early manhood.

1204 + DANIEL, m. Mary J. Philbrook.

**636. William[7] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Augusta, Me., born in Stoughton, Mass., Nov. 4, 1790, removed with his father and family, when about ten years old, to Augusta, where he married,

Feb. 4, 1819, ABIGAIL GILL WADE, born there Aug. 29, 1800, daughter of William Wade. They lived on a portion of the homestead of the father, Timothy Goldthwaite, the pioneer settler. Mrs. Goldthwaite, who was a woman of great excellence of character, died Aug. 5, 1873, and her husband, Aug. 27, 1873, three weeks after her. Children:

1205 + WILLIAM FRANKLIN[8], b. Mch. 24, 1820; m. Felicie Latigue.

1206 + EDWARD CHANDLER, b. Dec. 21, 1821; m. Parthenar Ware.

1207 + GEORGE THOMAS, b. Dec. 20, 1823; m. Helena Evans.

1208 HAMPTON VOSE, b. Oct. 11, 1825; unm.; went, at the age of 22, to California; lived at Silver City, Nevada; said to have become a mining engineer; was at one time a merchant tailor, Concord, N.H.

1209 JOHN HENRY, b. Sept. 23, 1827; m. Oct. 29, 1862, Flavilla Rathbone of Boston; he was a provision merchant in N. Y. city; d. Sept. 24, 1874; one son, d. y.

1210 + ABIGAIL WADE, b. Sept. 28, 1829; m. Daniel Francis Dacie.

1211 JOSEPH ROCKWOOD, b. Jan. 9, 1832; m. Jennie Vouters; res. N. Y.; d. Dec. 1, 1867.

1212 + MARY BRIGGS, b. Jan. 6, 1834; m. Moses Pinkham.

1213 ELIZA PUTNAM, b. Jan. 6, 1834; m. July 10, 1853, Cyrus Tozier of Fairfield, Me.; no ch.; res. Waterville, Me.; d. Jan. 2, 1872.

1214 JULIA ANNE, b. June 30, 1836; m. May 23, 1867, Francis W. Eldredge of Hingham; res. Boston; d. Aug. 27, 1893; no ch.

1215 JAMES WADE, b. Jan. 2, 1839; had a sheep ranch in Cal.; d. in Florida.

1216 + CHARLES BENJAMIN, b. Jan. 31, 1841; m. Caroline Morrell.

**637. Jacob[7] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Bangor, Me., born in Stoughton, Mass., in 1794, married in 1843, MRS. MARY ANN (MCCLOUD) BURNS, born May 19, 1814, in Miramichi, New Brunswick, daughter of John and Mary Ann (Robinson) McCloud. By her former husband, Mr. Terence Burns, she had daughters, Mary and Susan.

Mr. Goldthwaite, with others from the region of the Kennebec, had settled in the northeastern part of Maine near the New Brunswick line before 1827, but, serious difficulties having been experienced by the colonists as the result of the disputes of that day regarding the northeastern boundary,

had at that time sold his possessions and removed into the town of Houlton.* He afterwards married and settled at Miramichi, and later came back into Maine and settled at Bangor. He met his death by drowning, Feb. 17, 1857. His widow is still (1896) living at East Holden, Me., at the age of 82. Children:

1217 JOHN[8], b. Sept. 11, 1844; m. Mrs. Annie Chalmers; res. Bangor; no ch.; he has held various town offices; was a soldier in the Civil War.

1218 + GEORGE F., b. Apr. 7, 1846; m. Lizzie A. Lombard.

1219 + ALEXANDER, b. July 31, 1848; m. Annie P. Witherley.

1220 + SIMON, b. Apr. 22, 1851; m. Annie Robinson and Madeline Lincoln.

1221 LIZZIE E., b. Oct. 31, 1853; res. East Holden, Me.

1222 WILLARD F., b. June 29, 1855; unm.; res. Boston.

**641. Rev. Thomas Baldwin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Augusta, Me., in 1808, married MARY C. JOHNSON of Vassalboro. He was a graduate of Waterville College, and became a Baptist minister, preaching in Augusta, Vassalboro, Readfield, and other places in Maine. He died in March, 1883, aged 75. His wife had died May 1, 1879, aged 73. Children:

1223 + THOMAS B.[8], b. June 27, 1832; m. Josephine B. Melvin.

1224 + CHARLES JOHNSON, b. Dec. 22, 1833; m. Fidelia Lyon and Mary Shawhan.

1225 + ALFRED, b. Aug. 25, 1835; m. Ellen Bradford.

1226 MARY ANNA, b. Apr. 3, 1836; res. Lawrence, Mass.

1227 + TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 13, 1839; m. Mary Emeline Carr.

1228 + JOHN (Capt.), b. June, 1842; unm.; d. Apr. 18, 1865.

1229 + WILLIAM, b. Dec., 1845; m. Mrs. —— (Lawrence) Ricker.

1230 + GEORGE DANA, b. 1849; m. Helen ——.

**643. Seth Harris[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., born there about 1803, married Feb. 21, 1819, MARY JONES, daughter of Abraham Jones of Randolph, and sister of Naomi

* See article on the Northeastern Boundary, p. 43, Vol. 8, Coll. of Me. His. Soc.

Jones, who married his uncle, Benjamin Goldthwaite. After Mary's death he married 2d, June 10, 1841, DRUSILLA ELIZABETH PRATT, born June 29, 1821, who died Nov. 30, 1873, and is spoken of as a most excellent woman. Mr. Goldthwaite died Dec. 25, 1866. He was a man of more than ordinary courage and patriotism, and was anxious to enlist in the Union army in 1861, but he was not accepted on account of his years. He married at a very early age, and by his two wives had twenty-one children, several of whom died in infancy; the others, so far as known, are (by 1st wife):

1231 SETH HARRIS[8], m. Mary Jane Jenkins; res. Stoughton; three daughters live in Randolph.

1232 SILAS, d. unm. about 1886.

1233 EDWIN, m. May 29, 1842, Isabella G. Waugh of Stoughton. He lived in Maine; is now dead; son, Charles Edward, m. Mch. 18, 1869, Linda M. Chandler, b. Sept. 23, 1850, at East Dixfield, Me.; res. Quincy, Mass.

1234 MARY JANE, m. Charles Eddy; is now dead; res. Randolph, Mass.

1235 LOUISA, m. Mr. Mann; res. Canton, Mass.; now dead.

By 2d wife:

1236 LYDIA C., b. Jan. 13, 1848; m. P. Sloan; res. Randolph; d. Feb. 8, 1896; dau., Lilly.

1237 CLARINDA J., b. Jan. 26, 1850; m. G. H. Walker.

1238 CLARISSA O., b. May 5, 1851; m. W. S. Walker; res. Old Orchard, Maine.

1239 ABBIE F., b. July 1, 1852; m. E. A. Pike.

1240 FANNIE A., b. ——; m. D. Norton; res. Newburyport.

1241 JAMES HENRY, b. Nov. 20, 1855; m. Apr. 12, 1877, Annie Jane Callam, born in Edinburgh, Scotland; no children. He is a trusted employe with a flour dealing firm in South Boston, and is my informant as to his family.

1242 CHARLES H., b. Sept. 29, 1857; m. Sept. 17, 1884, in Newburyport, Susie F., dau. of Henry and Carrie Hewitt of that town; she is now dead; one dau., Emma.

1243 ELISHA W., m. Ida Gaston; res. So. Boston; one dau., Gladelia.

1244 MARTHA, d. Nov. 17, 1887.

1245 MELINDA, m. Mr. Hollis.

**644. Daniel Alden[7] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., born there

May 2, 1806, married Jan. 8, 1832, JERUSHA BILLINGS SUMNER of Randolph, daughter, born Sept. 4, 1809, of Ebenezer Sumner of Stoughton. Daniel died Apr. 26, 1884. Children:

1246 + CHARLES[8], b. Jan. 8, 1833; m. Caroline F. Billings.

1247 EMERSON, b. May 10, 1838; m. June 28, 1866, Abby L. Copeland, dau. of Hiram and Lurana (Copeland) Copeland of Easton, Mass.; no children; res. Brockton, Mass.

**645. Sally B.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Lot*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Stoughton, Mass., Aug. 14, 179(5?), married JOHN W. MILLEN of the same town, son of John W. Millen, and born Aug. 5, 1795. She died Apr. 27, 1862; Mr. Millen died Sept. 26, 1883, both at Waterbury, Vt., which they early made their home, and where their surviving children now reside. Mr. Millen was a soldier in the War of 1812. Children:

1248 JOHN[8], b. Dec. 31, 1820; unm.

1249 ELIZA ANN, b. June 20, 1829; d. Feb. 2, 1854, unm.

1250 ELIZABETH M., b. Feb. 29, 1833; m. George F. Carpenter.

**646. George Washington[7] Goldthwaite** (*Lot*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Littleton, N. H., born in 1798 in Stoughton, Mass., married REBECCA EASTMAN. He died at Berwick, Me., in 1894, aged 96. All their children but Joseph are now dead. They were:

1251 SUSAN[8].

1252 + TIMOTHY, b. May 27, 1830; m. Hannah M. Jones.

1253 JOSEPH, unm; res. Berwick, Me.

1254 ELMIRA, d. unm., in Lawrence, Mass.

1255 GEORGE, lived at the South; came North at time of Civil War, but returned afterwards.

1256 WILLIAM, went for a time to California; his wife was living at Wells River, Vt.

1257 CLARA, m. Mr. Beach in Rutland, Vt.; moved to Manchester, Vt., and died there.

**652. Marietta[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Stoughton June 15, 1820, married, Oct. 3, 1839, EBENEZER TUCKER of that town, born

in Milton, Mass. She is now (1896) a widow, residing in Avon, Mass., the only survivor of her father's family. Children :

1258 HENRY[8], m. Helen Guile of Taunton; res. Avon; children: (1) Marie, d. 1894; (2) Nellie; (3) Guy.

1259 LUCY, m. George Mayo; res. Grand Rapids, Mich.

1260 CHARLES ERNEST, m. Flora Nicholson; d. 1894, æ. 36; no ch.

1261 FREDERIC BILLINGS, unm.

653. **Heman[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Readfield, Me., born in Stoughton, 1822, married ANNIE WILSON of Augusta, Me. He died about 1869, and his wife not long after. Children :

1262 ANNIE L.[8], b. Nov. 5, 1855; m. William Howson; res. Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; one dau., Sydney.

1263 FREDERIC H., b. Dec. 11, 1858; m. Annie C. Macauley, dau. of Alexander and Annie (Miller) Macauley, the former of whom came from Scotland to America at the age of ten years; res. Avon, Mass.; no ch.

654. **Catharine[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Stoughton in 1824, married, May 5, 1843, ALBERT SMITH of Milton, cousin of Isaac Smith, husband of her sister Hannah. Mr. Smith and his wife both died in 1894 in New York city; he was in partnership there with his brother-in-law, Adam Goldthwaite. Children, now residing in New York :

1264 ALBERT[8], unm.

1265 LOUISE, m.

1266 ANNIE.

1267 MARY.

1268 KITTY.

655. **Joseph[7] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, married, May 30, 1830, MEHITABEL E. SMITH of Randolph. He married 2d, Dec. 31, 1843, MARY DRAKE of Stoughton, born Sept. 22, 1816, daughter of Abner and Margaret (Hendley) Drake of Stoughton and Sharon, Mass. Joseph was a boot manufacturer. If he

had children by his first wife, they have not been found. Children by 2d wife (Drake Gen.):

1269 MARY DRAKE[8], b. Apr. 10, 1846; d. Sept. 4, 1850.
1270 CHARLOTTE ELIZA, b. Feb. 4, 1850; d. Nov. 17, 1854.

**661. Benjamin[7] Goldthwaite** (*Benjamin*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of North Bridgewater, born in Dedham, where he was baptized March 9, 1815, married, May 21, 1840, ELIZA ANN CARLISLE, daughter of John R. Carlisle of Providence, R. I. Mr. Goldthwaite was a shoe cutter. Children (from Hist. of No. Bridgewater):

1271 ABBY ANN[8], b. Sept. 17, 1841; d. Feb. 13, 1859.
1272 ELIZA JANE, b. May 1, 1842.

**668. Joseph Gleason[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Apr. 4, 1798, married, Sept. 3, 1820, Mrs. HANNAH (ALDEN) MANSFIELD, born Oct. 10, 1793, daughter of Solomon Alden and a descendant of John Alden of Plymouth and the *Mayflower*. Mrs. Goldthwaite's first husband was William Mansfield, by whom she had a son, John, now living in Boston. She died June 11, 1874. Mr. Goldthwaite died June 1, 1896, at East Bridgewater, Mass., in his 99th year. Children:

1273 + JOSEPH LORRAINE[8], b. May 30, 1821; m. Lydia Ann Newcomb.
1274 MARY BRACKETT, b. July 2, 1827; d. Nov. 2, 1828.
1275 + DAVID EZEKIEL, b. Jan. 2, 1830; m. Mary Cushing.
1276 + HANNAH ALDEN, b. Aug. 22, 1832; m. William R. Bowen.
1277 MARY JOHNSON, b. Jan. 26, 1835; d. May 13, 1842.
1278 CHARLES WESLEY, b. July 23, 1836; d. Aug. 10, 1864; corporal Co. F, 44th Mass. Volunteers in the Civil War. He m. Martha Annable of Boston, who, with their one child, died before him.
1279 + GEORGE FISK, b. July 11, 1840; m. Annie M. Hayes.

**670. Eliza[7] Goldthwaite** (*John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Feb. 23, 1805, married in 1821, at Saugus, JOSHUA DUNBAR of East Boston, who was born in Hingham Apr. 14, 1799, and died at the age of 86 years 9 months. Eliza was less than a year and a half old

when she lost her mother, and she was brought up by her grandparents. Her own grandmother, Lois (Boardman), died before she was eight, and she afterwards became the charge of her grandfather's second wife, Betsey Barrett, who brought her up, and for whom she had a strong affection, as did all her children, by whom she is described as "a delightful old lady." They remember her as often visiting at their mother's, and as being "very small and quite old." Mrs. Dunbar died in 1891, aged 86 years 9 months. She was a woman of beautiful character and saintly life. Of her nine children, seven lived to grow up :

1280 JOSHUA BENJAMIN[8], b. 1822.
1281 JOHN GOLDTHWAITE, b. 1824.
1282 MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1826; m. Mr. Parker; res. Newtonville, Mass.
1283 FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. 1828.
1284 THOMAS HARRIS, b. 1830.
1285 BARKER SNOW, b. 1832.
1286 ABRAHAM MERRILL, b. 1834.
1287 JOSEPH FRANKLIN, b. 1836.
1288 GEORGE MUDGE, b. 1838.

679. **Samuel[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Madison, N. H., born in Biddeford, Me., 1791, married SALLY RING MATTHEWS, born in Scarboro, Me., in 1795; she died March 8, 1854. Mr. Goldthwaite died March 1, 1860. Children :

1289 MARTHA[8], b. Dec. 23, 1811; m. Stephen Tukey; res. Portland, Me.
1290 MARY, m. Christopher Hussey; res. Biddeford Pool.
1291 SALLY, d. in childhood.
1292 + SARAH, m. James Maxwell and Thomas Goold.
1293 ELIZABETH, m. Nathaniel Churchill; res. Madison, N. H.
1294 + TRISTRAM, b. June 17, 1821; m. Martha A. Puffer.
1295 CHARLES, b. 1823; d., æ. 9 y., in 1832.
1296 OLIVE, m. Madison Beal; res. Chicago.
1297 IRENE, m. Daniel Atwood; res. Natick, Mass.
1298 CAROLINE, m. Oct. 29, 1889, William Henry Leavitt; res. Portland, Me.; no children.

680. **Mary[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), commonly called Polly, only daughter of

Philip and Martha (Hanscom) Goldthwaite, born in Biddeford, Me., March, 1792, married, Jan. 26, 1821, PAUL HUSSEY of Biddeford Pool, born Aug. 30, 1797, the son of Christopher and Eunice Hussey. The records of the first church of Biddeford give his death, by drowning, Dec. 10, 1832, aged 36. Polly married 2d, in 1850, CAPT. THOMAS EMERY of Biddeford, who died, leaving her a second time a widow. She died Jan., 1868. Children :

1299 WILLIAM MACY[8], b. Oct. 20, 1821; m. Mary E. Goldthwaite. (See No. 1314.)

1300 EUNICE, b. Feb., 1825; m. Charles Frieze; res. New London, Conn.; now dead.

1301 PAUL, b. Feb. 9, 1827; m. Olive Haley; d. 1892; res. Biddeford Pool.

1302 MARTHA, b. May 9, 1829; m. Horatio Beebe and Archibald Getchell; she is now a widow in Waterford, Conn.

**681. Thomas[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Nov. 6, 1793, married ABIGAIL GOLDTHWAITE, his cousin, born Oct. 3, 1797, the daughter of Joseph and Jane (Miller) Goldthwaite. Thomas died Aug. 3, 1871, in his 78th year; his widow died Aug. 21, 1879, in her 82d year. Children :

1303 + MARTHA JANE[8], b. Mch. 21, 1819; m. Daniel H. Freeman.

1304 + CHARLES H., b. Aug. 17, 1821; m. Ann Maria Head.

1305 + HARRIET A., b. June 24, 1823; m. James D. Bruell.

1306 + THOMAS, b. Apr. 13, 1826; m. Mrs. Almira E. Ferris.

1307 + ALEXANDER, b. June 2, 1828; m. Lucy Merrill.

1308 + JOHN BOLT, b. Jan. 17, 1831; m. Susan R. Chadbourn.

1309 + LAURISTON WARD, b. 1833; m. Sarah E. Dewey.

1310 + ABIGAIL ANN, b. Oct. 10, 1836; m. John Henry Holman and Edward Sly.

**682. Alexander[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there, married LYDIA EMMONS. Alexander and his wife were both members of the First church in Biddeford; the records show his appointment both as delegate and committee of the church on different occasions. He died Dec. 1, 1844, and

Mch. 13, 1849, his widow removed her church relationship to the Second Congregational church in Biddeford. Children:

1311 HENRY[8], bapt. July 17, 1833; died young.

1312 MARY AUGUSTA, bapt. July 17, 1833; m. Mr. Ham and removed from Biddeford.

**683. George Fordyce[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, Me., born there Oct. 3, 1797, married, Nov. 29, 1820, ISABELLA MCBRIDE, of Scotch descent, born in Biddeford June 9, 1800, the daughter of Edward and Eunice (Bond) McBride. Mr. Goldthwaite and his wife were members of the First Congregational church in Biddeford (now outside the present city), where all their children were baptized. I was told by their daughter, Mrs. Gates, that it was the habit of the family to attend church by rowing the distance of some miles up the Saco River, not far from which the church was situated. Mrs. Gates also told me, during a visit I paid her, that the old pronunciation of our name, *Gooldthrite*, prevailed in Biddeford, as elsewhere in New England, during her childhood. Mr. George Goldthwaite died Nov. 20, 1871; his widow died Oct. 29, 1874. Chlldren:

1313 EDWARD MCBRIDE[8], b. Nov. 24, 1821; unm.; died at sea, Feb. 4, 1843.

1314 + MARY ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 29, 1824; m. William M. Hussey.

1315 + GEORGE HOBART, b. May 16, 1826; m. Catharine Harmon.

1316 + CHRISTOPHER MARSH, b. Apr. 1, 1830; m. Olive Bickford.

1317 + WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. June 17, 1832; m. Sarah E. Tarbox.

1318 EUNICE, b. Jan. 3, 1835; m. Dec. 2, 1876, Daniel C. Gates, born Dec. 1, 1825, in Willington, Conn., son of Beri and Hulda Gates. He d. July 13, 1894; res. Niantic, Conn.; no ch.

1319 + ALBERT, b. Apr. 27, 1839; m. Mary Davis.

1320 + JAMES EDWARD, b. Jan. 13, 1843; m. Sylvina Hussey.

**684. Tristram[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born in 1806, married LUCY EMMONS. After her death, he married MARY STAPLES of Saco, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Foss) Staples. Mr. Goldthwaite's home, which his unmarried children

still occupy, was the ancient house of his great-grandfather, Capt. Samuel Jordan, who lived there as early as 1717. It was built, perhaps earlier, for a garrison-house in the Indian wars. It stands near to and facing the Pool, and is one of the most interesting of the historic houses of that region. Children, by 1st wife :

1321 + PHILIP[8], m. Linthy Emmons.
1322 ALBION, d., aged 19.

By 2d wife :

1323 DANIEL, m. Sarah, dau. of Samuel Haley; has an adopted son, Charles Goldthwaite.
1324 LUCY, unm.
1325 + TRISTRAM, b. July 23, 1836; m. Millie Edwards.
1326 CHARLES, unm.
1327 LAURA, unm.
1328 + HARRISON, m. Helen Bruell.
1329 MATTIE, b. 1843; d. 1887.

**685. Philip[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., born in Biddeford, Me., married, Aug. 2, 1829, SARAH POOL, born in Bristol, Me., Dec. 1, 1808, the daughter of Ebenezer Cleveland and Mina (Gamage) Pool. Mr. Goldthwaite died July 5, 1861. His widow is still living (1896) at an advanced age, in Gloucester. Children :

1330 EMELINE[8], b. Jan. 10, 1831; m. Nov., 1846, William Adams; res. South Braintree.
1331 + PHILIP HENRY, b. June 27, 1837; m. Emma Frances Lane.
1332 HARRIET WEST, m. Walter L. Pearce; res. Cottage City, Mass.
1333 SARAH J., b. June 21, 1835; m. William Holland; res. Gloucester.

**686. Capt. William H.[7] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., married, July 23, 1837, ELIZABETH TARBOX. Children :

1334 HENRY[8], b. about 1840; m. Clara Davis of Biddeford Pool; res. Lawrence, Mass.; no children.
1335 + ALONZO, m. Mary ——.
1336 SAMUEL, m. ——; went to California; res. San Diego, probably.

1337 EVERETT, has been mayor of Elkhart, Ind.

1338 ELIZABETH, m. Mr. Hathaway; res. East Boston; boot and shoe dealer.

1339 ROSE, unm.; res. Lawrence, Mass.

**687. George[7] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Dec. 23, 1795, married, Oct. 14, 1816, ELIZABETH HODGKINS. After her death, he married, May 12, 1858, her sister, MARY HODGKINS of Saco. Children:

1340 HIRAM[8], m. Maria Goodrich; d. at sea, aged about 25; they had one son, Hiram[9], who m. Etta Maddox; res. Hollis, Me.; no children.

1341 SARAH, m. Mark Proctor.

1342 ELIZABETH, m. Frederic Smith.

1343 + GEORGE, married Harriet Huff.

1344 ANNA, d., æ. 24, unm.

1345 + JOSEPH IBRY, m. Mary Hutchins and Nancy Ann Kelso.

1346 + WILLIAM, m. Semira Brown.

1347 MARY, m. Lyman Smith.

1348 ELMIRA, m. Ivory Smith, brother of Lyman.

1349 + ANDREW, m. Sarah Falker.

**691. Joseph[7] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford and Brownfield, Me., born in Biddeford March 11, 1805, married, Oct. 16, 1827, HARRIET PERKINS, born May 11, 1808, at Biddeford, daughter of Timothy and Olive (Tarbox) Perkins. She died May 3, 1836, at Brownfield. He married 2d, March 9, 1837, RACHEL JACKSON BOOTHBY, born Dec. 16, 1809. Joseph died at Brownfield Aug. 26, 1888, aged 83. His three oldest children were born in Biddeford, the rest at Brownfield. Children, by 1st marriage:

1350 + OLIVE JANE[8], b. May 30, 1828; m. William B. Seavey.

1351 HARRIET AUGUSTA, b. Feb. 4, 1830; unm.; res. Biddeford.

1352 + MARTHA ANN, b. Dec. 1, 1831; m. William Hodgkins.

1353 ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 17, 1834; unm.; res. Lawrence.

1354 JOSEPH EZRA, b. Aug. 11, 1835; d. Apr. 17, 1837.

By 2d marriage:

1355 + GEORGE A., b. Dec. 27, 1837; m. Sarah G. Howard.

1356 CAROLINE B., b. May 10, 1839; m. Charles D. Fessenden; res. East Brownfield, Me.

1357 + JAMES B., b. Mch. 31, 1841; m. Harriet Scott.

1358 + JOHN CUMMINGS, b. Dec. 4, 1842; m. ——.

1359 RACHEL AVILDA, b. Jan. 1, 1845; m. Abner Thorn; res. So. Hingham, Mass.

1360 + CHARLES PINKHAM, b. Sept. 30, 1846; m. Hattie Louise Ainsworth.

1361 + JOSEPH FAIRFIELD, b. Feb. 9, 1848; m. Wilhelmina Bimber.

1362 + NELSON MELVILLE, b. Mch. 24, 1850; m. Rita Moxcey.

4 1st cousin

**733. John Randal[7] Goldthwaite** (*Robert*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Troy, Alabama, born in Spartanburg, South Carolina, May 29, 1824, married, Sept. 28, 1848, JULIA ANN MOCK, of Lowndes County, Ala., born there Apr. 11, 1824, daughter of John and —— (Bryan) Mock.

When Mr. Goldthwaite was eight years old his father moved to Montgomery County, Ala. Here he received a liberal education, and, upon attaining his majority, entered on the study of the law, reading with his uncle, Judge John A. Campbell, then of Mobile. He was admitted to the bar in 1844, and in 1845 located in Troy. After a short period there he was called away, by the death of his father, to take charge of his estate in Montgomery County. In January, 1850, he again returned to Troy, then engaging in teaching, in which he especially distinguished himself. This he was obliged to abandon after about three years, the confinement and arduous labors of the schoolroom having impaired his health, and he then removed to the city of Montgomery, where he went into mercantile business. This proved, however, not congenial to his tastes, and he soon returned to Troy, where he was elected clerk of the circuit court, a position which he held by re-election for several terms and until the close of the Civil War. He then resumed his favorite profession of teaching, but was soon called, by a flattering vote of his fellow-citizens, to represent them in the State legislature. He was made a Mason in Troy Lodge in 1850, and there filled in succession nearly every office, becoming a Knight Templar, and was widely known and much beloved

by the fraternity throughout the State. It is said of him: "He was not only a man of a natural high order of intellect, but his mind was cultivated and was truly a storehouse of a large fund of general and useful knowledge. In his actions he was honorable; he was in his nature refined, in his instincts, pure; in his friendship he was sincere and faithful; in his habits he was temperate, industrious, systematic, and painstaking. As a citizen he was exemplary, public-spirited, and useful, and he was closely identified with every measure or enterprise for the good of the city and county. . . . In his intercourse with his fellowmen, he was social, genial, and refined, which, with his most superior conversational powers, not only made him a welcome guest, but caused him to be sought after by the lovers of true worth and intellect." He died at Troy Feb. 20, 1887. He was buried with Masonic honors, and his funeral was attended by a large crowd, although the weather was very unfavorable. The following is quoted from his published obituary:

"He taught the Troy school during 1850, '51, and '52, and won an enviable reputation as a skillful educator. Some of Troy's best business men to-day were his pupils. He served three terms in the State legislature, where he distinguished himself as a man of great ability as a legislator. In Pike County he held the office of circuit clerk for many years, and was known far and wide as the best clerk in the State. He established a system of keeping the clerk's books that is still followed in this county, and which is unusually admired by judges and lawyers as the simplest and best ever known. In his private life Mr. Goldthwaite was a kind, indulgent, and affectionate husband and father, a conscientions and painstaking church member."

Children:

1363 MARY ELLEN[8], b. July 2, 1849; d. Sept. 16, 1852.

1364 SALLIE VIRGINIA, b. Feb. 12, 1851; d. Feb. 8, 1867.

X 1365 + CHARLES BELLSHAW, b. Apr. 1, 1853; m. Josephine Amelia Murphree. still living

**746. John Witherspoon[7] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[6], *Thomas*[5], X *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Mobile, Ala., born Feb. 3, 1840, married MARY PURVIS. He is now deceased. His widow and family still reside in Mobile. Children:

1366 HENRY[8], a physician. As medical agent of the Quarantine Board of Mobile Bay, he was, in 1897, stationed at Bocas del Toro, Colombia, South America. Dr. Goldthwaite was my first correspondent in the Southern family, giving me, in 1888, the information which showed their connection with other branches. Still living

1367 LILLY, m. Thomas Herndon Smith; res. Mobile. " "

**748. Dr. Henry[7] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*,[4] *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of New York city, born in Mobile, Ala., Apr. 13, 1842, married, Feb. 3, 1864, in Mobile, GRACE TARLETON, daughter of George Washington Tarleton of that city, whose father was Colonel William Tarleton of New Hampshire, an officer in the Revolution and sheriff of Grafton Co., N. H. Dr. Goldthwaite was a graduate of Princeton College in 1860, and, the Civil War soon after breaking out, he entered the Confederate army, first as a private, and after being again and again promoted, retired, at the close of the war, with the rank of major. He then became, in 1865, connected with the firm of Brown Brothers, cotton merchants of Mobile. Later he studied medicine and graduated from Bellevue Hospital Medical College in 1876, afterwards becoming an instructor in the college. In 1878 he became resident physician of the Fifth Avenue Hotel, New York, where he died very suddenly, Jan. 3, 1895. He was a fine-looking man, of genial manners, and he had many friends. He was a member of the University Club, the New York Athletic Club, the County Medical Society, and the New York County Medical Association. He was also a visiting physician to the City Hospital. He was buried at his old home in Mobile. Mrs. Goldthwaite died in 1871, and he married 2d, Jan. 22, 1889, Mrs. Cornelia C. Munson of Utica, N. Y. She now resides in that city. Children:

1368 SUSAN[8], b. Dec. 11, 1866; m. Nov. 10, 1892, Dr. John H. Rose, a physician, graduate of Bellevue Hospital Medical College. They have a son, Philip Livingston Rose, b. July, 1894; res. Hartford, Conn. Killed in Great War

1369 GEORGE TARLETON, b. 1868, a graduate of Harvard, and now practicing law in New York city.

**750. Joseph Graham[7] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Galveston, Texas, born in Mobile, Ala., Feb. 6, 1845, married, Nov. 22, 1871, MARY ELLA WILLIS of Galveston, born Nov. 26, 1849. He is a merchant in Galveston. Children:

1370 CHARLES DICKEY[8], b. Aug. 26, 1872.
1371 WILLIS, b. Apr. 23, 1874.
1372 GRAHAM WITHERSPOON, b. Apr. 8, 1876.
1373 X ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL, b. May 10, 1877. in California -
1374 MARY ELLA, b. July 8, 1882; died young.

**751. George[7] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Mobile, Ala., born June 20, 1846, married, Oct. 18, 1881, WILLIE FAULKNER, born in Hopkinsville, Ky., June 13, 1858, daughter of Lee Washington Faulkner, and a descendant of the Lees and Faulkners of Virginia. Mr. Goldthwaite was a cotton broker, lived for a time in Waco, Texas, and died at the house of his brother Joseph, in Galveston, Dec. 20, 1890. His family now live in Hopkinsville, Ky. Children:

1375 LEE WASHINGTON, b. Dec. 24, 1882.
1376 MARY ELIZA, b. July 21, 1884.
1377 JEAN, b. Jan. 1, 1887.
1378 THOMAS PETREE, b. Oct. 27, 1888.

**759. Judge George[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Leadville, Colorado, born in Montgomery, Ala., August 21, 1836, married LUCY VIRGINIA HARMON, born in Florence, Ala., but of a family originally from Petersburg, Va. Judge Goldthwaite served in the Confederate army during the Civil War, as captain. He became, like his father, a lawyer, and attained distinction in the practice of his profession. Removing to the West, he occupied, for three terms, the position of district attorney in Nevada, and after his settlement in Leadville, was made judge. He died there suddenly, Oct. 31, 1892. George R. Elder, one of his brother lawyers, said of him:

"I can now name no member of our profession, be he upon the bench or the bar, who possessed such an extensive, scholarly knowledge of the masterpieces of the great orators of antiquity. He made himself master of their speeches, with a view of modelling his own addresses to the court and jury upon them. He was without a peer as a prosecutor in those far western points. He was present there at the periods of flush times that bring with them hordes of law-breakers and desperadoes, and to his great credit be it said, he never flinched from prosecuting a criminal, regardless of the intimidation of their class."

Mrs. Goldthwaite said of him that he was, at one time, offered the Supreme judgeship of the State and $30,000, if he would agree to render a certain decision in an important mining suit. He said, "Gentlemen, if I am elected, I shall decide the case as my conscience compels me to decide it; and to be judge of the Supreme Court and obtain $30,000 could never tempt me to an unjust decision."

Judge Goldthwaite's widow continues to reside in Leadville. She is a lady of literary and artistic tastes, and a proficient in music. Numerous sketches from her pen, as well as many songs, have received public approval.

1379 A CHILD[8], who died young.

X dead

**760. Anne[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Montgomery, Ala., Oct. 21, 1837, married, Feb. 4, 1868, COL. EMMET SEIBELS, born in Columbia, South Carolina, Oct. 3, 1821, son of John Temple and Ann Bonner (Smith) Seibels, the latter of a highly respectable Virginia family. Col. Seibels graduated at South Carolina College in 1844, studied law, and had secured a lucrative practice when the Civil War broke out. He took an active part in raising the 7th regiment, S. C. Vols., of which he was elected major. At Yorktown, in 1862, upon the resignation of the colonel and lieutenant-colonel, he rose to full command. He took active part in the battles at Manassas, Yorktown, Trevillians, Cold Harbor, Gaines Mills, and others. After the war he went to Montgomery, where he met and married his wife, and has since resided. Col. Seibels's great-grandfather was a wealthy manufacturer of

Elberfeldt, Germany, whose son, John Jacob Seibels, came to America soon after the Revolution, and married, at Columbia, S. C., Sarah Temple, daughter of William Temple, of a family distinguished in English history.* She was a cousin of Robert Emmet, the Irish patriot, and of Thomas Addis Emmet, the great lawyer of New York.

Children:

1380 ANNIE LAURA[8], b. Mch. 31, 1870.

1381 GEORGE GOLDTHWAITE, b. Jan. 4, 1872; now (1898) Asst. Paymaster, U. S. N., with Admiral Dewey off Manila; participated in the battle of May 1st.

1382 WILLIAM TEMPLE, b. Sept. 23, 1873.

1383 ROBERT EMMET, b. Mch. 25, 1875.

1384 HENRY GOLDTHWAITE, b. Aug. 22, 1876.

**761. Richard Wallach[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Dallas, Texas, born in Montgomery, Ala., Feb. 3, 1839, married, Dec. 14, 1865, LUCY BOYD ARMISTEAD, born in the same town March 9, 1842, the daughter of Col. William Armistead. He died in Dallas March 11, 1881, and his wife, March 21, 1884.

Richard Wallach Goldthwaite was educated at Tuscaloosa, Ala., and Columbia, S. C., graduating at Columbia in 1860. As soon as the Civil War broke out he entered the Confederate army as a volunteer, and when, in 1862, Semple's battery was organized, he was made senior second lieutenant, and afterwards, for a long time prior to the close of the war, commanded, as captain, that well-known company of brave

*Col. Seibels has a letter written to his grandmother, Sarah Temple, by her uncle, Sir John Temple, who was the first ambassador to the United States in the reign of George III, and bearing date Jan. 5, 1793. In this letter he mentions her father, William Temple, who was his youngest brother, and had died previously. He wrote her that he had taken her young brother, Robert Temple, and was educating him. This Robert Temple was father of Lady Charlotte Temple Rose, wife of Sir John Rose, of Col. Thomas Emmet Temple, and Admiral William Grenville Temple. Sir John Temple was the grandfather of Hon. Robert C. Winthrop.

Southern soldiers. "Surviving the war, and escaping the dangers of many a hard-fought and bloody field, he married, and began the practice of law in Montgomery, where he gave good evidence that success would crown his efforts. But desire for change induced him to move to the growing little city of Dallas, where he soon gave signs of stepping to the front rank in his profession. Ere he had reached the goal of his hopes, he was struck down, to the great sorrow of friends and relatives."* An obituary in the *Dallas Daily Times* says of him:

"As a soldier, lawyer, citizen, husband, and father, he had proved himself a worthy son of a distinguished sire. In the short time he spent in Dallas (1873–81) he won a substantial reputation and distinction in his profession, and ingratiated himself in the esteem and affection of the people among whom he had come as a stranger. If purity of life and spotless record be passports to the better land beyond the grave, Richard Goldthwaite is supremely blest."

Children:

1385 ANNE WILSON[8], b. June 28, 1869. painter & etcher in N.Y.
1386 HERBERT ARMISTEAD, b. June 4, 1872.
1387 OLIVIA WALLACH, b. July 28, 1875.
1388 LUCILLE ARMISTEAD, b. Feb. 21, 1878. Librarian in N.Y. Library.

**762. Mary Robbins[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Aug. 15, 1840, married, Dec. 18, 1861, Judge THOMAS MANN ARRINGTON, who died in Nov., 1895. Residence, Montgomery, Ala. Children:

1389 GEORGE[8], d. y.
1390 SAMUEL.
1391 OLIVIA.
1392 THOMAS MANN.
1393 RICHARD.
1394 ARCHIBALD.
1395 JOHN.
1396 ROBERT.
1397 ELIZA.
1398 MARY. dead -

* From a notice in the *Montgomery Daily Advertiser*.

X 764. **Robert[7] Goldthwaite** (*George*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Montgomery, Ala., born Sept. 2, 1844, married, Nov. 9, 1869, ANNIE PAUL NESBITT, born in Montgomery Feb. 16, 1850, daughter of Edward and Mary Virginia (Scott) Nesbitt. Mr. Goldthwaite was an officer in the Confederate army, badly wounded while commanding a company of cavalry at the battle of Franklin, and thus disabled from further service. He is president of the Merchants' and Planters' National Bank, Montgomery. Children:

1399 MARY VIRGINIA[8], b. July 5, 1871; m. Apr. 27, 1893, Milton Paul Le Grand.

1400 ROBERT WALLACH, b. Aug. 28, 1872; studied medicine and graduated at Bellevue Medical College, New York. died abroad in Great War

1401 EDWARD NESBITT, b. June 15, 1874; d. Oct. 31, 1877.

1402 ELLEN WALLACH, b. Feb. 17, 1876.

1403 OLIVIA PRICE, b. Oct. 5, 1878.

1404 GEORGE, b. Dec. 6, 1880.

1405 RICHARD SCOTT, b. July 19, 1886.

1406 DU VAL RADFORD, b. Aug. 23, 1893.

767. **Charles Henry[7] Goldthwaite** (*Henry*[6], *Henry*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Walthamstow, Essex, England, born March 25, 1819, at West Ham, Essex, married, June 20, 1841, MARTHA KNOTT of Ilford, Essex, born March 21, 1814, daughter of George and Mary Ann Knott of that place. She died May 23, 1879. He married second, Jane Maria Brett, born March 10, 1845. Mr. Goldthwaite, now (1898) in good health, in his 80th year, has, through his clear recollection of family names and events, contributed largely to the history of his branch of the family. After residing in other towns in England, he now has his home and place of business in the near neighborhood of that where his great-grandfather, Col. Thomas Goldthwaite, took up his abode soon after his arrival in England from America, in 1780. (See, also, pp. 96, 97.) Children, all by 1st wife:

1407 HENRY CHARLES[8], b. June 2, 1845; d. July 14, 1849.

1408 + OLIVER CHARLES, b. Feb. 14, 1847; m. Emily Turner.

1409 CHARLES GEORGE, b. July 26, 1848; d. Mch. 28, 1850.

1410 AMBROSE, b. Nov. 10, 1850; d. Apr. 16, 1872.
1411 CLARA, b. July 7, 1852; d. May 19, 1853.
1412 ARTHUR, b. Feb. 22, 1855; d. July 24, 1855.

**778. Ebenezer[7] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Nathaniel*[4], *Nathaniel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born March 21, 1834, married, Dec. 2, 1856, MARTHA LOW, born July 14, 1836, daughter of John and Hannah (Thomas) Low of Lynn. Her grandfather was John Low, who is said to have come from England as a young man, and settled in Salem. He was a mariner, and was lost at sea in the War of 1812. Mr. Goldthwaite is the last of the branch of Nathaniel[3] to bear the family surname. Children:

1413 MARY EMMA[8], b. Mch. 7, 1857; m. Harding D. Porter of Lynn; children:

1 Anna Goldthwaite[9], b. July 23, 1876; a student at Smith College.

2 Stanley Freeman, b. Feb. 19, 1878; student in High School, Lynn.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

---

787. **Benoni[8] Goldthwaite** (*Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Great Bend, Jefferson Co., N. Y., born in Champion, N. Y., Aug. 26, 1817, married, June 24, 1838, TAMAR CLARK, born in Great Bend June 29, 1818, daughter of Elias Clark. He died Jan. 6, 1891. He was a soldier in the War of the Rebellion, as were his sons, Chester and Wellington, the latter a lieutenant. He enlisted March, 1864, in the 186th N. Y. Infantry, and served ten months. Children :

1414 + CHESTER C.[9], b. June 28, 1839; m. Margaret Olley.

1415 MARY J., b. Mch. 15, 1841; m. Oct., 1858, Hiram Powell; res. Antwerp, N. Y.

1416 + WILLIAM WELLINGTON, b. Oct. 23, 1843; m. Emma Peterson.

1417 SARAH A., b. Sept. 18, 1846; m. Dec. 25, 1867, James Olley ; res. Great Bend.

1418 + CHARLES H., b. June 25, 1849; m. Susan F. Goldthwaite.

1419 + JOSEPH E., b. Nov. 15, 1851; m. Martha Christman.

1420 GEORGE B., b. Feb. 4, 1853; m. May, 1875, Mary Murray; d. Nov. 24, 1893. By a 2d wife, Genie Mosher, he had dau., Edith, of Le Raysville, N. Y.

1421 + LIBBIE P., b. Jan. 27, 1855; m. Jan., 1875, Abner Wadsworth.

1422 EMMA A., b. Nov. 4, 1858; m. Aug., 1885, B. F. Coffeen; d. Sept. 21, 1895.

1423 ELLA E., b. Mch. 21, 1861; m. Dec., 1890, Perry Ferguson; d. Aug. 6, 1891.

788. **Joseph[8] Goldthwaite** (*Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Champion, N. Y., born July 4, 1819, married Feb. 14, 1847, NANCY TRIPP, born in Champion March 2, 1827, daughter of Isaac Tripp. He died Jan. 13, 1897. Children :

1424 MELVIN[9], b. Dec. 10, 1847; d. May 2; 1850.

1425 ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 28, 1851; m. Jan. 1, 1872, William Andrews; res. Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.

1426 ALFREDIEN, b. Sept. 7, 1852; m. Mch. 2, 1875, Herbert M. Arthur; res. Carthage, Jeff. Co., N. Y.

1427 WILFORD, b. July 28, 1868; res. Champion, N. Y.

**792. William[8] Goldthwaite** (*Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saranac, Mich., born in Champion, N. Y., May 21, 1828, married, Jan. 12, 1862, EMILY AUSTIN, born March 24, 1844, at Saranac, daughter of Isaac Austin. Children:

1428 PHEBE[9], b. Nov. 19, 1862; d. Sept. 11, 1873.

1429 MAGGIE, b. Jan. 15, 1865; m. Jan. 15, 1891, William Conroe; res. Saranac.

1430 ADDIE, b. Sept. 5, 1869.

1431 TOLIE, b. Apr. 5, 1871; m. Oct. 9, 1895, Harvey Aldrich; res. Berlin, Mich.

1432 GORDON, b. Dec. 13, 1874.

**794. Samuel Slocum[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lee, North Dakota, born in Jefferson Co., N. Y., May, 1830, married in Canada, June, 1860, MARION O'CONNOR, born July, 1836, daughter of John O'Connor. For some years before removing to North Dakota he resided in Ottawa, Canada, and then in Minneapolis. Children:

1433 + JOHN GEORGE[9], b. May 22, 1862; m. Apr. 17, 1884, Maria Williams.

1434 + FRANK SLOCUM, b. Nov. 4, 1863; m. Avaleena Fairchild McDonald.

**797. Oren[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Hubbardston, Mich., born Apr. 13, 1822, married, Feb. 18, 1852, ANGELINE K. TOWNSEND, born Nov. 10, 1833, at Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y., daughter of Warren and Mehitabel Townsend. Oren died May 5, 1890. Children:

1435 ADELBERT AMBROSE[9], b. Aug. 12, 1853; d. Feb. 7, 1854.

1436 + MYRON CLARK, b. Nov. 18, 1854; m. Emma C. Smith.

1437 + SUSAN LENORA, b. Jan. 17, 1862; m. Albert H. Latimer.

**798. Susan[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Wilna, Jefferson Co., N. Y., May, 1824, married, about 1844, JAMES S. MEAD, and resided in Wilna. She died Aug. 19, 1850. Children:

1438 HELEN[9], m. Mr. Kitts; children: Leta, and others.

1439 SUSAN, m. States Crowner; children: James, Angie Bell, another daughter.

**799. Orlando[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Carson City, Mich., born in Wilna, N. Y., June 4, 1826, married, about 1850, AMANDA LEAK. He was for many years engaged in lumbering business, owning several tracts of Michigan pine. He died March 2, 1881. Child:

1440 SUSAN FIDELIA[9], b. Aug. 23, 1852; m. Charles H. Goldthwaite (see No. 1418).

**800. Oscar[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Carson City, Mich., born in Wilna, N. Y., March 28, 1828, married, in 1853, LEONORA TOWNSEND, sister of the wives of his brothers, Oren and Philander. After her death he married, in 1864, DRUSILLA DE LONG. Children, by 1st wife:

1441 BYRON[9], m. Lucie Holmes; had Ethel Leonora, b. Nov. 17, 1884, and Bernice.

1442 FRANCES, m. Eli Boyce; had Blanche and Lottie.

By 2d wife:

1443 EVA, m. William Kreighbaum: ch.: Mabel, Jessie.

1444 CLINTON, m. Lillie Dalton.

1445 EUGENE, m. Jennie Finney; two children: Merle Lois and Angie Belle.

1446 JOSEPH.

1447 ROBERT.

1448 CARRIE.

**801. Philander[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Carson City, Mich.,

born at Wilna, N. Y., Aug. 27, 1835, married, March 12, 1861, AMY B. TOWNSEND, two of whose older sisters had married his brothers. Philander served three years in the War of the Rebellion, being mustered out June, 1865. It was said of him and of two others that "they were the best foragers in the company, and no other men need attempt to bring in what they could not get, while his inexhaustible store of jokes helped to keep up their spirits even when lying, as they did, one rainy night, without tents, on a bed of rails, while a stream of water flowed under them and one from the clouds poured over them." Disease contracted in the army finally proved fatal, and he died June 13, 1888. Children:

1449 HERBERT[9].
1450 SYLVIA.
1451 GEORGE WARREN.
1452 ROY.
1453 ARCHIE.

**829. Ebenezer[8] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born Jan. 20, 1821, married, Nov. 24, 1853, CLYMANDA DICKINSON, who died May 6, 1882. He married 2d, Oct. 10, 1883, DOROTHY AVERY. Mr. Goldthwaite owns and cultivates a farm in Granby, where he has spent his life, except from 1851 to 1859, when he lived in Glastonbury, Conn., where his only child was born. Child:

1454 CLARA LUCILLA[9], b. May 4, 1856; m. Oct. 21, 1886, Willard Asher Taylor; res. Granby. Mrs. Taylor has given valuable help in collecting family records in her branch; children:
  1 George Goldthwaite[10], b. Dec. 17, 1890.
  2 Elsie May, b. May 2, 1896.

**830. George Snow[8] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born July 9, 1822, married in Chicopee, Mass., Oct. 11, 1848, CATHARINE ELIZABETH DANKS. He died July 15, 1867; his widow died May 20, 1893. Children, born in Chicopee:

1455 + GEORGE EDWARD[9], b. Jan. 10, 1851; m. Mary Amanda Tabor.

1456 ELLA ASENATH, b. Dec. 1, 1852; m. in Chicopee, Oct. 5, 1875, Loranus Eaton Hitchcock, b. in Rochester, Vt., Feb. 3, 1851, son of Harvey and Mahala (Ward) Hitchcock. He is judge of the police court, Chicopee; children:

1 Raymond Harold[10], b. July 28, 1876.
2 Bessie Mahala, b. May 23, 1878.
3 Alice Eaton, b. Nov. 13, 1883.

**831. Esther Minerva[8] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born June 9, 1831, married, Nov. 11, 1847, AUSTIN RUSSEL PARDEE. She died Nov. 5, 1856. Mr. Pardee died Nov. 7, 1872. Children:

1457 ALMIRA EDITH[9], b. Aug. 22, 1848.
1458 JAMES WILLIAM, b. Aug. 28, 1851.
1459 CHARLES RUSSEL, b. June 6, 1855; d. Mch. 17, 1859.

**832. Emeline Augusta[8] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Feb. 10, 1833, married in New Haven, May 16, 1865, ARIEL CASE; she is now a widow, living in New Rochelle, N. Y. Children:

1460 WESLEY FLETCHER[9], b. Mch. 3, 1869; d. Aug. 27, 1869.
1461 INEZ ESTHER, b. Sept. 20, 1870; d. July 26, 1871.

**834. Charles Edward[8] Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Bellport, Long Island, born March 26, 1837, married, Feb. 26, 1861, CAROLINE D. OSBORNE, born in Bellport Aug. 10, 1836, daughter of David Osborne. Mr. Goldthwaite is proprietor of the Goldthwaite House, Bellport. His early life was passed in Springfield, Mass., whence he went, in 1855, to New York, as a clerk. In 1861, then residing in Brooklyn, he aided in organizing the 23d regiment, N. G., S. N. Y., was mustered in as a private, and rose through various grades to the rank of major. In 1863, then a captain, he was with the regiment in the Gettysburg campaign. He removed to Bellport in 1869; in 1875 was elected justice of the peace, and held the office twenty years. He died Sept. 17, 1897. Children:

1462 HENRY MCINTIRE[9], b. Apr. 20, 1862; m. Feb. 26, 1890, Frances Platt; res. Brooklyn.

1463 CHARLES ELLIOTT, b. Nov. 16, 1875; res. Bellport.

**835. Phebe[8] Hubbard Goldthwaite** (*Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1841, married Dec. 11, 1859, CAPT. DAVID S. THOMAS. They resided at one time in Courtland, Alabama, and afterwards in New Haven, Conn., where Mrs. Thomas died Sept. 4, 1895, and her husband, Nov. 1, 1896. She had been many years a member of St. Paul's church in that city, and had taken an active part in its work. Children :

1464 ANNIE ELWY[9], b. Apr. 9, 1861; m. May 30, 1884, Hubert Townshend Foote, M.D., of New Rochelle; children : (1) Elwy Bertha[10], b. Dec. 11, 1886; (2) Irene, b. Apr. 7, 1892.

1465 WILLIAM HENRY, b. June 28, d. Aug. 25, 1863.

1466 HELEN AUGUSTA, b. July 14, 1864; d. Mch. 28, 1865.

1467 CHARLES RUSSEL, b. Nov. 16, 1867; d. May 5, 1868.

1468 MINOTT OSBORNE, b. Dec. 28, 1869; d. Aug. 30, 1870.

**837. Edward Warren[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born June 14, 1825, married, Feb. 10, 1847, SARAH LUCILLA STEBBINS of Granby, b. Aug. 13, 1826, daughter of Austin and Lydia (Rice) Stebbins. He died Feb. 6, 1892. Children :

1469 ELLEN LUCILLA[9], b. Apr. 3, 1859; d. May 8, 1871.

1470 CHARLES HENRY, b. Apr. 30, 1862; m. Dec. 18, 1889, Sophia G. Barstow of Hadley, who d. May 20, 1897; no children; res. Granby.

**840. Albert[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of South Hadley, Mass., born in Granby March 5, 1830, married, Oct. 4, 1855, HARRIET SOPHIA GRAVES, born Oct. 21, 1829, in So. Hadley, daughter of Jotham and Sophia (Church) Graves. Mr. Goldthwaite left home when eight years old, and went to live with his uncle, Samuel Smith of Granby. He and his son, Albert, carry on a farm of 70 acres in So. Hadley. Children :

1471 + WILLIAM MORTON GRAVES[9], b. Aug. 5, 1856; m. Minnie H. Dodge.
1472 SERUSSA ELIZA, b. Aug. 29, 1858; d. Mch. 18, 1894.
1473 + LUTHER BANKS, b. Jan. 29, 1861; m. Helen L. Cobb.
1474 ALBERT, b. Sept. 18, 1866; res. So. Hadley.
1475 FINLEY SMITH, b. June 17, 1863; d. Feb. 5, 1868.
1476 LUCIE SOPHIA, b. Sept. 4, 1870; res. So. Hadley.
1477 SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 6, 1872; d. Nov. 9, 1897; m., Oct. 3, 1895, John F. Clapp of Williamsburg, Mass.; one ch., Laura Ann, d., æ. 16 w.

**841. Samuel Allen[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Greenfield, Mass., born in Granby July 29, 1831, married, Feb. 9, 1861, MARY JANE FRANKLIN, born in So. Amherst, Mass., May 9, 1839. Children:

1478 HATTIE IRENE[9], b. Oct. 27, 1861.
1479 HENRY FRANKLIN, b. Apr. 3, 1865; m. Oct. 12, 1893, Alice Josephine Eldredge, b. Clinton, Mass., Apr. 3, 1867.
1480 ALJEANETTE HILLS, b. July 30, 1869; m. Oct. 9, 1895, Edwin Winter Davis of Woonsocket, R. I.

**843. Henry Austin[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born there Apr. 1, 1836, married, Dec. 15, 1865, ABBIE SMITH TAYLOR, born in Granby June 28, 1840. Child:

1481 ARTHUR TAYLOR[9], b. June 14, 1869.

**844. Loren E.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Granby, Mass., born there Aug. 8, 1839, married, May 23, 1866, MARIA L. FERRY, born Aug. 13, 1839. Mr. Goldthwaite enlisted in the 34th Mass. Vols., Co. K, Dec. 17, 1863, was in active service in several battles, finally becoming wounded in the face at the battle of Winchester, Va. He was discharged from the hospital at Washington May 26, 1865. Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite have no children of their own, but adopted, at the age of ten, George Newell Hunt, son of George and Mary (Birmingham) Hunt, born Jan. 24, 1864, his name being changed to Goldthwaite. He is a dentist by profession, in Hingham, Mass.

**846. Gilbert Nelson[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Portland, N. Y., born in Nunda, N. Y., March 27, 1834, married, Oct. 8, 1857, MARY L. GILLESPIE. Children :

1482 + MINNIE A.[9], b. Nov. 13, 1859; m. Frederick L. Rhodes.
1483 + JENNIE S., b. Feb. 23, 1862; m. Frank E. Arnold.
1484 + ELIZABETH M., b. Jan. 3, 1864; m. Lewis Marsh.
1485 FREDERICK A., b. Jan. 20, 1871.

**847. Helen Maria[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Nunda, N. Y., Aug. 10, 1835, married, Aug. 30, 1856, GEORGE W. FULLER. He enlisted at Geneva, in 1862, in Co. D, 126th Reg., N. Y. Vols., and was killed at Reams Station, Richmond, Va., Aug. 18, 1864. He was son of William and Sarah (Fuller) Fuller of Springwater, Livingston Co., N. Y. Helen married 2d, March 23, 1870, GEORGE BREEN of Nunda, after whose death, Dec. 20, 1880, she married, Oct. 25, 1892, WILLIAM CLOSE. Her home is in Nunda, N. Y. Children :

1486 WILLIAM ALFRED[9] FULLER, b. July 19, 1859; m. Sept. 22, 1885, Agnes M. Lyon; one child, Inez Martha[10], b. Feb. 27, 1887. He is connected with Wells, Fargo & Co.'s Express; resides at Canaseraga, N. Y., and has collected for me these records of the family of his grandfather, Alfred Goldthwaite.
1487 CLARA ESTELLA FULLER, b. Oct. 23, 1861; m. Oct. 14, 1886, George E. Comstock; one son, Earl W., b. Nov. 13, 1887.
1488 LEWIS H. BREEN, b. Sept. 14, 1871.
1489 WALTER J. BREEN, b. May 6, 1873.
1490 JOHN C. BREEN, b. Nov. 4, 1875.

**848. Norton Smith[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Nunda, N. Y., where he resided, Oct. 14, 1837, married, Oct. 3, 1866, JENNIE SEAGER. He was a soldier in the Civil War, was wounded and discharged, then coming home to suffer and finally to die Aug. 5, 1886, in consequence of his wounds. Children :

1491 + JEROME C.[9], b. Sept. 13, 1867; m. Kittie Close.

1492 ADELBERT, b. June 5, 1869.
1493 CLARA, b. Sept. 15, 1871; d. May 13, 1896.
1494 ISABELLA.

**849. Milo Starkey[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Jamestown, N. Y., born in Nunda, N. Y., Oct. 26, 1841, married, May 5, 1870, ELIZABETH J. MILLS, born in Nunda Jan. 26, 1850, daughter of George and Eliza Mills. Mr. Goldthwaite enlisted in Co. I, 130th N. Y. Vols., Aug. 13, 1862, his regiment serving as infantry till July 28, 1863, when it was transferred to the mounted service and designated as the First N. Y. Dragoons; in this he was corporal, and afterwards sergeant. This regiment, which had a most honorable record, was in fifty hard-fought battles, besides numerous skirmishes often as deadly as a battle. It was under Gen. Sheridan's command in all his brilliant campaigns, the Battle of the Wilderness, and his famous raid in May, 1864, in the rear of Lee's army and to the very doors of Richmond. Though never wounded, Mr. Goldthwaite had several narrow escapes from death, and contracted disease in the malarial swamps of Virginia from which he has never fully recovered. He has been for some years connected with a large drygoods firm in Buffalo, having his home in Jamestown. Children:

1495 HOWARD MILLS[9], b. Feb. 24, 1871.
1496 GEORGE A., b. Dec., 1876; d. Feb. 2, 1877.
1497 DORA K., b. Feb. 6, 1879; d. Jan. 21, 1881.
1498 BESSIE DORA, b. July 2, 1882.

**850. Harriet Ermina[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Nunda, N. Y., Oct. 20, 1846, married, Dec. 25, 1874, ROBERT CRAIG. Residence, Canaseraga, N. Y. Children:

1499 GRACE B.[9], b. Apr. 21, 1876.
1500 JAMES G., b. Dec. 15, 1877.
1501 BESSIE C., b. July 11, 1881.

**851. Nancy A.[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born

Jan. 19, 1829, married, May 18, 1854, JOHN A. LINK, born Sept. 20, 1829, at Frederick, Md., son of John Link. They live at Topeka, Kansas. Mr. Link was a soldier in the 2d Kansas regiment, in the Civil War, was taken prisoner and suffered great hardship from being obliged to march many days without food or sufficient clothing. He has been an invalid ever since, in consequence. Children :

1502 JOHN T.[9], b. Apr. 17, 1855; res. White Oaks, New Mexico.
1503 CHARLES W., b. July 14, 1856; d. Sept. 1, 1890.
1504 EDMOND M., b. Mch. 9, 1858; d. Aug. 28, 1882.
1505 LUCY CHARLOTTE, b. Sept. 20, 1859; res. Topeka, Kansas.

**853. David H.[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Emporia, Kansas, born Jan. 17, 1833, married, Feb. 22, 1854, MARGARET C. GIRTY. He is a farmer in Emporia. Children :

1506 ANN AMANDA[9], m. Mr. Daugherty; res. in the State of Washington.
1507 FRANK, married, and living in Topeka, Kansas.
1508 JOHN, died.
1509 GEORGE, died.
1510 ALLIE, m. Mr. Hass; res. Emporia.
1511 SALLIE, unm.
1512 CATHARINE, died.
1513 HARRIE, unm.
1514 CHARLES, died.

**854. Philip S.[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Topeka, Kansas, born Jan. 8, 1835, married, Sept. 1, 1867, ELIZA V. MCKEE. He enlisted Aug. 27, 1862, in the Union army, and was mustered, Sept. 13, 1862, into the 11th regiment, Kansas Volunteer Cavalry. He was in the battle of Old Fort Wayne, Oct. 21, 1862, of Prairie Grove, Dec. 27, 1862, and of Van Buren, Jan. 3, 1863. His regiment then returned to Kansas in pursuit of Quantrell and Gen. Shelby. They were in the Price raid and the battle of Lexington, and later in the battle at the Bridges and at Independence. They afterwards fought their way, by small skirmishes, out among

the Cherokee nation, sixty miles west of Fort Smith, Arkansas, then across the country to Fort Riley, Kansas, and on to Fort Laramie, and served as escort to emigrants and freight trains and the U. S. mails to New Mexico and Colorado, in defense against the Indians. He was mustered out, Aug. 7, 1865. He had been wounded in the battle of Lexington and suffered from it greatly afterwards. He died of blood poisoning in Topeka, Kansas, Dec. 13, 1886. His wife now lives in Tacoma, Washington. Children, all now unmarried:

1515 ERNEST[9], res. Mexico.
1516 JESSIE, res, Baltimore, Md.
1517 WILLIAM, res. Howard City, Kansas.

**855. Meredith Brock[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Howard City, Kansas, born in Ohio June 6, 1837, married, Jan. 25, 1860, MARY O'NEIL. He is a farmer, and served two and a half years in the Civil War, in the 2d Kansas regiment. He was in a number of raids and battles. In the battle of the "Blue," on the Blue River, Missouri, he was shot through the thigh, was taken prisoner, and reported killed. Having been taken to Gen. Price's headquarters, he was placed in the hospital and finally released by Gen. Pleasanton. He suffered greatly from hunger and cold, having been stripped of all his clothing except a pair of thin drawers. Children:

1518 FOREST LILLY[9], b. May 21, 1861; res. Kansas.
1519 COUNCIL GROVE, b. Oct. 22, 1862; res. Ponke, Oklahoma.
1520 SHERMAN PLEASANTON, b. May 18, 1865; res. Kintoz, Oklahoma.
1521 MEREDITH BEACKER, b. Dec. 15, 1867; res. Alva, Oklahoma.
1522 ANNA MAY, b. July 18, 1871.

**858. Corolin M.[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born June 3, 1844, in Ohio, married, March 3, 1864, JOSEPH ANDERSON BROWN, born in Frankfort, Ky., March 29, 1828, son of James Brown. He died Jan. 5, 1878. She married, 2d, Feb. 23, 1883, DR. J. W. WILLIAMSON, born in London, England, March 30, 1844, son of Morgan Williamson. He was at one

time a practicing physician, but about 1880 he gave up his profession, turning his attention to geology, metallurgy, and mineralogy, and is now a mining expert, traveling extensively in the Western States and Territories, with his home in Chicago. Mrs. Williamson, during her life with Mr. Brown, spent much time in travel, not only in the United States, but in South America and Europe. She has good literary ability, and has written one or more successful plays. She had one son by her marriage with Mr. Brown :

1523 ERNEST CRAWFORD[9], b. Feb. 6, 1865. He has studied art at the National Academy of Design in New York, and assisted in the decoration of the World's Fair buildings at Chicago. He has since turned his attention to the Drama, expecting to make his appearance on the stage.

**859. Lester M.[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Topeka, Kansas, born July 24, 1845, in Mt. Pleasant, Ohio, married, Jan. 15, 1868, MARY E. WRIGHT, born in Richmond, O., March 20, 1850. Mr. Crawford has been a successful theatrical manager, and had at one time accumulated a large fortune in that business. Children :

1524 ORLIN T.[9], b. Dec. 19, 1868.
1525 CHESTER P., b. Nov. 9, 1870.
1526 BERTHA E., b. Aug. 27, 1873; d. June 13, 1889.
1527 ALBERT R., b. Sept. 12, 1878.
1528 EDITH, b. Jan. 7, 1882.

**861. Thomas Percival[8] Crawford [Goldthwaite]** (*Thomas*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Topeka, Kansas, born Sept. 18, 1849, married, Sept. 30, 1874, VIRGINIA ADALINA DE ZEVERLY, of French ancestry, born in Tamar, Missouri, Nov. 7, 1857, daughter of James H. and Olive (Logan) De Zeverly, the latter a niece of the late Gen. John A. Logan. Children :

1529 CHARLES PHILIP[9], b. Aug. 5, 1875.
1530 MAMIE, b. Sept. 20, 1877.
1531 MAUD BLANCHE, b. Mch. 28, 1880; d. Oct. 10, 1881.
1532 OREN THOMAS, b. Jan. 13, 1885.
1533 CARROLL EARL, b. Dec. 2, 1889; d. Nov. 2, 1895.

**865. Howard Henry[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elijah*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born June 20, 1854, married LENA PICHON, born in Fort Wayne, Ind., May 13, 1859. Children:

1534 NORA[9], b. Oct. 17, 1883.
1535 FRANCIS.
1536 EDITH.
1537 ALMA.
1538 NEVA.

**868. Orlando Lemon[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oliver*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marion, Ind., born there May 5, 1848, married at Xenia, Ind., May 11, 1871, GEORGIANA STREET, daughter of Alexander and Mary A. Street. Children:

1539 HOMER DE KALB[9], b. Feb. 13, 1872.
1540 HARRY, b. Sept. 22, 1874.
1541 CHARLES, b. Nov. 10, 1879.

**869. Edgar Louis[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oliver*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]) of Marion, Ind., born there Aug. 7, 1850, married, Dec. 21, 1886, at Marion, CANDACE ZOMBRO, born in Urbana, O., Feb. 19, 1860, daughter of John Thomas and Rebecca (Brown) Zombro. Mr. Goldthwaite is an active citizen of Marion, and is editor and publisher of the *Daily Chronicle*. Children:

1542 MARY AGNES[9], b. Oct. 21, 1887. Johns Hopkins Hospital
1543 GEORGE EDGAR, b. Oct. 18, 1889.
1544 MARGARET, b. Jan. 15, 1892.
1545 JAMES SWEETZER, b. Mch. 27, 1894.
1546 JOHN LOUIS, b. Mch. 19, 1896.

**870. Fannie[8] Goldthwaite** (*Oliver*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Marion, Ind., Oct. 10, 1855, married, Aug. 12, 1874, DR. JOHN A. HIATT. She died Apr. 30, 1894. Children:

1547 GEORGIA MIRIAM[9], b. Aug. 28, 1875; m. Oct. 2, 1895, Ralph P. Whistler.
1548 EURETTA GUERNSEY, b. Jan. 17, 1878.

**872. Caroline[8] Goldthwaite** (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Marion, Ind., Aug. 20, 1845, married, Jan. 1, 1865, DANIEL WOOD, and resided near Visalia, Tulare Co., Cal., where Mr. Wood is the owner of a fruit farm situated in the San Joaquin Valley, in the midst of fine scenery, and near a town having six churches and one of the best public high schools in that region. Mrs. Wood died July 11, 1893. Children:

1549 DANIEL[9], b. June 7, 1866.
1550 GEORGE WHITFIELD, b. Aug. 14, 1868.
1551 ROSA MARY, b. Aug. 11, 1870.
1552 LILLIE ALICE, b. July 9, 1872.
1553 VIOLET EVA, b. Feb. 10, 1875; d. y.
1554 CARRIE MAY, b. Aug. 2, 1876.
1555 LAURA MAGGIE, b. Jan. 31, 1879; d. y.
1556 STELLA, b. Jan. 13, 1880.
1557 EDNA, b. Jan. 16, 1885.
1558 EDWARD, b. Mch. 29, 1890.

**879. Simon[8] Goldthwaite** (*Cimon*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marion, Ind., born there Jan. 10, 1850, married June 12, 1884, LIZZIE MORGAN NORTON, born July 5, 1860, daughter of Eugene and Elizabeth (Morgan) Norton of Marion. She died Jan. 24, 1888. They had no children.

His father dying when he was 25 years of age, Simon was left with large estates and a large mercantile business to look after. Of this charge he acquitted himself well, and was both brother and father to his younger brothers and sisters, as well as a strong support to his widowed mother. He was a man of splendid integrity, large-hearted, broad-minded, never guilty of a mean act. He had an intense love for little children, who all loved him, in return. He was one of Marion's leading and most progressive citizens, honored by important public trusts. He died, deeply mourned, after a brief illness, July 8, 1895, at the age of 45.

**883. William Elias[8] Goldthwaite** (*Cimon*[7], *John*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marion, Ind., born

there May 11, 1860, married, June 22, 1892, FLORENCE REASONER, born at New Cumberland, Grant Co., Ind., Jan. 13, 1868, daughter of Dr. Harmon Dunn and Mallevee (McAdow) Reasoner. Child :

1559 HARMON REASONER[9], b. July 2, 1893.

**899. Elizabeth[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Erastus*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Westfield, Mass., Feb. 11, 1854, married, Jan. 11, 1877, CHARLES SALISBURY ALLEN of Longmeadow, born in Windsor, Conn., Oct. 22, 1847, son of Brinton P. and Ann Elizabeth (Turpin) Allen of Hartford and Longmeadow, the latter born in Providence, R. I., and of Quaker ancestry. Mr. Allen is now (1898) postmaster and in mercantile business in Longmeadow. Mrs. Allen is a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Seminary. Children :

1560 ELIZABETH HEBARD[9], b. Nov. 23, 1877.
1561 GERTRUDE SALISBURY, b. Feb. 22, 1879; of the Class of 1902, Mt. Holyoke College.
1562 CHARLOTTE EDWARDS, b. Dec. 11, 1880; about to enter (1899) Mt. Holyoke College.
1563 AGNES TALCOTT, b. Oct. 18, 1882.
1564 BRINTON PAINE, b. June 9, 1884.
1565 RUTH GOLDTHWAITE, b. Feb. 7, 1887; d. Nov. 30, 1889.
1566 RACHEL LEARNED, b. Nov. 27, 1888; d. Nov. 16, 1889.
1567 BRADFORD STRONG, b. Apr. 18, 1890; d. May 24, 1892.
1568 DAVID BUSHNELL, b. Dec. 6, 1891.
1569 DOROTHY, b. Jan. 5, 1893.

**905. William Henry[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born July 1, 1822, married ELMIRA HASKELL of Deer Island, Maine. Children :

1570 ELDORA FRANCES[9]; as "Dora Goldthwaite" she has been well known on the stage in her impersonations of various characters, and is highly respected in private life.

**906. Sally Andrews[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in South Danvers, Mass., Sept. 24, 1824, married MOSES S. PRICE, and

resided in Gilmanton, N. H. After her death Mr. Price married her cousin, Sarah Ann, daughter of Eliab Goldthwaite. The children of Moses and Sally, born in Gilmanton, were:

1571 MOSES[9], who died young.

1572 MARY A., b. Aug. 16, 1851; m. Nov. 14, 1872, Henry W. Dunlop of Milwaukee, Wis.; children: Harry W., Clark L., John W., George A.

1573 ELLA J., b. Mch. 26, 1854; m. May 15, 1872, George F. Place of Milwaukee; one son, Richard G., b. Dec. 19, 1892.

**908. Francis Otis[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peabody, Mass., born Oct. 8, 1829, married, in 1853, LUCRETIA CHOATE BURNHAM, born in Essex, Mass., daughter of Asa and Polly Burnham. He died Feb. 25, 1896. Children:

1574 MARY ELIZABETH[9], b. 1854; d. Apr. 17, 1856.

1575 HENRY FRANCIS, b. Mch. 1, 1856; d. in infancy.

1576 EDWARD, b. Sept. 2, 1860; d. Feb. 28, 1866.

1577 EVERETT BURNHAM, b. Sept. 2, 1860; res. Peabody; unm.

1578 ALBERT FRANCIS, b. Nov. 13, 1866; d. Sept. 6, 1868.

**912. Charles Morton[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Somerville, Mass., born in South Danvers Aug. 10, 1839, married, July 16, 1861, SARAH E. GLASS, born 1844, daughter of James M. and Sarah (Downing) Glass of Marblehead. The family all have their home in Somerville. Children:

1579 CHARLES EVERETT[9], b. Sept. 24, 1861; m. Alice Maynard; is in charge of the newsroom, Union station, Boston; no children.

1580 AUSTIN HOWARD, b. Aug. 24, 1864; married Eliza Bolger; one dau., Hazel, b. 1895.

1581 CLARENCE WALTER, b. Nov. 27, 1865; m. Bertha L. Batchelder; no children.

1582 ALVA THOMPSON, b. Mch. 12, 1870; m. Jan. 15, 1891, Lewis T. Heinlein; d. Sept. 1, 1894.

1583 JAMES M., b. May 6, 1871; an electrician with Thompson & Houston Co., at Lynn; enlisted as an artificer in Co. E, 6th Mass., in war with Spain, and soon after was put into the engineer corps, with whom he was engaged in laying out roads in Porto Rico; was twice sunstruck, and his health thereby seriously injured.

**914. Eliab Putnam[8] Goldthwaite** (*Eliab*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born Jan. 14, 1825, married SARAH ELLEN LENDALL, born July 17, 1830, in Salem, daughter of Jacob Lendall (born in Manchester) and Eliza Harris, his wife, of Ipswich, Mass. Children :

1584 + WARREN PUTNAM[9], b. Sept. 12, 1846; m. Emma L. Hyde.
1585 SARAH ELLEN, b. Nov. 5, 1848; m. William H. Joll; res. Peabody; nine children.
1586 MARIETTA, b. Feb. 9, 1851; d. Oct. 1, 1869.
1587 EMMA FRANCES, b. Sept. 10, 1853; m. George Briggs; res. Salem; ten children.
1588 ALBERT, b. Apr. 4, 1855; d. Dec. 2, 1855.

**917. Mary Jane[8] Goldthwaite** (*Eliab*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Feb. 10, 1833, married, May 10, 1857, ASA BLANCHARD, born June 12, 1813, in Lyndboro, N. H. He died Oct. 21, 1878. His widow and unmarried children live in Salem. Children :

1589 MARY AMY[9], b July 18, 1858.
1590 CHARLES ASA, b. July 19, 1860; d. Sept. 28, 1864.
1591 ANNIE CORA, b. Mch. 6, 1862; m. Oct. 18, 1895, George B. Chandler; res. Peabody.
1592 EVELYN AMANDA, b. Oct. 3, 1865.
1593 FIDELIA AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 28, 1868; m. Apr. 18, 1895, Joseph W. Trask; res. Peabody.
1594 ETTIE FRANCES, b. May 21, 1870; d. Apr. 26, 1872.
1595 GRACE, b. Jan. 29, 1872.

**918. Benjamin Franklin[8] Goldthwaite** (*Eliab*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born May 24, 1835, married Harriet Lee. He served in the Civil War, and has since died. Children :

1596 HARRIET[9], b. May 13, 1853.
1597 GILBERT, b. 1855.

**939. James Wesley[8] Goldthwaite** (*Dennison*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born in South Danvers Sept. 3, 1839, married, May 21, 1863, MARY HENDERSON, born in Danvers. She died Oct. 19, 1869,

and he married 2d, May 8, 1872, OLIVE J. PARKER, born in 1845, in Stowe, Maine. She died Apr. 5, 1880. Children, by 1st wife :

1598 EMILY HENDERSON[9], b. Aug. 8, 1864.
1599 OTHO, b. 1869; d. 1869.

By 2d wife :

1600 CORA OLIVE, b. Oct. 22, 1874.
1601 JAMES WALTER, b. Mch. 22, 1880.

**941. Harriet Pamelia[8] Goldthwaite** (*Dennison*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Danvers, Mass., March 31, 1842, married WILDER HARDING PRAY. They reside at Danvers. Children :

1602 WILDER PRESCOTT[9], b. Nov. 26, 1863; m. June 2, 1887, Emma Louise Higgons of New York. Their home is in Lawrence, Mass.; children : (1) Wilder Kenneth, b. Sept. 5, 1888; (2) Madeline Oxford, b. Feb. 15, 1890; d. Apr. 11, 1892; (3) Doris Goldthwaite, b. Oct. 31, 1893.
1603 MARY ADELINE, b. Oct. 2, 1865.
1604 ALICE HORTENSE, b. May 27, 1873.

**944. Charles Dennison[8] Goldthwaite** (*Dennison*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born March 7, 1846, in Danvers, married, March 7, 1866, OCTAVIA LUCILIA PRATT, born in Wakefield, Mass., Dec. 20, 1844, daughter of Daniel and Mary Pratt. Charles Dennison died July 3, 1893. Child :

1605 ELLA PRATT[9].

**951. Joseph Warren[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born Dec. 8, 1845, married ALICE WITHERELL ; married 2d, MRS. MELVINA (BARRETT) JACKSON of Malden. He had two children by his first wife, of whom only one is living :

1606 ALBERT OLIVER[9], m. Isabelle Watt; res. Lynn; no children.

**954. George Peabody[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass.,

born at Marblehead June 24, 1857, married at Lynn, Dec. 19, 1883, ELLA BANKS MOULTON, born Jan. 29, 1861, daughter of James Edward and Hannah (Hawks) Moulton. Children:

1607 EDNA TOMBS[9], b. Oct. 14, 1884.
1608 RALPH PEABODY, b. Mch. 12, 1890.
1609 GEORGE RAYMOND, b. May 23, 1894.

**955. Edward Onville[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jonathan*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born there Feb. 17, 1861, married AMELIA M. WHITE, born in Queens Co., New Brunswick, Aug. 25, 1860, daughter of Peter White. Edward O. is an apothecary in Lynn. Child:

1610 CLARENCE EDWARD[9], b. Apr. 23, 1882.

**958. Charles Augustus[8] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born Nov. 5, 1844, married ELIZA POLLOCK, born July 13, 1844. He is a policeman in South Salem. Children:

1611 ELLA ROBINSON[9], b. May 2, 1867; m. Arthur Smith.
1612 GEORGE C., b. Apr. 6, 1869.
1613 MARCIA, b. Feb. 20, 1873.
1614 LIZZIE, b. Nov. 30, 1874.
1615 CHARLES, b. Apr. 9, 1888.

**959. Samuel Newhall[8] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peabody, Mass., b. July 23, 1845, married, Sept. 29, 1869, ROSE BRADLEY, born Nov. 22, 1852, in Lowell, Mass., daughter of Christopher and Matilda (Devlin) Bradley. Children (five eldest born in Gaysville, Vt., the rest in Peabody):

1616 MABEL ROSE[9], b. Oct. 19, 1870.
1617 LAURA MIRA, b. Aug. 11, 1872; m. Feb. 7, 1895, George Henry Pauley; one dau., Mabel Lawrence, b. July 31, 1895.
1618 FRED NEWHALL, b. Feb. 7, 1876.
1619 EVA MAY, b. May 20, 1878; d. July 3, 1882.
1620 FLORENCE LILLIAN, b. Sept. 2, 1880; d. Nov. 12, 1880.
1621 CLARA ELIZABETH, b. Mch. 6, 1882; d. June 12, 1882.
1622 HARRY FRANKLIN, b. Nov. 29, 1883.
1623 ESTHER CLEVELAND, b. Mch. 17, 1887.
1624 IRENE MATTIE, b. Dec. 14, 1889; d. Dec. 13, 1890.
1625 GRACE MILDRED, b. Jan. 15, 1892.

**975. Mary Ann[8] Goldthwaite** (*Zina*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Sept. 5, 1816, married, June 20, 1840, DR. DANIEL WARD of Croydon, N. H., a physician. They removed to Marseilles, Ill., where he became wealthy. Mrs. Ward died there July 24, 1851. The family lived afterwards in Chicago. Children:

1626 ADA ALVIRA[9], b. May 7, 1842; m. Frank B. Marshall; d. in 1875, leaving one daughter, Ada G.[10], b. 1872.

1627 ZINA GOLDTHWAITE, b. July 15, 1845; d. 1863.

1628 MARY E., b. June 9, 1848; m. ——; d. 1875.

**977. Francis Howard[8] Goldthwaite** (*Zina*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Newport, N. H., born July 14, 1823, married, Oct. 15, 1842, JULIA P. HUMPHREY, daughter of Leavitt and Lois (Leland) Humphrey of Croydon, N. H. She died Aug. 29, 1864, and he married, Oct. 4, 1866, BETTIE ANN IDE of Croydon, N. H., born Apr. 13, 1835, daughter of Joshua and Eunice (Loverin) Ide. Mr. Goldthwaite is a farmer living on the old homestead, and has been especially interested in stock-raising. Children:

1629 + LELAND HOWARD[9], b. Jan. 1, 1857; m. Lizzie White.

1630 ALICE COMINGS, b. Nov. 25, 1870; m. Feb. 19, 1890, Sidney Stockwell, who is superintendent of the great Corbin Park in New Hampshire. They have a son, Ralph G.[10], b. Apr. 2, 1893. Res. Newport, N. H.

**980. Obed Metcalf[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Greenfield, N. H., born Feb. 18, 1818, married, May 30, 1841, at Cabotville, Mass., by Rev. Mosely Dwight, PHEBE M. HOLT of South Lyndeboro, N. H. Their intention of marriage, published at Springfield Apr. 24, 1841, mentions Obed as then of Springfield. Child:

1631 HARRIET[9], b. 1841.

**981. Lydia[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Croydon, N. H., Nov.

16, 1819, married Sept. 29, 1844, JOHN WEBSTER, born in Springfield, N. H., June 22, 1818. They resided in Nashua, N. H. Lydia died Oct. 15, 1884. Mr. Webster died Jan. 15, 1885. Children:

1632 MARY ELLEN[9], b. Nov. 6, 1847; m. Hiram O. Kempton; d. Sept. 7, 1890.

1633 EMMA LUELLA, b. Dec. 3, 1853; d. Mch. 30, 1874; res. Nashua.

1634 CHARLES HENRY, b. Apr. 22, 1856; m. June 1, 1876, Lucy Ann Kimball; m. 2d, July 15, 1890, Cora Orilla Prescott Clark; res. Nashua.

**982. Abigail[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Croydon, N. H., Nov. 4, 1821, married, Dec. 3, 1844, HIRAM CROSBY BROWN, born in Croydon Sept. 3, 1821, son of Bryant and Abigail (Hall) Brown. Mr. Brown died Nov. 27, 1862, and Abigail married 2d, Sept. 9, 1865, ISRAEL FULLER, born Feb. 28, 1805, at Amherst, N. H., son of Israel Fuller. He died in 1872. Children, all by 1st marriage, and living in Nashua:

1635 EDNA ELIABETH[9], b. Apr. 13, 1845; m. June 9, 1877, Charles H. Moore.

1636 ADDIE ASENATH, b. Apr. 22, 1847; m. July 18, 1892, Robert E. Parker.

1637 ELLA SELANA, b. May 5, 1852; res. Nashua.

1638 ROSABELLE ELNORA, b. Oct. 4, 1855; m. Aug. 18, 1872, Charles W. Morgan.

1639 EFFIE DEANE, b. Jan. 7, 1861; m. Feb. 7, 1881, Linneus C. Prescott.

**983. Arnold[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Sacramento, Cal., born in Croydon, N. H., Aug. 8, 1823, married Apr. 28, 1846, ROSETTE A. DUNBAR, born in Vermont in 1828, the daughter of Clarence Dunbar. Arnold died June 11, 1873, and his widow, Nov. 10th of the same year. Children:

1640 ISABELLE A.[9], m. Isaac Costello and Mr. Thomas; res. Fort Jones, California.

1641 ADAH I., m. C. M. Smith and Robert Carpenter; res. Bandon, Ore.

1642 EDMUND W., b. Oct. 24, 1856; res. Bandon, Ore.

1643 GEORGE W., b. Dec. 15, 1860; res. Milford, Mass.

**985. Samuel[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nashua, N. H., born Apr. 13, 1828, in Croydon, N. H., married in 1849, CAROLINE BOYNTON BUXTON, of Merrimac, N. H., who died Apr. 16, 1855. He married 2d, Aug. 2, 1855, EDA AUGUSTA TRUELL, born Dec. 6, 1839, in Merrimac, daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Nichols) Truell. Mr. Goldthwaite purchased a farm in Smithfield, Lacrosse Co., Wis., in 1856, removing there with his wife and son in 1857. He sold out in 1861, and opened a bakery in Grafton, Ill., afterwards entering the grocery business, in which he was very prosperous. Returning to the East, he engaged in the confectionery business in Nashua, which he kept up till his death, Feb. 11, 1895. Children, all by 2d wife:

1644 FRANK EDELBERT[9], b. Aug. 6, 1856; res. Nashua.
1645 + CHARLES ALVIN, b. May 7, 1858; m. Etta Fredelena Shedd.

**986. Ira Persons[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nashua, N. H., born in Croydon, N. H., Feb. 6, 1830, married, Mch. 7, 1859, MARY FRANCES TRUELL, born Nov. 25, 1835, in Merrimac, N. H., daughter of Moses and Rebecca (Nichols) Truell. She died June 12, 1870. Mr. Goldthwaite died Nov. 5, 1875. Children:

1646 EMMA SAVILLA[9], b. May 22, 1860; m. Dec. 25, 1879, Walter S. Shaw; res. Lowell, Mass.
1647 WILLIE, b. July 6, 1862; d. Aug. 3, 1863.

**987. Calvin[8] Goldthwaite** (*Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nashua, N. H., born Apr. 10, 1832, in Croydon, N. H., married, Apr., 1851, FLORENTINE PHILBROOK, born in Merrimac, N. H., Aug. 17, 1835. Mr. Calvin Goldthwaite died Oct. 16, 1889. Child:

1648 CLARA ESTELLE[9], b. Jan. 27, 1854; res. Nashua.

**1002. Nathan Edward[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boone, Iowa, born in Uxbridge, Mass., Dec. 9, 1827, married, Aug. 25, 1852, MARY ALICE THAYER, born in Uxbridge March 14, 1830, the

daughter of Royal and Hannah (Seagraves) Thayer. Mr. Goldthwaite graduated at Brown University, Providence; he then became principal of the old Uxbridge Academy, and when it became merged in the high school, held the same position in that also, remaining, in all, about two years in these institutions. He then became president of the Wayland University at Beaver Dam, Wis., whence he was transferred to the presidency of Wisconsin Female College. Later he became Professor of Mathematics in Des Moines College, Iowa. He has also been county superintendent of schools in Dodge and Dane counties, Wis., and at present (1895) is editor of the Boone *Republican*. Children:

1649 ADDIE ISABEL[9], b. Nov. 23, 1854; d. Oct. 9, 1860.

1650 FRANCES CORNELIA, b. Aug. 12, 1859; m. Jan., 1878, John West; res. Boone, Iowa; d. Apr. 30, 1878.

1651 ANNAH MARY, b. Oct. 14, 1865; d. Dec. 9, 1887.

1652 STEPHEN GRANT, b. Nov. 22, 1868; a graduate of Brown University, and now local editor of the Boone (Iowa) *Republican*.

**1003. Francis Jerome[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Uxbridge, Mass., born there Oct. 30, 1829, married, Sept. 7, 1852, AMYANN BENNETT VIALL, born in Upton Jan. 10, 1835, the daughter of Stephen and Joanna B. (Sweet) Viall. Children:

1653 NETTIE FRANCES[9], b. Aug. 11, 1864; d. Mch. 28, 1868.

1654 + LILLA EMOGENE, b. Feb. 6, 1866; m. Benjamin L. Dresser.

ANNIE EDITH, b. Oct. 8, 1871; a graduate of the Normal School at Worcester, and now (1895) principal of the grammar department of the Uxbridge High School.

**1006. Adin[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of West Upton, Mass., born in Uxbridge Sept. 11, 1835, married, Oct. 8, 1857, ELLEN LOUISE FOLLETT, born Sept. 22, 1839, in Uxbridge, daughter of Samuel W. and Louisa (Ellison) Follett. She died May 24, 1884, and he married 2d, Nov. 1, 1887, MRS. ADALINE SOPHIA (PHILLIPS) STAPLES, born Jan. 18, 1839, in Blackstone, Mass., daughter of Ezekiel and Sallie (Perkins) Phillips. Child, by 1st marriage:

1655 EMMA L.[9], b. Oct. 25, 1860; d. June 30, 1862.

**1007. Ellery Millen[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Uxbridge, Mass., born there Dec. 27, 1837, married, Nov. 12, 1858, MARY ELIZA WILLMARTH, born in Winchester, Va., March 29, 1839, daughter of Welcome Willmarth of Thompson, Conn., and Sarah Baylis of Uxbridge, his wife. They have had no children. Mr. Goldthwaite, when about seventeen, lost an arm in a railroad accident.

**1009. Abbie Sophia[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Uxbridge Aug. 18, 1841, married, Aug. 6, 1859, ADDISON CINKLER SCRIBNER, born May 18, 1841, in Avon, Maine, son of Cinkler and Rosanna (Hall) Scribner. They live in Uxbridge. Children:

1656 STELLA GOLDTHWAITE[9], b. Dec. 17, 1861; m. Feb., 1879, James A. Tucker.

1657 WILLIAM ADDISON, b. Mch. 28, 1863; m. Oct. 30, 1883, Kitty Lothian.

1658 FRED ALONZO, b. Sept. 6, 1864; m. June 4, 1890, Mary A. O'Brien.

1659 FRANK WHEELOCK, b. Sept. 11, 1879.

**1010. Perry Orison[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Uxbridge, Mass., born there Nov. 12, 1843, married CHLOE MELISSA HUNTRESS, born in Milford, Mass., Apr. 2, 1858, daughter of Darling and Ruth Foster (Howard) Huntress. Children :

1660 MILTON LIBERTY[9], b. May 21, 1877.

1661 MILLEN, b. Mch. 16, 1879; d. June 1, 1884.

1662 RUTH HELENA, b. Sept. 3, 1880.

1663 PERRY, b. Apr. 14, 1882.

1664 FRANCIS HUNTRESS, b. Oct. 13, 1892.

**1011. Stephen[8] Goldthwaite** (*Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Uxbridge, Mass., born there July 8, 1846, married, Nov. 27, 1873, CLARA SOPHIA ROGERS, born in Upton Feb. 13, 1854, daughter of George Gould and Sophia Taft (Southland) Rogers. Child :

1665 ABBIE SOPHIA[9], b. Apr. 6, 1878.

**1017. Henry Eugene[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marengo, Ia., born Aug. 18, 1845, married, Apr. 29, 1869, SARAH GARDNER, born in Woodbury, Ohio, daughter of J. and S. Gardner. Mr. Goldthwaite is a merchant in drygoods, etc., in Marengo. Children:

1666 GEORGE O.[9], b. Nov. 10, 1870; d. Sept. 18, 1871.
1667 LELIA A., b. Nov. 12, 1872.
1668 CHARLES H., b. Sept. 11, 1874; d. Aug. 22, 1876.
1669 CLARA P., b. Mch. 26, 1876; d. Oct. 9, 1878.
1670 LUCY M., b. Sept. 26, 1877.
1671 FRANK W., b. July 5, 1879.
1672 EUGENE, b. Sept. 12, 1880; d. Mch. 1, 1883.
1673 CRAVEN, b. Oct. 27, 1881.
1674 HOWARD B., b. July 11, 1883.
1675 HERVEN G., b. Aug. 7, 1885; d. Nov. 14, 1885.
1676 BYRON, b. Jan. 23, 1887.
1677 DALE W., b. June 14, 1888.
1678 MARY, b. Mch. 5, 1890.
1679 RUTH, b. Aug. 19, 1891.

**1018. Frantz Ossian[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Nathan*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Marengo, Ia., born Apr. 4, 1852, married, Nov. 9, 1880, LYDE HOBLIT, born in Illinois March 17, 1855, the daughter of A. and J. Hoblit. Children:

1680 GEORGE M.[9], b. Jan. 21, 1884.
1681 HELEN L., b. June 30, 1887.
1682 GERTRUDE, b. Nov. 8, 1890.
1683 JESSIE A., b. Mch. 28, 1894.

**1027. Mary Elizabeth[8] Goldthwaite** (*John*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Sept. 19, 1833, married, July 30, 1855, DARIUS SAFFORD, born in Elba, N. Y., March 31, 1828, the son of Darius and Eliza (Everett) Safford. They and their family all reside in Rockford, Ill. Children:

1684 JOHN DARIUS[9], b. Oct. 26, 1857; m. Feb. 30, 1882, Nellie A. Johns.
1685 MINNIE, b. Nov. 6, 1860; m. Feb. 19, 1880, Nathaniel Johns.

1686 LESTER, b. Jan. 31, 1863; m. Jan. 30, 1890, Laura E. Brown.
1687 LENA GOLDTHWAITE, b. Dec. 31, 1870.
1688 WILBUR CLYDE, b. Apr. 15, 1873.

**1029. Lucian[8] Goldthwaite** (*Harvey*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Jamestown, N. Y., born Jan. 22, 1837, married, Feb. 2, 1862, OCTAVIA CHURCHILL, born at Arcade, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1837, the daughter of Silas and Esther (Parmelee) Churchill. Mr. Goldthwaite, who, like his father, was a farmer, died Apr. 15, 1878. His wife died June 25, 1876. Children:

1689 NELLIE ESTHER[9], b. Feb. 4, 1863; she graduated with the degree of B. S. from the University of Michigan in 1894, became later a Fellow in the University of Chicago, where she obtained the degree of Ph.D., and is now (1898) Professor of Chemistry in Mt. Holyoke College.
1690 LILLIE MAY, b. Apr. 24, 1866; d. June 27, 1867.

**1058. Nellie M.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Amos*[7], *Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Villanova, N. Y., May 1, 1858, married, Dec. 14, 1878, LAMONT THOMAS, born Aug. 28, 1852, in Hartford, Maine, son of Nathaniel and Almira (Sampson) Thomas. He died May 1, 1888. His widow lives at Roscoe, Ill. Children:

1691 ALEC GOLDTHWAIT[9], b. Apr. 27, 1880.
1692 BLANCHE HELEN, b. Jan. 6, 1882.
1693 ARCHIE ROSS, b. Mch. 12, 1884; d. Sept. 4, 1893.
1694 MARY CLAIRE, b. Nov. 4, 1885.
1695 GEORGE LAMONT, b. Feb. 1, 1887.

**1059. Edgar R.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Amos*[7], *Jesse*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Norwalk, Cal., born Aug. 14, 1864, married, March 21, 1888, FANNIE M. RICHARDSON, born in Roscoe, Ill., March 6, 1869, the daughter of B. F. Richardson. Mr. Goldthwaite is a manufacturer of butter and cheese; he was for a time in the creamery business as a member of the firm of Dodge & Goldthwaite, Durand, Ill., removing later to California. Children:

1696 EDITH MAREE[9], b. Dec. 23, 1888.
1697 ERNEST BRUCE, b. Aug. 26, 1890.

**1065. Elias Gilbert[8] Goldthwaite** (*Daniel*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Sunderland, Vt., born Oct., 1817, in Peru, Mass., married, in 1835, ANGELINE SQUIRE, daughter of Selah Squire of Sandgate, Vt. She died in 1843. Children:

1698 + ABEL GILBERT[9], b. Apr. 17, 1837; m. Kate O'Brien.

1699 LYDIA ELIZABETH, b. 1839; m. Isaac W. Marble; res. Spring Ranch, Nebraska.

1700 FRANCIS DOMER, b. 1841; unm.; killed in Civil War, 1862, 3.

**1073. Mary Cooper[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elias*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Peru, Mass., March 8, 1834, married, June 29, 1854, JEWETT HOLLAND GEER, born May 13, 1831, son of Ira and Lucy (Raymond) Geer of Peru, where the Geer family were early settlers. Mr. Geer is a lumber merchant, with business in Hinsdale, and a sawmill near his home in Peru. He is a deacon of the Congregational church, of which he and his wife are both active members. Mrs. Geer in earlier life had good success as a teacher. Children:

1701 IRA JEWETT[9], b. May 29, 1858; m. June 2, 1887, Clara Goudy, dau. of William and Helen (Judd) Goudy of Chicago; one son, William Jewett, b. Nov. 29, 1889. Mr. Ira Geer fitted himself for college and entered Williams, where he graduated in 1882. He taught for a time in Pottstown, Pa., went to Chicago in 1884, where he studied law two years, and was admitted to the bar. He is now a successful lawyer in that city.

1702 LINCOLN ELIAS, b. Apr. 16, 1862; m. and res. in Seattle, Wash.

1703 SUMNER CHAPIN, b. May 27, 1869; m. Nov. 16, 1892, Minnie B. Randall, b. in Cheshire, Mass., daughter of Henry and Esther (Pomeroy) Randall; dau., Esther Mary, b. Aug. 4, 1895; res. Peru.

1704 CHARLES HOLLAND, b. Jan. 24, 1871; d. Mch. 6, 1881.

**1074. Eliza[8] Goldthwaite** (*Elias*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Peru, Mass., in 1838, married MILO GEER of the same town, who died in 1858. She married 2d, about 1860, in Peru, CHARLES HAMILTON. They removed to the West, where they settled at Creighton, Neb. Children (by 2d marriage):

1705 FRANK[9], m. Flora Miller; one son, Roy.
1706 FRED.
1707 HENRY CLINTON.
1708 MARY.

**1088. Charles Henry[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born in New Ipswich, N. H., July 13, 1854, married in Stoneham, Mass., Oct. 15, 1874, NELLIE J. FOWLE, born in Woburn, Mass., May 30, 1856, daughter of John J. and Hannah (Porter) Fowle. Mr. Goldthwaite is an active citizen of Lynn, where he has held city offices. He is a shoe manufacturer. Children:

1709 HARRY JOHNSON[9], b. Nov. 4, 1876; d. July 27, 1887.
1710 CHARLES BERTRAM, b. Sept. 13, 1879.
1711 HAROLD, b. Oct. 14, 1884.
1712 NELLIE BLANCHE, b. Mch. 27, 1881; d. Mch. 5, 1885.
1713 EARL, b. Feb. 11, 1889.
1714 WILLIE, b. June 30, 1891; d. Sept., 1891.

**1089. William Edgar[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., born in Peterboro, N. H., June 26, 1856, married ABBY FRANCIS of Stoneham, Mass. He is a shoe manufacturer. Children:

1715 BERTHA FRANCES, b. 1877.
1716 CHILD, d. y.
1717 FREDERIC HUBBARD, b. 1887.

**1092. Orpha[8] Goldthwaite** (*Orsemus*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born March 14, 1841, married Nov. 5, 1864, OSCAR C. DAVIS, born in Brookfield, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1842, son of Robert Davis. Residence, Saginaw, Mich. Children:

1718 CLARA I.[9], b. Jan. 5, 1866; d. Aug. 12, 1874.
1719 IRVING E., b. June 13, 1870.
1720 CLARENCE O., b. Apr. 18, 1878; d. Sept. 24, 1883.
1721 GERTRUDE I., b. July 9, 1881.
1722 FRANK A., b. Oct. 17, 1883.
1723 DARWIN O., b. Sept. 23, 1886.

**1094. Walter Ward[8] Goldthwaite** (*Orsemus*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Dolgeville, N. Y., born there April 29, 1854, married Feb. 7, 1876, HANNAH P. ROGERS, born at Leonardsville, N. Y., Dec. 15, 1855, daughter of Thomas and Phebe Rogers. She died Mch. 29, 1891, and he married 2d, Apr. 7, 1894, Mary Steinmuller, born in Westmoreland, N. Y., daughter of Emil Valentine Steinmuller. Children:

By 1st wife:

1724 KENNETH WARD[9], b. June 6, 1877; res. Utica, N. Y., where he is a reporter (1897) of the *Utica Observer*. He has collected for me the records of his family, descendants of Benj.[6].

1725 NELLIE AMANDA, b. May 12, 1880; d. May 8, 1886.

1726 ROBERT THOMAS, b. Nov. 12, 1885.

By 2d wife:

1727 EMIL VALENTINE, b. Jan. 18, 1895.

1728 HERBERT JOHN, b. Apr. 20, 1896; d. Aug., 1896.

**1095. George Emery[8] Goldthwaite** (*Austin*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Adams, Mass., born Apr. 24, 1848, married JULIA LEONARD, half-sister of his uncle Calvin's wife. Children:

1729 MYRTIE LUCINDA[9], b. Sept. 6, 1873; m. August 29, 1890, Henry August Goodmote, born May 20, 1873, in Burton, N. Y., son of George and Mary Goodmote; res. North Adams Children:

(1) Crissie[10], b. Mch. 26, 1892.

(2) Edith Caroline, b. Jan. 3, 1893; d. Sept. 22, 1895.

1730 WILLIAM EMERY, b. Feb. 16, 1877; res. North Adams; unm.

**1101. Charles Emerson[8] Goldthwaite** (*John*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Athol, Mass., born in Savoy, Mass., Sept. 1, 1856, married June 17, 1885, CORA FRANCES RANDALL, born in Huntington, Mass., Nov. 13, 1859, daughter of Charles Francis Randall. When he was three years old Mr. Goldthwaite removed with his father's family to Adams. He graduated from the Adams High School in 1877, having taken both the college prepara-

tory and general course of study in half the time usually allotted to them, and entered Williams College in the class of 1881, but not remaining to graduate. After leaving college he studied theology one year, medicine two years, and law three years, then taking up journalism as a profession and serving in all its departments to managing editor. Since 1891 he has left journalism and has held responsible positions as director, secretary, etc., of several joint stock companies. Children :

1731 CHARLES FRANCIS[9], b. Apr. 23, 1886.
1732 CORA ANN, b. Aug. 14, 1888.

**1103. Artemas Hatch[8] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Monroe, Mass., born in Savoy, Mass., Aug. 31, 1846, married June 1, 1870, SARAH E. MASON, born at Cummington, Mass., Oct. 16, 1851, daughter of Austin Mason. Children :

1733 FRANK A.[9], b. May 1, 1873 ; res. Monroe.
1734 LILLIAN G., b. June 1, 1877 ; m. Dec. 25, 1895, John A. Williams; res. Monroe.
1735 BERTHA E., b. Oct. 25, 1879 ; res. Monroe.
1736 HALLIE F., b. Sept. 13, 1883; d. Oct. 31, 1889.

**1104. William Rodolphus[8] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Readsboro, Vt., born April 15, 1850, married Dec. 31, 1879, OLIVE L. MASON, born in Plainfield, Mass., Dec. 17, 1859, daughter of Ira and Celia Mason. Children :

1737 ADA LEORA[9], b. Jan. 1, 1885.
1738 IRA WILLIAM, b. Aug. 25, 1887.

**1105. Addison Pierce[8] Goldthwaite** (*Calvin*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Whitingham, Vt., born in Savoy, Mass., Feb. 12, 1852, married Feb. 3, 1876, EMMA LYDIA HICKS, born in Readsboro, Vt., Nov. 27, 1855, daughter of Daniel J. Hicks. Children :

1739 INFANT SON[9], b. Jan. 1, 1877; d. same day.
1740 ALICE FRANCELIA, b. Jan. 24, 1878.

1741 BLANCHE EMMA, b. June 1, 1880.
1742 BEDE ALMA, b. June 9, 1883; d. Mch. 16, 1885.
1743 MABEL ETHEL, b. Nov. 13, 1885; d. July 12, 1886.
1744 ADDISON PEARL, b. June 3, 1887.
1745 LEAFY E., b. Sept. 30, 1889; d. May 28, 1890.
1746 ARCHIE D., b. June 15, 1891.
1747 BERTHA ANGELIA, b. May 23, 1893.

**1110. Shumway[8] Goldthwaite** (*Sylvanus*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Miller's Falls, Mass., born in Orange, Jan. 29, 1830, married Nov. 25, 1848, LAURA ANN LEWIS, born June 30, 1826, in Leicester, Mass., daughter of Henry and Lydia (Rand) Lewis. Mr. Goldthwaite was a highly respected resident of Miller's Falls, where he owned and carried on a farm and kept a store. He died very suddenly Sept. 10, 1894, at Leavenworth, Kansas, having just arrived there with his wife on a visit to the family of his brother, Andrew. His widow resides with her sons at Miller's Falls. Children:

1748 FRANKLIN[9], b. Sept. 29, 1850, in Orange; d. same day.
1749 JULIAN, b. Oct. 25, 1852; m. Etta Washburn, daughter of John J. and Dorinda (Goldthwaite) Washburn; no children; res. on the farm at Miller's Falls.
1750 ALMON, b. Jan. 10, 1855; m. Bertha N. Lyon, who d. Jan. 15, 1892. Children:
(1) Philip Almon[10], b. Oct. 18, 1884.
(2) Ruth Leila, b. Dec. 19, 1891; d. Jan. 13, 1892.
1751 RINALDO, b. Sept. 30, 1857; d. May 2, 1870.
1752 EVA, b. Apr. 8, 1859; m. Philip Hastings; res. Orange. Children:
(1) William[10], b. July 27, 1880; d. Aug. 17, 1881.
(2) Percy H., b. Oct. 27, 1881; d. Aug. 21, 1888.
1753 SHUMWAY, b. Sept. 12, 1861; m. June 12, 1886, Cora Althera Webster, daughter of Asahel Monroe Webster, and gr. daughter of Edith (Goldthwaite) Webster; no children.
1754 INGALLS, b. July 18, 1864; d. same day.

**1111. Andrew[8] Goldthwaite** (*Sylvanus*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Leavenworth, Kansas, born in Orange, Mass., Nov. 18, 1836, married JULIA BRUSHNALL, a lady of Irish birth. They removed first to

Chicago, where they lived about four years, and thence went to Leavenworth, where Andrew died March 22, 1892. The family all reside in that place. Children :

1755 ANN ELIZA[9], m. Thomas Wallace; six children.
1756 ADDIE, m. Mr. Leonard; three children; one dead.
1757 WILLIAM, unmarried.
1758 IDA, m. ———; one dau.
1759 MARY, unm.

**1120. William W.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[7], *Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born June 10, 1827, married March 28, 1855, CAROLINE E. POPE, born November 7, 1830, in Utica, N. Y., daughter of Lot and Maria (Mansfield) Pope, the latter born in Danbury, Conn., July 16, 1812. After the death of Caroline, Mr. Goldthwaite married MATILDA BASSETT of Salem, who died before him. Children :

1760 + CHARLES HENRY[9], b. Jan. 30, 1856; m. Ellen Vining.

**1125. James Granville[8] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[7], *Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., born Nov. 16, 1836, married SARAH ANN VARLEY, daughter of Henry and Cassandra (Leet) Varley, of New Harbor, Maine, the latter born in Geysburg, Nova Scotia, the daughter of Andrew Leet, and granddaughter of Andrew Leet (a descendant of Gov. Leet of Connecticut), who went from Guilford, Conn., to Nova Scotia. Children :

1761 CASSANDRA LEET[9], b. Aug. 9, 1868; m. Sept., 1887, George Burdsted Beck; res. Beverly, Mass. Children :
(1) Bessie Leet[10], b. March, 1889.
(2) George Granville, b. Aug., 1890.
(3) Clarence Melville, b. Dec., 1891.
(4) Leland Russell, b. Nov., 1893.

**1128. Francis Joseph[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born Aug. 22, 1845, married May 9, 1871, LILIAN ADRIANA CLOUTMAN, born in Boston, Jan. 31, 1847, daughter of John S. and Margaret (McKay) Cloutman. Children :

1762 CLARENCE VINCENT[9], b. Aug. 27, 1872.
1763 MARIAN, b. April 8, 1874; m. Feb. 20, 1895, William Rupp Knight; res. Newton, Mass.; one son, Arthur Francis[10], b. Nov. 20, 1895.
1764 ARTHUR FRANCIS, b. Jan. 9, 1876.
1765 SUMNER, b. Sept. 1, 1877.
1766 BERTRAM STANFIELD, b. Sept. 18, 1882.

**1139. Lawrence Winslow[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Luther*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Nov. 27, 1861, married ROSA FOSTER GRAY, born May 10, 1862, daughter of S. Fairfield and Abbie (Foster) Gray. Children:

1767 HAROLD[9], b. Apr. 14, 1890.
1768 EUNICE, b. Aug. 20, 1892.
1769 WINSLOW, b. July 29, 1894.

**1142. Frank Henry[8] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[7], *Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Springfield, Mass., born Nov. 5, 1846, married Nov. 5, 1874, MINNIE RHODELIA OLMSTEAD, born in Somers, Conn., Nov. 23, 1852, daughter of John and Rhodelia Elizabeth (Langdon) Olmstead of Somers. Children:

1770 JOHN OLMSTEAD[9], b. Sept. 20, 1875.
1771 EDWARD STUART, b. Sept. 6, 1878.
1772 KATHARINE, b. March 29, 1884.

**1146. Benjamin Wormstead[8] Goldthwaite** (*Moses*[7], *Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born Oct. 1, 1854, married Nov. 14, 1877, MARGARET RICHIE STARRETT, born in Boston Dec. 26, 1855, daughter of John and Mary (Bond) Starrett. Children:

1773 WILLIAM ADAMS[9], b. Sept. 13, 1878.
1774 HELEN LOUISE, b. Jan. 5, 1882.
1775 BONNIE STARRETT, b. Oct. 10, 1886.

**1148. Helen Maria[8] Goldthwaite** (*John*[7], *Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston June 13, 1854, married Nov. 12, 1884, SIMON DAVIS, born in Charlestown, Mass. He is a lawyer in Boston. Children:

1776 HELEN GOLDTHWAITE[9], b. Aug., 1885.
1777 ELIZABETH GOLDTHWAITE, b. Dec. 20, 1889; d. aged 8 mos.
1778 JOHN GOLDTHWAITE, b. Sept. 18, 1891.

**1152. Carrie Mason[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Marblehead, Mass., July 8, 1864, married Oct. 16, 1890, LAFAYETTE GREGORY of Marblehead, born Aug. 12, 1863, son of Joseph and Hannah (Pedrick) Gregory. Child:

1779 ERNEST[9], b. Aug. 23, 1891.

**1153. Dr. Joel Ernest[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Moses*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born in Marblehead, June 18, 1866, married May 16, 1894, JESSIE SOPHIA RAND, born in Westfield, Mass., Sept. 9, 1867, daughter of Albert Tyler and Sophia (Chadwick) Rand. Dr. Goldthwaite is a physician in successful practice in Boston. He graduated at the Massachusetts State College at Amherst in 1885, and at the Harvard Medical School in 1890. His wife is a graduate of Smith College in the class of 1890. Child:

1780 JOEL ADDISON[9], b. July 2, 1895.

**1169. Edward Augustus[8] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, born there June 1, 1847, married Nov. 12, 1873, ISA M. PAINE, born in Salem, May 8, 1847, daughter of Joseph Addison and Julia Octavia (Dudley) Paine. Children:

1781 BESSIE FLORENCE[9], b. Apr. 21, 1874.
1782 JENNIE LESLIE, b. Aug. 3, 1877.

**1170. William Summers[8] Goldthwaite** (*Aaron*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born in Salem, Aug., 1851, married Sept. 27, 1879, ANNIE DALTON of Salem, born Feb. 9, 1856, daughter of William Thacher and Lydia (Brown) Dalton. Children:

1783 ARTHUR PEABODY[9], b. Apr. 8, 1880.
1784 ELMER AUSTIN, b. Apr., 1890.

**1175. Charles Summer[8] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peabody, Mass., born 1857, married, Dec. 1, 1880, IDA MAY BERRY, born in Peabody Sept. 27, 1859, daughter of Alfred Wilkins and Olive (Hoag) Berry, the latter of Quaker descent, her father from Sandwich, N. H. Mr. Goldthwaite is treasurer of the Union Heel Co., Boston, and resides in Peabody, where he has held town offices. Children :

1785 FRED WARREN[9], b. July 6, 1882.
1786 CARL EDWARD, b. Jan. 1, 1885.
1787 BERRY WILBUR, b. Nov. 23, 1890.

**1204. Daniel[8] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Augusta, Maine, married MARY J. PHILBROOK. He lived, not long since, at Manchester, near Augusta, but is now dead. Children :

1788 CHARLES[9], lives in Chicago; said to have a son, Allen.
1789 HANSON, called also Harry; res. Chicago.

**1205. William Franklin[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of New Orleans, La., born in Augusta, Me., March 24, 1820, married, Apr. 13, 1846, FELICIE LARTIGUE of New Orleans, a lady of French descent, born Apr. 13, 1828, daughter of Eugene and Sophie (Dufilho) Lartigue. He graduated with honor at Waterville College, Me., when nineteen years of age, and was for a number of years instructor in colleges and schools in the South, being teacher of Literature in the Eufala (Ala.) College in 1841, and afterwards in the Loundesboro and Montgomery academies. In 1843–44 he was Professor of English, Greek, and Latin in Bellanger's Academy in New Orleans, and in 1844–46 in Jefferson College, St. James' Parish. Later, he was for some years a shipping merchant in New Orleans, and finally established a bookstore there, on Canal street, continuing in that business the remainder of his life. He was an alderman of the city at one time. At the time of his death, Feb. 3, 1893, he had been a resident of New Orleans for fifty years. Children :

1790 CORINNE[9], b. Mch. 6, 1848; m. Nov. 27, 1873, José Delgado y Arango, a retired officer of the Spanish navy, and at one time acting Consul at Key West and New Orleans; no ch.

1791 DELPHINE, b. Aug. 12, 1850.

1792 + FRANK EUGENE, b. Sept. 23, 1854; m. Beatrice Cornu.

**1206. Edward Chandler[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Augusta, Maine, born there Dec. 21, 1821, married, Jan. 18, 1846, PARTHENAR B. WARE, born in Mt. Vernon, Me., Oct. 15, 1820. Mr. Goldthwaite died Jan. 2, 1884; one child:

1793 + WARREN PERCIVAL[9], b. Mch. 21, 1850; m. Clara H. Freeman.

**1207. George Thomas[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born in Augusta, Maine, Dec. 20, 1823, married, March 28, 1849, HELEN EVANS of New York city. He graduated from the Hallowell (Me.) Academy, taught school several winters, and in 1844 settled in Boston. Here he entered into the paper-hanging business, and at the time of his death was the oldest and best-known master paper-hanger in Boston, doing also a superior class of work as a decorator. He was a member of the old Boston "Tigers," and at the beginning of the Civil War was a recruiting officer stationed at Bowdoin Square. His death took place July 7, 1894. Children:

1794 ELIZABETH[9], d., æ. 9 mos.

1795 MINNIE, d. abt. 1872, æ. 18 years.

1796 ANNIE LAURIE, d. abt. 1891, æ. 20 years.

1797 GEORGE FRANKLIN, m. Annie ——; no ch.; res. Boston.

1798 + FREDERIC, b. Feb. 5, 1853; m. Sarah Lytle.

**1210. Abbie Wade[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Augusta, Maine, Sept. 28, 1829, married Feb. 22, 1855, DANIEL FRANCIS DACIE of Boston, soon removing to New York city, where Mr. Dacie died at the age of 37, Aug. 5, 1869. Mrs. Dacie and her family reside in New York, at Washington Heights, where, in association with her daughter, she edits and publishes the *Washington Heights Gazette*. Children:

1799 CORINNE EUGENIE[9], b. Mch. 6, 1858; m. Jan. 1, 1877, William Edward Sawyer of Boston and New York; d. June 3, 1881, leaving two daughters, Gertrude, b. Oct. 10, 1877 (m. Aug. 1, 1897, Charles Ritch Johnson of Toledo, O.), and Clara Belle, b. July 7, 1879.

1800 MARIE LOUISE, graduate of Normal College, and teacher in public schools of New York.

1801 ADELE GOLDTHWAITE, b. Mch. 22, 1866; d. June 28, 1869.

**1212. Mary Briggs[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Augusta, Maine, Jan. 6, 1834, married, Jan. 1, 1855, MOSES S. PINKHAM of Litchfield, Me., born Apr. 2, 1824, son of Noah and Abigail (Davis) Pinkham, who were Quakers. Mrs. Mary Pinkham died Sept. 6, 1885. Mr. Pinkham died Nov. 15, 1898. He was a soldier in the cavalry service in the Civil War. Their home was at West Gardiner, Me. Children:

1802 HENRY WALTER[9], b. at Winthrop, Me., Oct. 25, 1855; m. at Boston Dec. 31, 1882, Martha E. Pelton, b. at St. Andrews, N. B., Dec. 25, 1860, dau. of Howard Duglas and Mary E. (McGeorge) Pelton. He is a produce merchant in Boston; children:

1 Ralph D. W., b. Oct. 12, 1883.
2 Grace Marion, b. Nov. 5, 1884; d. July 4, 1889.
3 Gladys Rae, b. Oct. 28, 1890.
4 Arabella Holmes, b. Nov. 20, 1895.

1803 JULIA DELPHINE, b. Aug. 19, 1859; m. Aug. 27, 1879, Theodore Dunn of Litchfield, Me.; res. Tacoma, Washington; one son, Charles Frederick, b. Sept. 21, 1881, at Valley City, Dakota.

1804 GEORGE, b. July 31, 1861; d. Jan. 9, 1879.

1805 CHARLES, b. Mch. 26, 1875; d. Feb. 13, 1877.

**1216. Charles Benjamin[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of New York, born in Augusta, Maine, Jan. 31, 1841, married CAROLINE AUGUSTA MORRELL of Brooklyn, N. Y., born Aug. 28, 1847, died Feb. 19, 1887. Charles B. is a provision merchant in Fulton Market, living in Brooklyn. He served three years in the Civil War, enlisting at Boston Apr. 13, 1861, on the *Minnesota*. He was in the battle between the *Monitor* and

the *Merrimac*, and at the bombardment and capture of Fort Hatteras. Children :

1806 + FLORENCE AUGUSTA[9], b. May 10, 1868; m. Lewis B. Marvin.
1807 BLANCHE, b. Mch. 13, 1870; d. July 25, 1871.
1808 + CHARLES HENRY, b. Jan. 1, 1872; m. Mary E. Malsan.
1809 IDA BELLE, b. Oct. 2, 1873; m. July 9, 1897, Thomas M. McCormick of Brooklyn.
1810 CLARA MAY, b. Sept. 10, 1875.
1811 HOWARD, b. Jan. 2, 1878.
1812 IRVING, b. Jan. 2, 1878.
1813 EDITH, b. Apr. 4, 1881.
1814 HARRY MILTON, b. Sept. 12, 1882.
1815 LILLIAN, b. June 2, 1884.

**1218. George F.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Rutland, Mass., born Apr. 7, 1846, married LIZZIE A. LOMBARD. He was in the upholstery business with his brother Simon, in Boston, till about 1891, when he bought a farm in Rutland and removed to that town. He enlisted at a very early age in the Union army as a private, and was promoted to orderly sergeant for meritorious conduct on the field. He was twice wounded, re-enlisting after the first wound as soon as he was able to return. Children :

1816 BELLE[9], m. Mr. Wheelock; res. Somerville, Mass.
1817 JOHN, m. ———.
1818 EMMA, m. Mr. Hatstatt.
1819 EVA.
1820 WILLIAM.
1821 WENDELL.
1822 LILLIAN.

**1219. Alexander[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Guilford, Me., born July 13, 1848, married ANNIE P. WITHERLEY, born June 6, 1846, in Bangor, Maine, daughter of Thomas Witherley. He is engaged in the lumbering business, and is also a member of the firm of Hussey & Goldthwaite, carrying on an extensive grain business. Children :

1823 MINNIE MAUD[9], b. Mch. 11, 1872.
1824 INEZ ISABELLE, b. Feb. 4, 1875.

**1220. Simon[8] Goldthwaite** (*Jacob*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born in Bangor, Me., Apr. 22, 1851, married ANNIE ROBINSON, who died about a year after. He married 2d, Nov. 24, 1875, MADELINE LINCOLN, born May 4, 1848, in Saugus, Mass., daughter of Thomas and Harriet (Tufts) Lincoln, the latter of the family from whom Tufts College is named. Mr. Goldthwaite is in the upholstery business on Washington street, and resides in West Somerville. Children:

1825 ALICE LINCOLN[9], b. Aug. 25, 1876.
1826 BERENICE FRANCES, b. Apr. 20, 1881.
1827 RALPH PERCIVAL, b. Oct. 14, 1882.

**1223. Thomas B.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Camptonville, Yuba Co., Cal., born in Maine June 27, 1832, married May 14, 1854, JOSEPHINE B. MELVIN, born in Readfield, Me., June 21, 1827, daughter of Benjamin Melvin and —— Sargent, his wife, who were from Rockingham, N. H. Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite removed from Maine to California about 1860. Children:

1828 WILLIAM[9], b. July 20, 1855, in Readfield, Me.
1829 MINNIE L., b. Mch. 27, 1865, at Indian Hill, Sierra Co., Cal.; m. June 1, 1884, W. H. Calvin, b. in Camptonville, son of David Calvin; one son: Clyde H.[10] Calvin.

**1224. Charles Johnson[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Sigourney, Ia., born in Waterville, Me., Dec. 22, 1833, married in Sigourney, March, 1858, FIDELIA ELIZA LYON, daughter of John and Phebe Lyon. She died in August, 1875, and he married 2d, in July, 1876, MARY SHAWHAN, born in Rush Co., Ind., April 12, 1842, daughter of George M. and Hannah L. Shawhan. Children, by 1st wife:

1830 MARY[9], born July 20, 1859; m. Nov., 1881, W. C. McWilliams; res. Hedrick, Iowa. Children :

(1) Kate[10], b. Oct., 1882; d. Feb., 1885.
(2) John Goldthwaite, b. Jan., 1886.
(3) Faith, b. Mch., 1889.

By 2d wife :

1831 JOHN SHAWHAN, b. Dec. 17, 1877.
1832 GEORGE THOMAS, b. Mch. 31, 1879.
1833 GUY GARFIELD, b. June 28, 1881.

**1225. Alfred[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Los Angeles, Cal., born in Maine Aug. 25, 1835, married March 22, 1871, ELLEN BRADFORD, born in Van Buren Co., Iowa, Feb. 4, 1844, daughter of Major Ward and Margaret (Martin) Bradford, and a descendant of Gov. Bradford of Plymouth. Mr. Goldthwaite and his family lived for a time in Anaheim, Cal., where he filled the offices of City Trustee and School Trustee. Children :

1834 ALFRED MARTIN[9], b. Nov. 29, 1871.
1835 CHARLES JOHNSON, b. Nov. 16, 1874.
1836 ELLEN STELLA, b. Nov. 1, 1876.

**1227. Timothy[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born in Maine Aug. 13, 1839, married Oct. 6, 1861, MARY EMELINE CARR, born in Ripley, Me., Aug. 14, 1840, daughter of Sullivan Carr. Children :

1837 GEORGE TIMOTHY[9], b. Jan. 1, 1863; res. Boston.
1838 MARY ISABELLE, b. Sept. 25, 1864; res. Somerville, Mass.
1839 GERTRUDE ADELAIDE, b. Dec. 18, 1867; m. June 18, 1889, Henry Mitchell; res. Winter Hill, Somerville, Mass.

**1228. Capt. John[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Maine June, 1842, entered Colby University at the age of 14. The Civil War breaking out in his Senior year, he left college and enlisted in the 5th Maine regiment for three years, during that time

rising step by step from the ranks till, on the field at Spottsylvania, he was promoted for bravery from 2d lieutenant to the rank of captain, being then but 21 years of age. At the expiration of his term of three years he re-enlisted in the 1st Maine veterans, then formed, with a commission as captain. In the assault on Fort Steadman, before Petersburg, March 26, 1864, a cannon-ball carried away his right leg; and he was taken to the hospital, where he died April 18, 1864. His body was sent home and buried at Jefferson, Me.

**1229. William[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Goshen, N. Y., born in Maine in December, 1845, married MRS. RICKER, whose maiden name was Lawrence. She died when the youngest of her two children was an infant. Mr. Goldthwaite married, 2d, a lady by whom he has other children, whose names I have not been able to get. He is a graduate of Colby Univ., and has spent his life in teaching. Children, by 1st wife:

1840 ETHEL[9]; studied at Colby Univ. and at the Boston Conservatory of Music.

1841 ETTA.

**1230. George Dana[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Waltham, Mass., born in Maine, 1849, married HELEN ———. He is connected with the watch factory in Waltham, and resides in Weston. Child:

1842 JAMES GARFIELD[9], b. June 13, 1884.

**1246. Charles[8] Goldthwaite** (*Daniel*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., born Jan. 8, 1833, married Nov. 8, 1859, CAROLINE F. BILLINGS, born in Sharon, Mass., Oct. 24, 1835, daughter of Jonathan and Betsey Billings. Children:

1843 CHARLES HERBERT[9], b. Sept. 9, 1861.

1844 ANNIE LOUISE, b. Oct. 5, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1891, Frank I. Capen.

**1252. Timothy[8] Goldthwaite** (*Geo. W.*[7], *Lot*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Great Falls, N. H., born in Littleton, N. H., May 27, 1830, married, July 29, 1849, HANNAH MARIA JONES, born Nov. 22, 1831, in Lebanon, Me., daughter of Ephraim and Catherine (Wentworth) Jones. Timothy died in Berwick, Me., early in 1880. Mrs. Goldthwaite married, 2d, Salisbury H. Williams of York, Me., by whom she had other children. She now resides at York Village. Children :

1845 + EPHRAIM S. JONES[9], b. Jan. 18, 1850; m. Josephine Perigny.

1846 CATEY FRANCES, b. Nov. 20, 1852, at Newburyport, Mass.

1847 CATHERINE WENTWORTH, b. Dec. 18, 1853; m. Apr. 29, 1873, John W. Lingley; res. Wollaston, Mass.; children :

1 Annie V.[10], b. May 12, 1874.
2 Ralph, b. and d. 1875.
3 John H., b. Feb. 15, 1879.
4 Clara W., b. Sept. 14, 1880.

1848 ALEXANDER T., b. Apr. 2, 1855; m. Nov. 1, 1875, Ida Goodrich; res. Portsmouth, N. H.; one son, Herman P.[10], b. May 29, 1876; res. Portsmouth.

1849 CORA F., b. Nov. 10, 1856; d. Sept. 13, 1865.

**1273. Joseph Lorraine[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Medford, Mass., born in Boston May 30, 1821, married, Oct. 23, 1842, LYDIA ANN NEWCOMB, born in Boston Feb. 8, 1822, daughter of Norton and Lydia (Christy) Newcomb. He died May 2, 1868 ; his widow died Jan. 9, 1875. Children :

1850 + MARY SUSAN[9], b. May 20, 1845; m. Jan. 7, 1868, George L. Goodale; res. Medford.

1851 LYDIA ANN, b. Oct. 7, 1847; d. Feb. 4, 1852.

1852 DANFORTH NEWCOMB, b. Dec. 9, 1854; d. Mch. 16, 1856.

1853 FRED NEWCOMB, b. Oct. 19, 1861; d. Feb. 24, 1895.

1854 FRANK CLARENCE, b. Oct. 19, 1861; m. Jan. 7, 1889, Delia M. Heald; res. W. Quincy, Mass.

**1275. David Ezekiel[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Jan. 2, 1830, married MARY ELIZABETH CUSHING, born

in Boston Feb. 20, 1831, daughter of John and Sarah (Whiting) Cushing. Mr. Goldthwaite died Mch. 7, 1895; his widow died in Boston Aug. 2, 1897. Children:

1855 + JOSEPH CUSHING[9], b. Aug. 6, 1852; m. Margaret Savage.
1856 MARY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 13, 1860; d., aged 20 months.
1857 CHARLES WESLEY, b. Sept. 14, 1864; unm.; res. Boston.

**1276. Hannah Alden[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Boston Aug. 22, 1832, married, Dec. 1, 1852, WILLIAM RILEY BOWEN, born in Indiantown, North Carolina, Aug. 1, 1829, son of Henry and Nancy Bowen. He died June 12, 1893; his widow lives in Brockton, Mass. Children:

1858 GEORGE WILLIAM[9], b. Dec. 18, 1853; d. Jan. 24, 1858.
1859 CHARLES EDWARD, b. Nov. 6, 1855; m. Mch. 18, 1880, Ella Frances Whiting; res. Brockton.
1860 FLORENCE, b. Apr. 7, 1858; m. Aug. 14, 1878, Edgar Burpee Stevens; res. Buffalo, N. Y.
1861 ALICE GOLDTHWAIT, b. Nov. 7, 1860; m. Dec. 25, 1879, John Baldwin; d. June 18, 1883.
1862 GRACE BLOSSOM, b. June 9, 1865; m. July 21, 1890, Henry Gassett Johnson; res. Brockton.
1863 FRANCIS DADMUN, b. Apr. 20, 1859; d. Sept. 15, 1859.
1864 GEORGE FABYAN, b. Feb. 18, 1862; d. Apr. 15, 1863.
1865 GRANVILLE FRYE, b. Mch. 11, 1868; d. Mch. 11, 1870.

**1279. George Fisk[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there July 11, 1840, married, Dec., 1865, ANNIE M. HAYES, born in Portland, Me., Apr. 5, 1848, daughter of John Gage and Louise (Eaton) Hayes. He died Aug. 25, 1875; she died Jan. 17, 1894. George F. and his brother, Charles W., served nine months, both as corporals, in the 44th Mass. regiment stationed at Newbern. Child:

1866 LENA HAYES[9], b. Sept. 23, 1867; m. June 8, 1892, Paul Revere Stevens of Portland, Me.; they have one son, Burrowes Goldthwaite[10], b. May 21, 1895.

**1292. Sarah[8] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), married JAMES MAXWELL, who died in 1850. She married 2d, THOMAS OSGOOD GOULD. He died in 1881. The family live in Portland, Me. Children:

1867 ALICE BROOKS[9], m. Frank B. Snow of Providence, R. I.; d. Oct. 9, 1891.

1868 SADIE OSGOOD.

**1294. Tristram[8] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saxonville, Mass., born June 17, 1821, married, Feb. 23, 1845, MARTHA A. PUFFER, born in Sudbury, Mass., Sept. 18, 1826, daughter of Josiah and Patience (Russell) Puffer. Children:

1869 EMMA MALVINA[9], b. Aug. 30, 1849; m. Oct. 21, 1875, L. Hoyt Pease of New Britain, Conn., where she had been a teacher. She died Nov. 29, 1876.

1870 SARAH HELEN, b. Oct. 3, 1851; a teacher in the Bacon School, Natick, Mass.

1871 HENRY GARDNER, b. Dec. 1, 1854; d. Sept. 26, 1855.

1872 CLARA ETTA, b. Dec. 16, 1856; d. Dec. 29, 1858.

1873 CHARLES SAMUEL, b. Sept. 26, 1866; d. Jan. 20, 1867.

**1303. Martha Jane[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, Maine, March 21, 1819, married, Jan. 17, 1837, DANIEL H. FREEMAN, born in Gorham, Me., Oct. 31, 1811, son of Joshua Freeman. He died Feb. 17, 1870. They resided in Gorham, where his widow now lives. Children:

1874 SARAH ELIZABETH[9], b. Aug. 25, 1839; m. May, 1858, Charles W. Waterhouse; d. Jan. 17, 1865; res. Fryeburg, Me.

1875 MARTHA ELVIRA, b. May 20, 1841; m. May 9, 1867, Melville C. Burnell; res. Gorham.

**1304. Charles H.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saco, Maine, born Aug. 17, 1821, married, Sept., 1846, ANN MARIA HEAD, born Jan. 1, 1825, in Boston, daughter of Rebecca and Robert Head. She died May 17, 1890. Children:

1876 + CHARLES L.[9], b. July 21, 1854; m. Fannie Stevens.
1877 + GEORGE E., b. Oct. 22, 1861; m. Hattie A. Leavitt.

**1305. Harriet A.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, Maine, June 24, 1823, married JAMES D. BRUELL, and lives at Biddeford Pool. Children:

1878 JAMES HENRY[9].
1879 HELEN FRANCES, m. Harrison Goldthwaite. (No. 1328.)
1880 ATWOOD.
1881 ABBIE MARIA, m. Edward Leavitt.

**1306. Captain Thomas[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there April 13, 1826, married MRS. ALMIRA E. FERRIN. Capt. Thomas, who had followed the sea for the greater part of his life, died Jan. 17, 1889, aged 63. Children:

1882 JOHN FRANCIS[9], m. Helen Augusta Campbell, dau. of Anthony and Narcissa (Emery) Campbell; no children.
1883 + EDWARD HILL, m. Lilly Emery.
1884 EMMA, m. Capt. John Falker; d. ——; children; Susie[10], John, Emma.
1885 MATTIE, m. Herbert S. Hill; children: Helen A.[10], and George.
1886 HORACE THOMAS, m. —— ——; one child; res. near Boston.

**1307. Alexander[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saco, Me., married LUCY MERRILL of Cherryfield, Me. Children:

1887 WILLIAM[9], m. in Kentucky, where he resides.
1888 HERBERT, unm.; res. Haverhill, Mass.
1889 ALICE, m. Albert Foster of Saco.
1890 FANNIE, d. aged about 19, unm.
1891 EDITH, m. Waldo Ricker of Biddeford; three children.

**1308. Capt. John Bolt[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Jan. 17, 1831, married, Nov. 23, 1851, SUSAN ROBERS CHADBOURN, born Sept. 10, 1832, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Hodgdon) Chadbourn. Capt. John B. is a sea captain, carrying on farming also. Children:

1892 ERVIN FRANCIS[9], b. June 23, 1853; m. Ernestine B. Holt, dau. of Mark and Betsey (Chandler) Holt of Saco; one child, Nellie Maud[10], b. Feb. 7, 1883.

1893 HATTIE BRUELL, b. Dec. 3, 1856, unm.

1894 NELLIE, b. June 12, 1864; d. July 10, 1875.

**1309. Lauriston Ward[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, born in 1833, married SARAH ELIZABETH DEWEY of Boston. He is a seaman, engaged in fishing business. Children:

1895 ELLA[9], m. Isaac Craig of Biddeford Pool; one son and one dau.

1896 LELIA, m. Kelton Fowle of Boston; no children.

1897 GRACE BELLE, b. July 13, 1874; m. Gilbert Goldthwaite (see 1915).

**1310. Abigail Ann[8] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, married JOHN HENRY HOLMAN of Biddeford Pool. She married, after his death, EDWARD SLY. Children, by 1st marriage:

1898 JOHN HOLMAN[9].

By 2d marriage:

1899 AMY SLY.

1900 SAMUEL SLY.

**1314. Mary Elizabeth[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, Me., Jan. 29, 1824, married, about 1840, her cousin, WILLIAM MACY HUSSEY, born October 20, 1821, son of Paul and Polly (Goldthwaite) Hussey of Biddeford Pool. He died April 16, 1892; she died March 10, 1894. Their children all live at the Pool. They are:

1901 LOUISA GOLDTHWAITE[9], b. Sept. 8, 1841, m. J. H. Amber.

1902 GILBERT D., b. March 16, 1843; d. Aug. 11, 1864.

1903 FITZ WILLIAM, b. Apr. 10, 1851; m. Mary Rich.

1904 HELEN HALL, b. July 31, 1855; m. William Cole.

**1315. George Hobart[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Holyoke, Mass., born in Biddeford, Me., May 16, 1826, married SARAH CATH-

ARINE HARMON, born in Effingham, N. H., March 25, 1828. She died May 6, 1891. Mr. Goldthwaite died at Holyoke Sept., 1896. Children:

1905 IDA JULIA[9], b. July 14, 1850; d. Oct. 4, 1863.
1906 ISABELLA SARAH, b. June 7, 1853; d. May 27, 1856.
1907 BELLE ORINDA, b. Feb. 3, 1857. She is a teacher, principal of one of the schools in Holyoke.

**1316. Christopher Marsh[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Apr. 1, 1830, married OLIVE MILBERRY BICKFORD of the same town, born Sept. 2, 1829. He died there Nov. 8, 1880. His widow died at the home of her son in Lynn, Mass., June 21, 1892. Children:

1908 + WRIGHT WELLS[9], b. Nov. 11, 1859; m. Emma Estella Hussey.
1909 INEZ MIRANDA, b. Aug. 25, 1862; d. Oct. 8, 1875.

**1317. William Francis[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, Me., born June 17, 1832, married, Mch., 1857, SARAH ELIZABETH TARBOX, born May 19, 1837, daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Jeffrey) Tarbox, the latter, before marriage, widow of Mr. Huff. Mr. Goldthwaite died of heart failure, after a short illness, July 3, 1897. He was for a time connected with the life-saving service at the Pool, and lived for some years at Chelsea, Mass., but was later, for many years before his death, the valued assistant of Commodore Joseph W. Smith of Andover, Mass., with whom he began the work, since grown to large dimensions, of collecting and distributiug good reading matter among the isolated islands, life-stations, and lighthouses on the Maine coast. He was captain of the yacht *Glenesk*, used in that service, and is now succeeded in the same business by his eldest son. His heart was in this good work, and to it he added the weight of personal influence. As his father before him had been one of the strong supporters of the Lower Biddeford church, so was Captain William of that at the Pool. Children:

1910 + FRANK LESLIE[9], b. Aug. 3, 1858; m. Clara Drown.

1911 LILLIAN ISABEL, b. Nov. 9, 1860; m. Apr. 8, 1883, William Burch, who d. 1890; one son, Joseph Francis, b. Mch. 27, 1884; residence Waterford, Conn.

1912 GEORGE ALBERT, b. Sept. 22, 1862; m. Mch., 1892, Ella Lawrence; has resided in Brockton, Mass., but removed lately to Plymouth.

1913 IDA GROVER, b. Aug. 18, 1864; graduate of Salem Normal School, and later a teacher; married, Sept. 14, 1898, Louis G. Buck; res. Somerville.

1914 WILLIS WHITTIER, b. August 18, 1866; graduate of Chelsea High School, 1886, and now a teacher of music in Boston.

**1319. Albert[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, born there April 27, 1839, married, at Biddeford Dec. 31, 1864, MARY ELIZABETH DAVIS, born June 24, 1845, daughter of Jotham and Abigail Davis. They and their children all reside at Biddeford Pool. Children:

1915 + GILBERT PARKER[9], b. Oct. 22, 1865; m. Grace Belle Goldthwaite (No. 1897).

1916 + HERMAN PRESTON, b. Oct. 6, 1871; m. Emma Flora Curtis.

1917 PHILIP BLAINE, b. Oct. 6, 1878; graduate of Biddeford High School, class of 1896.

**1320. James Edward[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Jan. 13, 1843, married, 1872, SYLVINA HUSSEY, born 1847 at Biddeford Pool, daughter of Christopher and Mary E. Hussey. One child:

1918 ARTHUR[9].

**1321. Philip[8] Goldthwaite** (*Tristram*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there, married LINTHY EMMONS, born about 1832, daughter of John and Mary (Davis) Emmons, of Kennebunk. Children:

1919 ROSINA JENETTA[9], b. June 21, 1851; m. Nov., 1875, Haven Emery, b. Nov. 7, 1847, in Biddeford, son of John and Cyrene E. (Stevens) Emery; children:

(1) Maud, b. Jan. 28, 1875.

(2) George William, b. June 22, 1876.

(3) John Haven, b. Apr. 16, 1880.
(4) Albert Edwin, b. Oct. 26, 1881.
(5) Mary Ann, b. Apr. 10, 1886.
(6) Lewis Seldon, b. Sept. 23, 1891.

1920 EMMA, d. in infancy.
1921 EMMA, b. Mch. 20, 1854; m. Woodbury Foss.
1922 OPHELIA, b. 1857; d. aged 19.
1923 ALBION, b. Mch. 20, 1861; m. Ruby Riley; have two children living (one dead); Herbert[10], b. 1887; Frank, b. 1889; res. Eastern Maine.
1924 CORA, b. Nov. 28, 1867; m. William Bryant, sailor; res. Biddeford.
1925 EVA, b. Aug., 1868; m. Mr. Arthur of Saco.
1926 LILLIAN MAY, b. Feb., 1871; unm.

**1325. Tristram[8] Goldthwaite** (*Tristram*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Maine, born there July 23, 1836, married MILLIE EDWARDS. Children:

1927 + EDWARD WILBUR[9], b. Mch. 24, 1865; m. Lydia Smith.
1928 + MARY ELIZABETH, b. July 27, 1869; m. Nelson Merton Orcutt.
1929 FLORENCE, m. James Fletcher.
1930 SADIE.
1931 RALPH.

**1328. Harrison[8] Goldthwaite** (*Tristram*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saco, Me., born —— ——, married HELEN BRUELL. He is captain of a tug-boat; one son:

1932 CLARENCE[9].

**1331. Philip Henry[8] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., born June 27, 1837, married March 16, 1859, EMMA FRANCES LANE, born June 4, 1842, in Gloucester, daughter of George and Lucinda B. Lane. Children:

1933 + CARLTON[9], b. Jan. 2, 1860; m. Carrie B. Blatchford.
1934 FANNIE MAY, b. Jan. 8, 1862; m. Mch. 10, 1891, Walter L. Malley; d. Mch. 18, 1895, Gloucester.
1935 + FRANK PERCY, b. Dec. 18, 1865; m. Maggie Andrews; d. Oct. 14, 1894.
1936 WILLIAM BUGBEE, b. June 25, 1869; d. Mch. 17, 1888.

1937 + HARRY, b. June 18, 1872; m. Rosa Sheedy.
1938 LUCINDA ESTELLE, b. June 22, 1875; d. Mch. 29, 1877.
1939 LELIA DARRAH, b. Feb. 2, 1882.

**1335. Alonzo[8] Goldthwaite** (*William*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Indianapolis, Ind., married MARY ———. He was a railroad conductor, and was killed in an accident. Children:

1940 WILLIAM W.[9]; res. Indianapolis.
1941 PEARL, m. Mch. 17, 1894, Frank Conrad Helm; res. Chicago.
1942 JENNIE, m. Frank M. Murphy of Chicago.

**1343. George[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., married HARRIET HUFF of Kennebunkport, Me., daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Littlefield) Huff. Mr. Goldthwaite was lost at sea, being at that time mate of a vessel. His widow married, March 30, 1856, Samuel H. Holt. Children:

1943 + JOHN FREDERIC[9]; b. Oct. 10, 1840; m. Mary Falker.
1944 + GEORGE IBRY, b. Oct. 8, 1843; m. Lydia Ellen Benson.
1945 LAURA ETTA; b. Apr. 15, 1845; married Dr. Seth V. Goldthwaite (No. 1951).
1946 ADELAIDE, d. aged 12.
1947 + WARREN, b. Jan. 14, 1849; m. Alice Vanderhoef.
1948 CHARLES H., m. Donzelle Flood. He is dealer in surgical instruments, Washington street, Boston; res. Somerville, Mass.; no children.
1949 HARRIETT JOSEPHINE, m. Charles Langley; res. Fitchburg, Mass.

**1345. Joseph Ibry[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, Mass., born in Biddeford, Me., married MARY A. HUTCHINS, after whose death he married, 2d, NANCY ANN KELSO. He was a mason and builder in Boston, and died about 1858. Children (by 1st marriage):

1950 ANGELIA[9], m. —— ——.
1951 + SETH VALE, m. Miss Armour and Laura Etta Goldthwaite.
1952 JEROME IBRY, m. Abbie Lovering; no children; res. Boston.

**1346. William[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born at Biddeford, Me., married Semira Brown. Children:

1953 EVERARD[9].
1954 CARRIE.

**1349. Andrew[8] Goldthwaite** (*George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., married MARY FALKER. Children:

1955 IVY[9], m. Charles Trott; children: Willie and George.
1956 GEORGE, m. Maud Dunn; one dau., Belle.

**1350. Olive Jane[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, Me., May 30, 1828, married April 24, 1853, WILLIAM B. SEAVEY, born Aug. 30, 1827, in Limington, Me., the son of Putnam Seavey. They reside in Rockland, Mass. Mr. Seavey was a soldier in the civil war, and was promoted from the ranks to second lieutenant. He is now a justice of the peace, and is a pensioner for disabilities contracted in service. They have an adopted daughter, Lizzie I., born June 10, 1863, who married, Dec., 1884, George W. Parmenter of Rockland.

**1352. Martha Ann[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford, Me., Dec. 1, 1831, married, Nov. 14, 1855, WILLIAM AUGUSTUS HODGKINS, born in Kennebunkport, July 23, 1831, the son of Samuel E. and Prudence (Rideout) Hodgkins. Residence, Lawrence, Mass. Children:

1957 IDA ESTELLA[9], b. Dec. 11, 1856; res. Lawrence.
1958 WILLIAM A. DEXTER, b. Sept. 1, 1859; d. Mch. 7, 1863.
1959 J. EZRA W., b. Mch. 2, 1861; m. Feb. 4, 1888, Edith J. Nash; res. Lawrence.

**1355. George A.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*,[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peabody, Mass., born in Brownfield, Me., Dec. 27, 1837, married March 27, 1859, SARAH G. HOWARD, born Dec. 10, 1839. He died in 1897. Children:

1960 MARY L.[9], b. Oct. 27, 1860.

1961 CORA A., b. Mch. 10, 1861; m. John McKeen; res. Peabody.

1962 GEORGIE ALICE, b. Dec. 14, 1863; m. Arthur Pitman; res. Salem; one dau.

1963 LESLIE H., b. July 4, 1865; m. Nov. 15, 1898, Charlotte E., dau. of Peter Sim of Peabody. He is a music teacher and organist; res. Peabody.

1964 JENNIE L., b. May 16, 1869.

**1357. James B.[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Brownfield, Maine, born there March 31, 1841, married, July 4, 1864, HARRIET B. SCOTT, born in Orange, Vt., Aug. 21, 1842, daughter of Sias and Susan B. Scott. They were married in Fryeburg, Me., resided in Brownfield about five years, and then removed to Massachusetts, where they spent the last year of Mr. Goldthwaite's life in the town of Tewksbury, and he died there March 8, 1873, in consequence of disease contracted in the army. He was a corporal in Company A, 11th Maine Vol. Reg't, enlisting for three years in October, 1861. After remaining in service two years and four months, he was honorably discharged on account of sickness. His widow and children reside in Peabody, Mass. Children:

1965 JAMES WILBURN[9], b. May 4, 1865; a stenographer in Boston.

1966 EVELYN A., b. Apr. 25, 1867; m. June 26, 1888, Peter A. Sim.

**1358. John Cummings[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Fryeburg, Maine, born in Brownfield, Me., Dec. 4, 1842, married ———. Children:

1967 JOHN[9].

1968 FRANK.

**1360. Charles Pinkham[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Peabody, Mass., born in Brownfield, Me., Sept. 30, 1846, married, Dec. 4, 1867, HATTIE LOUISE AINSWORTH, born at Troy, N. H., June 19, 1849, daughter of Frederic and Lydia (Moon) Ainsworth.

Mr. and Mrs. Goldthwaite lived at the old home in Brownfield, caring for the father and mother in their last days, and thence removed to Peabody. In their possession is the very old family Bible, with records extending back to the birth of Abigail Dyer, 2d wife of Capt. Philip Goldthwaite, in 1744. Child:

1969 NELLIE MAY[9], b. Aug. 29, 1877.

**1361. Joseph Fairfield[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Tidiout, Warren Co., Pa., born in Brownfield, Me., Feb. 9, 1848, married WILHELMINA BIMBER, born in Warren Co., Pa., March 11, 1856, daughter of George Henry and Elizabeth (Little) Bimber. Children:

1970 LEWIS FAIRFIELD[9], b. June 6, 1875.
1971 BLANCHE AVENELLA, b. Jan. 5, 1877; m. Aug. 15, 1894, M. V. Devore.
1972 LAURA PEARL, b. Dec. 16, 1878.
1973 JESSIE GRACE, b. June 6, 1884.
1974 CHARLES FREDERIC, b. Nov. 29, 1887.
1975 ETHEL ELIZABETH, b. Apr. 30, 1889.
1976 RAYMOND EARLE, b. July 14, 1891.
1977 CECIL WILHELMINA, b. Aug. 13, 1895.

**1362. Nelson Melville[8] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Haverhill, Mass., born in Brownfield, Me., March 24, 1850, married, March 25, 1872, RITA MOXCEY, born in Biddeford, Me., March 29, 1850. Mr. Goldthwaite and his family are prominent in musical circles in Haverhill. Children:

1978 JESSE N.[9], b. Aug. 30, 1875.
1979 MAUD, b. Apr. 30, 1877.

**1365. Charles Bellshaw[8] Goldthwaite** (*John*[7], *Robert*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Troy, Alabama, born Apr. 1, 1853, married, June 6, 1875, JOSEPHINE A. MURPHREE, born June 23, 1856, eldest daughter of Hon. Joel D. Murphree of Troy, and ——— Mullins, his wife. Mr. Gold-

thwaite, in company with his son, is in business as a wholesale and retail druggist. Children :

1980 CHARLES BELLSHAW[9], b. Feb. 1, 1881.
1981 EUGENE, b. Sept. 7, 1883.
1982 JOHN RANDAL, b. Sept. 21, 1887.
1983 JOEL MURPHREE, b. Apr. 23, 1890.

**1408. Oliver Charles[8] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[7], *Henry*[6], *Henry*[5], *Thomas*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of London, England, born Feb. 14, 1847, at Barking, Essex, married, March 25, 1867, EMILY TURNER, born at Loughton, Essex, March 30, 1837, youngest daughter of John Gutteridge Turner and his wife, Mary, who was eldest daughter of William and Mary Cock* of Walthamstow.

Outside the demands of an active business life, Mr. Goldthwaite has found time to devote to scientific pursuits, which have been his recreation. He is a Fellow of the Entomological Society of London (F. E. S.), elected 1890; was for some years Hond. Secretary of the Walthamstow Microscopical and Natural History Society, and sometime vice-president of the City of London Entomological and Natural History Society. He has large and beautiful collections of specimens, such as moths and butterflies, gathered in different parts of England, where his holidays have been spent, his family entering heartily with him into this pursuit. Mr. Goldthwaite is also much interested in the study of coins, of which he has good knowledge, and has, to some extent, been a collector. He has his home at South Norwood and his business in London. His important assistance in many ways, towards furthering the objects of this Genealogy, has been noted elsewhere. (See also pp. 96, 97.) Children :

1984 HAROLD[9], b. Nov. 30, 1868, at Walthamstow. He is an artist, a landscape painter in oils. He was educated for his profession at

* William Cock was first cousin to Sir William Tite, Bart., for many years member of Parliament for Bath. Sir William was a distinguished architect, the Royal Exchange, London, was built from his designs.

the Walthamstow Art School and at the National Art Training School, South Kensington. His pictures are commended by the press, and the success he has already attained is shown by their having been accepted and hung during the present year (1898) at the exhibitions of the Royal Academy, Piccadilly, London; of the Royal Hibernian Academy, Dublin, and of the Society of Painters in Oils, Piccadilly, London.

1985 EDITH, b. Jan. 25, 1872, at Great Dover St., London.

1986 OLIVE, b. July 28, 1875, at Walthamstow.

1987 MARGARET EMILY, b. Mch. 25, 1880, at Walthamstow.

# NINTH GENERATION.

**1414. Chester C.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Benoni*[8], *Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Felt's Mills, Jefferson Co., N. Y., born in Great Bend, N. Y., June 28, 1839, married, April 27, 1868, MARGARET OLLEY of Great Bend, daughter of George and Ann (Hunty) Olley. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting in 1861, in Company B, 97th Regt. N. Y. Vols., and serving nearly four years till his discharge in 1865. He was in the battles of South Mountain, Antietam, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, the Wilderness, Spottsylvania Court House, Gettysburg, Petersburg, Weldon R. R., Pine Forks, and at Appomattox, where Gen. Lee surrendered. At the battle of Gettysburg he was taken prisoner and kept four days till released on parole. For twenty-five years since the war he has been a foreman on the Rome, Watertown & Ogdensburg R. R. Children :

1988 EVELYN TAMAR[10], b. Sept. 27, 1870; m. Aug., 1894, Phillips Fowler.
1989 GEORGE BENONI, b. Sept. 6, 1872; res. Watertown.
1990 FREDERIC OLLEY, b. Sept. 10, 1874; d. July 8, 1875.
1991 WALTER CLARK, b. Jan. 16, 1876.
1992 CHESTER ARTHUR, b. Aug. 31, 1878; d. Apr. 8, 1885.
1993 JAMES GARFIELD, b. May 9, 1881.
1994 HERBERT SPENCER, b. Apr. 23, 1883; d. June 9, 1887.
1995 GERTRUDE ANN, b. Oct. 27, 1890; d. Sept. 23, 1891.

**1416. William Wellington[9] Goldthwaite** (*Benoni*[8], *Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Black River, Jefferson Co., N. Y., born at Great Bend in that county Oct. 23, 1842, married Sept. 23, 1869, EMMA A. PETERSON, born at Watertown Apr. 1, 1847, daughter of A. M. Peterson. Mr. Goldthwaite was a soldier in the civil war, holding the rank of lieutenant. Children :

1996 FAY W.[10], b. March 21, 1872; d. June 13, 1890.
1997 E. MAY, b. May 26, 1876; d. Aug. 30, 1894.
1998 RUTH J., b. Aug. 18, 1888.

**1418. Charles H.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Benoni*[8], *Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Milwaukee, Wis., born in Jefferson Co., N. Y., June 25, 1849, married SUSAN FIDELIA GOLDTHWAITE, his 2d cousin, born Aug. 23, 1852, in Carson City, Mich., daughter of Orlando Goldthwaite. Children:

1999 GEORGE ARTHUR[10], b. Jan. 30, 1870; m. March 15, 1895, Eleanor Johnson; res. St. Paul, Minn.
2000 HARRY EARL, b. Oct. 5, 1872; res. Milwaukee.
2001 RUBY, b. Aug. 26, 1880; d. March 1, 1881.
2002 GRACE, b. July 17, 1883.

**1419. Joseph E.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Benoni*[8], *Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Carthage, Jefferson Co., N. Y., born at Great Bend, Nov. 15, 1851, married Aug. 31, 1870, MARTHA A. CHRISTMAN, born in the same town August 27, 1848, daughter of William and Sally Christman. She died April 22, 1896. Joseph E. is a conductor on the Rome, Watertown & Ogdensburg R. R. Children:

2003 FRANK C.[10], b. Aug. 23, 1874; d. Aug. 6, 1892.
2004 IDA M., b. April 14, 1876; d. Aug. 9, 1895.
2005 CHARLES H., b. Sept. 18, 1878.
2006 CLAUDE J., b. May 19, 1883.
2007 MAUDE O., b. Oct. 21, 1887.
2008 MABEL E., b. Oct. 21, 1887; d. Aug. 15, 1888.

**1421. Libbie P.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Benoni*[8], *Sylvester*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born at Great Bend, Jefferson Co., N. Y., Jan. 27, 1855, married Jan. 1, 1875, ABNER WADSWORTH, born in the same town June 30, 1853, son of P. H. Wadsworth. Residence, Great Bend. Children:

2009 ERNEST A.[10], b. May 3, 1876; d. July 20, 1895; killed by the cars.
2010 DE WITT C., b. Sept. 25, 1877; d. Oct. 30, 1896.
2011 CLARK B., b. Feb. 2, 1879.

2012 CAROLYN A., b. April 12, 1881.
2013 JUDSON W., b. July 15, 1886.

**1433. John George[9] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[8], *Thomas*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Minneapolis, Minn., born May 22, 1862, married April 17, 1884, MARIA WILLIAMS. Children:

2014 MCLEOD[10].
2015 VICTOR.
2016 FRANK.
2017 STERLING.
2018 DAUGHTER.

**1434. Frank Slocum[9] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[8], *Thomas*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Ottawa, Canada, born Nov. 4, 1863, married Sept. 13, 1893, AVALEENA FAIRCHILD MCDONALD, born May 5, 1873, at Marquette, Green Lake Co., Wis., daughter of Charles Carol and Margarette Emeline (Fairchild) McDonald. They have one child:

2019 FRANK MERLE[10], b. Nov. 21, 1894.

**1436. Myron Clark[9] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[8], *Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Hubbardston, Mich., born Nov. 18, 1854, married, Oct. 15, 1878, EMMA C. SMITH, born Apr. 8, 1856. Children:

2020 INFANT DAUGHTER[10], b. July 30, 1879; d. Aug. 14, 1879.
2021 MABEL ELINA, b. Aug. 3, 1887.

**1437. Susan Lenora[9] Goldthwaite** (*Oren*[8], *Oren*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Jan. 17, 1862, m. Feb. 28, 1882, ALBERT H. LATIMER, b. Apr. 7, 1856. Children:

2022 INFANT SON[10], b. Feb. 29, d. March 3, 1884.
2023 IRVIE EUGENE, b. Aug. 28, 1888.

**1455. George Edward[9] Goldthwaite** (*George*[8], *Ebenezer*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Batavia, Ill., born in Chicopee, Mass., Jan. 10, 1851, married, June 23, 1875, MARY AMANDA TABOR of Chicago, born in Dover

Plains, N. Y., December 23, 1853, daughter of Milton and Jane Maria (Humeston) Tabor. Children :

2024 FRANK EDWARD[10], b. April 1, 1876; d. same day.
2025 MABEL CLARA, b. Aug. 10, 1878.

**1471. William Morton Graves[9] Goldthwaite** (*Albert*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Alameda, Cal., born in South Hadley, Mass., Aug. 5, 1856, married, Sept. 23, 1879, MINNIE H. DODGE, born in Kenosha, Wis., June 21, 1858, daughter of Henry C. Dodge. He is an electrical engineer. Children :

2026 FINLEY STONE[10], b. Aug. 26, 1880.
2027 LILLIAN SEARLE, b. May 29, 1882; d. July 31, 1882.
2028 HENRY ADELBERT, b. Nov. 2, 1883; d. May 4, 1886.
2029 LESLIE EVERETT, b. July 22, 1885.
2030 NINA, b. Aug. 22, 1887.
2031 WALTER SCOTT, b. Nov. 29, 1888.
2032 IRENE, b. Jan. 4, 1893.
2033 HARTLAND DODGE, b. April 9, 1894.
2034 EDNA, b. June 7, 1896.

**1473. Luther Banks[9] Goldthwaite** (*Albert*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Alameda, Cal., born in South Hadley, Mass., January 29, 1861, married, June 7, 1893, HELEN LOUISA COBB, born February 27, 1862, at Northampton, daughter of George W. and Mary M. Cobb. She is a graduate (1887) of Mount Holyoke Seminary. Mr. Goldthwaite is an electrical engineer. He removed to California in 1887. Children :

2035 GARDNER COBB[10], b. May 19, 1894.

**1482. Minnie A.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Gilbert*[8], *Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Nov. 13, 1859, married, Jan. 1, 1879, FREDERICK L. RHODES. Resides Jamestown, N. Y. Children :

2036 MAUD[10], b. Dec. 18, 1879.
2037 BERTHA, b. June, 1881.
2038 LESTER, b. Jan., 1885.

**1483. Jennie S.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Gilbert*[8], *Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Feb. 23, 1862, married, Jan. 21, 1879, FRANK E. ARNOLD. Resides Portland, N. Y. Children:

2039 MABEL[10], b. Dec., 1881.
2040 HARRY, b. Dec., 1883.
2041 KITTIE, b. April 15, 1887; d. Feb. 12, 1889.
2042 LEWIS, b. Jan. 10, 1890.

**1484. Elizabeth M.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Gilbert*[8], *Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born Jan. 3, 1864, married, July 4, 1883, LEWIS MARSH. Resides Portland, N. Y. Children:

2043 RENA[10], b. June, 1884.
2044 EDITH, b. July, 1887.

**1491. Jerome C.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Norton*[8], *Alfred*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nunda, N. Y., born there September 13, 1867, married, Dec. 25, 1888, KITTIE CLOSE. Children:

2045 WILLIAM[10].
2046 HARRY.
2047 ETHEL.
2048 MILO.

**1584. Warren Putnam[9] Goldthwaite** (*Eliab*[8], *Eliab*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Salem, Mass., born Sept. 12, 1846, married, October 17, 1872, EMILY JANE HYDE of Annapolis, Md., daughter of Frederic Custis and Jane Bruce (Phelps) Hyde. Mrs. Goldthwaite's great-grandfather Hyde came from England to Annapolis, where he has many descendants. Children:

2049 GRACE EVELYN[10], b. Dec. 25, 1873, m. April 14, 1897, Charles Bennett Arrington, from Northwood, N. H., son of James and Annie (Bennett) Arrington; one child, Harold Raymond[11].
2050 CLARA MAY, born Sept. 12, 1878; m. Oct. 17, 1896, Henry Edward Buxton, born in Salem, son of Edward Hale and Julia A. (Brown) Buxton; one child, Lester Warren[11], b. May 23, 1897.
2051 LAURA JACOBS, b. Feb. 24, 1880; res. Salem.

**1629. Leland Howard[9] Goldthwaite** (*Francis*[8], *Zina*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Chicago, Ill., born in Newport, N. H., January 1, 1857, married, March 3, 1887, LIZZIE WHITE. His business has been shipping cattle to England. Before he was twenty-three years old he had crossed the Atlantic forty or fifty times. Children:

2052 LELAND H.[10], b. Oct. 4, 1884.

**1645. Charles Alvin[9] Goldthwaite** (*Samuel*[8], *Alvin*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Nashua, N. H., born May 7, 1858, in Smithfield, Lacrosse County, Wisconsin, married, Dec. 25, 1880, ETTA FREDELENA SHEDD, born in Rollinsford, N. H., May 7, 1862, daughter of George Frederic and Eliza Ann (Fogg) Shedd. He was educated in the public schools of Jerseyville, Ill., near which his parents were then living. In 1875 he came to his father's native State, New Hampshire, and settled in Nashua. He is a member of the Pilgrim Congregational church there; was one of the organizers of the Y. M. C. A., and held the position of director in the Association till he resigned in 1894. He has served in the city government of Nashua. He holds a position in a shoe manufacturing business. Children:

2053 CHARLES FREDERIC[10], b. Feb. 13, 1882.
2054 NAOMI MARGUERITE, b. Nov. 1, 1893.

**1654. Lilla Emogene[9] Goldthwaite** (*Francis*[8], *Stephen*[7], *Stephen*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Uxbridge, Mass., Feb. 6, 1866, married, August 22, 1883, BENJAMIN L. DRESSER, born Feb. 2, 1861, in Steuben, Maine, the son of Enoch Emerson and Ruth Ann (Clements) Dresser. They reside in Uxbridge. Children:

2055 ARTHUR GOLDTHWAITE[10], b. Aug. 2, 1884.
2056 ELLERY MILLEN, b. Sept. 5, 1885; d. Aug. 1, 1886.
2057 BURTIS EUGENE, b. Oct. 30, 1887.
2058 WILFRED CARLTON, b. Jan. 8, 1890.
2059 IRENE MARCIA, b. May 21, 1891.

**1698. Abel Gilbert[9] Goldthwaite** (*Elias*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Troy, N. Y., born in Sunderland, Vt., Apr. 1, 1837, married, May 1, 1857, KATE O'BRIEN. Mr. Goldthwaite is a draughtsman in the Tolhurst Machine Works, Troy. Children:

2060 FRED WALTER[10], b. Apr. 12, 1861; m. Sarah J. Lewar. They have one dau., Jessie Hope, b. Jan. 4, 1893. Res. Troy.

2061 BERT LOUIS, b. July 13, 1865; is a graduate of Albany Medical College, and since, a physician in Troy.

**1760. Charles Henry[9] Goldthwaite** (*William*[8], *Samuel*[7], *Ezekiel*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Ezekiel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Salem, married, Dec. 28, 1876, at Brighton, Mass., ELLEN VINING, born Apr. 7, 1846, daughter of Samuel Vining of Holbrook, Mass. Mr. Goldthwaite is a graduate of Harvard College, 1882, and was afterwards a teacher, spending several years abroad as a tutor in a private family, and devoting himself also to literary pursuits. Children:

2062 HARRY WALES[10], b. July 13, 1879.

2063 RALPH HARVARD, b. Sept. 17, 1882.

**1792. Frank Eugene[9] Goldthwaite** (*William*[8], *William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of New Orleans, La., born Sept. 23, 1854, married, Apr. 19, 1884, BEATRICE CORNU, born 1866, of French descent. He was educated at Baton Rouge Military University, and Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va.; has been in Government service, New Orleans Custom House, and was several years (1874–1890) in State militia; is now in the coffee and tea business. Children:

2064 FRANK JOSEPH[10], b. Sept. 1886; now in Jefferson College.

2065 ODETTE, b. 1889.

2066 ISABEL, b. 1892.

**1793. Warren Percival[9] Goldthwaite** (*Edward*[8], *William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Burlington, Iowa, born March 21, 1850, married, June 10, 1875, CLARA H. FREEMAN, born in New Jersey Jan. 10, 1851,

daughter of Alfred A. Freeman. He has been conductor on the C., B. & Quincy R. R. since 1874, and is one of the oldest and most popular conductors of that road. Children:

2067 THEODORE R.[10], b. Jan. 9, 1877.
2068 LESLIE PIKE, b. Feb. 16, 1879.
2069 WALTER FREEMAN, b. Nov. 22, 1883.

**1798. Frederic[9] Goldthwaite** (*George*[8], *William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born there Feb. 5, 1853, married, June 10, 1880, SARAH LYTLE, born in Maysville, Ky., Feb. 24, 1865, daughter of James T. and Margaret (Hazlett) Lytle. Mr. Goldthwaite spent several years of his earlier life in going about the world, residing for some time in India. Returning to America, he went upon the stage as an actor, first in San Francisco, and afterwards at the Union Square and other theatres in New York, taking various leading and juvenile parts, and playing in good companies in all the large cities for about fifteen years. He died May 11, 1892. His widow and daughter reside in Chicago. Child:

2070 GOLDIE D.[10], b. Feb. 5, 1883.

**1806. Florence Augusta[9] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[8], *William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Brooklyn, N. Y., May 10, 1868, married, Feb. 15, 1894, LEWIS B. MARVIN of Brooklyn. Children:

2071 LEWIS[10], b. July 19, 1895.
2072 EDNA, b. Nov. 27, 1897.

**1808. Charles Henry[9] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[8], *William*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Brooklyn, N. Y., born there Jan. 1, 1872, married, Sept. 18, 1895, MARY E. MALSAN of Albany, born July 23, 1876, who is, I am told, a descendant of Robert Morris, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. Children:

2073 GILBERT CHARLES[10], b. Oct. 28, 1897.

**1845. Ephraim S. Jones[9] Goldthwaite** (*Timothy*[8], *George W.*[7], *Lot*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Berwick, Me., born Jan. 18, 1850, married, Jan. 4, 1873, JOSEPHINE PERIGNY, who died Jan. 3, 1896. Mr. Goldthwaite is a manufacturer of tents and awnings in Berwick. Children:

2074 GEORGIETTA[10], b. June 3, 1874; m. June 3, 1893, Edwin Chapman.
2075 FLORENCE L., b. June 12, 1879.
2076 CHARLES S., b. May 25, 1887.

**1850. Mary Susan[9] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[8], *Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Medford, Mass., May 20, 1845, married, Jan. 7, 1868, GEORGE LUCIUS GOODALE, born in Lowell, Mass., March 7, 1844, son of Ora K. and Nancy Amanda (Howes) Goodale. Mr. Goodale served one year in the Civil War in the 43d Reg. Mass. Volunteers. Children:

2077 AGNES[10], b. June 20, 1871.
2078 CARRIE LOUISE, b. Jan. 8, 1876.
2079 JOSEPH GOLDTHWAITE, b. May 16, 1879; d. same day.
2080 GEORGE MORTIMER, b. May 16, 1879.

**1855. Joseph Cushing[9] Goldthwaite** (*David*[8], *Joseph*[7], *John*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Benjamin*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, born Aug. 6, 1852, married MARGARETTE SAVAGE of Boston, who died June 18, 1889, aged 33 yrs. 7 dys. Children:

2081 FLORENCE CUSHING[10], b. Jan. 13, 1875.
2082 ALBERT WARREN, b. May 14, 1876.
2083 MABEL EDITH, b. June 1, 1880.
2084 CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. July 5, 1884; d. June 17, 1885.

**1876. Charles L.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[8], *Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saco, Me., born July 21, 1854, married, June 26, 1880, FANNIE STEVENS, born in Somersworth, N. H., daughter of Y. S. Stevens. Children:

2085 BLANCHE BELLE[10], b. July 8, 1881.
2086 CHESTER KIMBALL, b. Sept. 22, 1887.

**1877. George E.[9] Goldthwaite** (*Charles*[8], *Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Saco, Me., born Oct. 22, 1861, married, Sept. 5, 1883, HATTIE A. LEAVITT, born in Saco June 21, 1863, daughter of Abiathar and Ann Leavitt. Child:

2087 JESSIE MAY[10], b. Feb. 21, 1890.

**1883. Edward Hill[9] Goldthwaite** (*Thomas*[8], *Thomas*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., married LILLY EMERY, daughter of Dea. Thomas and Lydia (Bunker) Emery. Children:

2088 ALICE LOUISE[10], d. y.
2089 ETHEL FLORENCE, d. y.
2090 LILLIAN EMERY.

**1908. Wright Wells[9] Goldthwaite** (*Christopher*[8], *George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Lynn, Mass., and Biddeford Pool, Me., born in Westerly, R. I., Nov. 11, 1859, married, Apr. 24, 1880, EMMA ESTELLA HUSSEY, born in Biddeford Oct. 3, 1858, daughter of John H. and Polly Johnson (Tarbox) Hussey, the latter a daughter of Joseph and Sally (Goldthwaite) Tarbox. Children:

2091 FRARY INEZ[10], b. Nov. 16, 1880.
2092 TRUMAN POST, b. Feb. 18, 1882.
2093 LYDIA EMMA, b. Feb. 5, 1884.
2094 SHIRLEY CASS, b. Oct. 13, 1885; d. Dec. 3, 1886.
2095 SARAH BELLE, b. Oct. 7, 1887.
2096 MIRANDA OLIVE, b. Nov. 1, 1890; d. Sept. 24, 1892.
2097 MARGUERITE, b. Dec. 28, 1892.
2098 STANTON ABBOTT, b. May 20, 1895.
2099 JUNE, b. June 26, 1897.

**1910. Frank Leslie[9] Goldthwaite** (*William*[8], *George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, born Aug. 3, 1858, married, June 7, 1887, CLARA BENSON DROWN, born Feb. 5, 1869. Since the death of his father he has been his successor as captain of the yacht *Glenesk* owned by Commodore Joseph W. Smith of Andover, with

whom he is associated in the collection, distribution, and delivery of good reading matter among the outlying islands, lighthouses, and life-saving stations of the Maine coast,—a work which has, within a few years, become largely extended. Children :

2100 GEORGE LESLIE[10], b. June 8, 1888.
2101 DWIGHT LUTHER, b. Sept. 28, 1895.

**1915. Gilbert Parker[9] Goldthwaite** (*Albert*[8], *George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, Me., born there Oct. 22, 1865, married, Dec. 26, 1893, GRACE BELLE GOLDTHWAITE, daughter of Lauriston Goldthwaite (see No. 1897). Children :

2102 ELSIE DEWEY[10], b. Apr. 2, 1895.
2103 DAVID NORMAN, b. Nov. 28, 1896.

**1916. Herman Preston[9] Goldthwaite** (*Albert*[8], *George*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, born there Oct. 6, 1871, married, Dec. 5, 1894, EMMA FLORA CURTIS, born June 16, 1877, daughter of John and Lizzie Curtis. Child :

2104 ETHEL CHRISTINE[10], b. Oct. 26, 1898.

**1927. Edward Wilbur[9] Goldthwaite** (*Tristram*[8], *Tristram*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford Pool, born March 24, 1865, married LYDIA SMITH. Children :

2105 FREDERICK ELMER[10], b. Jan. 18, 1888.
2106 TRISTRAM NATHANIEL, b. May 29, 1890.
2107 EDNA EVELYN, b. June 4, 1896.
2108 CAMILLA AUGUSTA, b. July 23, 1898.

**1928. Mary Elizabeth[9] Goldthwaite** (*Tristram*[8], *Tristram*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), born in Biddeford July 27, 1869, married, May 16, 1894, NELSON MERTON ORCUTT, born in Brooksville, Me., Oct. 25, 1869. They reside in Amesbury, Mass. Child :

2109 RAYMOND BLAKE[10], b. Oct. 13, 1897.

**1933. Carlton[9] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[8], *Philip*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., born there Jan. 2, 1860, married, Oct. 9, 1882, CARRIE B. BLATCHFORD, born in Boston Nov. 1, 1864, the daughter of Charles and Lucy Blatchford. Children:

2110 CHARLES B.[10], b. Mch. 18, 1883; d. Aug. 10, 1883.
2111 HELEN B., b. June 21, 1884; d. July 11, 1888.
2112 GEORGE L., b. Jan. 22, 1887.
2113 CARLTON E., b. Dec. 6, 1888.
2114 SUMNER, b. Jan. 11, 1891.
2115 LELAND S., b. Mch. 6, 1893; d. Oct. 18, 1895.

**1935. Frank Percy[9] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[8], *Philip*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., born there Dec. 18, 1865, married, Sept. 8, 1887, MARGARET ANDREWS, born at Manchester, Mass., Dec. 18, 1860, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Graham) Andrews. Mr. Goldthwaite died Oct. 14, 1894. His widow and children now live in her former home at Manchester. Mrs. Goldthwaite is a graduate of the Manchester High School, March 1, 1878. Children:

2116 FRANK LESTER[10], b. Aug. 29, 1887.
2117 FANNIE MAY, b. Oct. 27, 1888.

**1937. Harry[9] Goldthwaite** (*Philip*[8], *Philip*[7], *Philip*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., born there June 18, 1872, married, Feb., 1893, ROSA SHEEDY. Child:

2118 LEON J.[10], b. June 24, 1893.

**1943. John Frederic[9] Goldthwaite** (*George*[8], *George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Oct. 10, 1840, married, Dec. 3, 1862, MARY FALKER, born Jan. 13, 1846. She was sister of Sarah Falker, who married Andrew Goldthwaite, her husband's uncle. She died Apr. 29, 1892. Mr. Goldthwaite in his youth went to sea for a time; he afterwards lived for a number of years in Boston, whence he returned to his old home in Biddeford. He is an active citizen of the town, and was formerly president of its Board of Trade, which he was influential in or-

ganizing. He carries on a mercantile and insurance business, assisted in the former by his sons, and is also deputy sheriff of York county. Children :

2119 WALTER AUSTIN[10], b. July 29, 1865; d. Dec. 6, 1866.

2120 IRENE VANETTE, b. July 24, 1868; m. Mch. 4, 1891, John Robie; res. Boston; one son, Fred Arthur[11], b. June 16, 1892.

2121 FRED OPHIR, b. July 21, 1872.

2122 ARTIE BELLE, b. Mch. 27, 1874; m. June 29, 1895, Lewis H. Staples; res. Biddeford.

2123 GUY FALKER, b. July 20, 1877.

**1944. George Ibry[9] Goldthwaite** (*George*[8], *George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Biddeford, Me., born there Oct. 8, 1843, married LYDIA ELLEN BENSON of Kennebunk. Child :

2124 OLIN A.[10], b. 1871.

**1947. Warren[9] Goldthwaite** (*George*[8], *George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Malden, Mass., born in Biddeford, Me., Jan. 14, 1849, married, Dec. 24, 1869, ALICE LOUISA VANDERHOEF, born in New Brunswick, N. J., Feb. 26, 1850, daughter of Orrin J. and Eliza (Chase) Vanderhoef. Children :

2125 WARREN FOSTER[10], b. May 19, 1871; graduate of High School, 1887.

2126 CLARENCE HERBERT, b. Oct. 13, 1875; graduate of High School, 1892.

2127 ALICE MABEL, b. July 2, 1878; d. Oct. 13, 1880.

2128 LEONARD WELLMAN, b. Apr. 13, 1883.

2129 BERTHA LOUISA, b. Jan. 25, 1886.

**1951. Dr. Seth Vale[9] Goldthwaite** (*Joseph*[8], *George*[7], *Joseph*[6], *Philip*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *Thomas*[1]), of Boston, married 1st, MISS ARMOUR. He married 2d, his cousin, LAURA ETTA GOLDTHWAITE, daughter of George and Harriet (Huff) Goldthwaite. Dr. Goldthwaite spent some years at the West in earlier life, afterwards returning to Boston, where he began the study of medicine, and is now a physician there in successful practice. He has one son born at the West, by his 1st wife :

2130 VERE[10], a law student in Boston, 1895.

# ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

Page 61. Note on family of John Goldthwaite: Bristow and Patience, servants to John Goldthwaite, married Aug. 3, 1733 (*Boston Marriages*).

Page 71. No. 72 was daughter of No. 33 (see below).

Page 75, No. 33. The Quaker marriage certificate (Note, p. 71) of "Eunice Goldthoit" and Isaac Buffum, a copy of which I now have through the kindness of Mr. Charles Buffum, shows that Eunice was daughter of "Exekiel Goldthoit" (No. 33), there said to be of Mendon, which is in the immediate vicinity of Sutton. Isaac Buffum was son of Joseph Buffum, and a blacksmith. Mr. Caleb Buffum of Salem, genealogist of his family, says that Isaac Buffum lived on Boston street, Salem, dying about 1825. He left sons, Isaac and Ezekiel, and a daughter (Sarah) who continued to live together in the homestead, and were all unmarried. The sister survived her brothers, and left, by will, part of their property to the Friends' Society in Salem. Ezekiel Goldthwaite probably died not far from the time (1766) of this marriage, and it was his widow who married, in 1768, Thomas Legg. Legg is one of the prominent names of Mendon. The *Old Record* does not locate (at Sutton) Ezekiel Goldthwaite, as stated, p. 75, simply saying he "left no male heirs."

Page 83. Addition to Note: Among officers of the 50th regiment on half-pay, in 1758, was Joseph Goldthwaite, lieutenant. This was the regiment of Maj.-Gen. Shirley, and was broken up by its surrender to the French at Oswego, Aug. 14, 1756. (Vol. X, p. 282, Col. Hist. of

N. Y.) This date thus probably ends Capt. Joseph's service in the French and Indian War. He was again in Boston, Dec. 14th of the same year (probably earlier, also), as appears from the Selectmen's Records of that date (Vol. 19, p. 50), where he is called Capt. Joseph Goldthwaite, his title (by brevet) since the first Louisburg expedition. He is erroneously called Colonel, his service being confused with that of his son, Joseph, in Maine Hist. Soc. Coll., Oct., 1898.

Page 89, Note. Henry Barnes and Christian Arbuthnott had their marriage intention published Sept. 26, 1746.

Nathaniel Coffin and Elizabeth Barnes, intention published March 7, 1747. (*Boston Marriages.*)

Page 102, 1st line. Prefix **71** to Thomas Goldthwaite.

Page 133. The family of Samuel Goldthwaite is thus given in the recently-published records of Trinity church, Newport:

Samuel Goldthwaite and Elizabeth Mumford, married Oct. 31, 1759.

Samuel Goldthwaite and Amey Bardin, married Feb. 12, 1761, Amey being dau. of Charles and Ann (Carr) Bardin (m'd Sept. 18, 1735), one of whose other children was *Winkle Bardin*, bapt. May 15, 1743. Samuel and Amey had bapt.:

CHARLES, Aug. 24, 1763.
WILLIAM, May 5, 1765.
JOSEPH, July 31, 1769.
AMEY, Mch. 15, 1771.
ANNE, Oct. 25, 1772.
ANN, Nov. 1, 1774.
ELIZABETH, Apr. 22, 1777.
THOMAS, Nov. 1, 1777.
STEPHEN, Apr. 24, 1779.

Page 134, No. 111. The Kemble papers (Coll. N. Y. Hist. Soc.) show, under orders of Gen. Howe at Boston during the siege, that Michael B. Goldthwaite was appointed, Feb. 1, 1776, one of the mates or assistants in the Gen-

eral Hospital there, and that May 24, 1776, after the evacuation, he was with the British army at Halifax, where he was one of two appointed to remain with the sick and wounded in hospital at St. George's Island, one of them being ordered to reside constantly on the island.

Page 139, line 8, 1st word, *Kirtland* should be *Kirkland.*

# APPENDIX.

GOLDTHWAITE RECORD OF 1829.

LETTER OF MISS HANNAH GOLDTHWAITE GOWEN.

## GOLDTHWAITE RECORD,

*Written in 1829 by John Goldthwaite of Danvers, born 1771.*

(*See p. 183.*)

| | |
|---|---|
| Generations. 1 | THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT.<br>Came from England to Salem about the year 1640.<br>Settled and died in Salem (now Danvers). |
| Son of Thomas 2 | SAMUEL GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. Died 1718. |
| Sons of Samuel 3 | SAMUEL GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers.<br>NATH'L GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers.<br>JOHN GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Boston.<br>EZEKIEL GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. |
| Sons of Samuel 4 | THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers.<br>SAMUEL GOLDTHWAIT. Left no male heirs. |
| Sons of Thomas 5 | THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Springfield.<br>WILLIAM GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers.<br>JAMES GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers.<br>ELIJAH GOLDTHWAIT. Prest into the British Navy in Salem.<br>AARON GOLDTHWAIT. Died at sea.<br>BENJAMIN GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. |
| Son of Nath'l 4 | NATH'L GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. |
| Sons of Ezekiel 4 | SAMUEL GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Sutton.<br>JOSEPH GOLDTHWAIT. Left no male heir.<br>EZEKIEL GOLDTHWAIT. Left no male heir.<br>DAVID GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. |
| Sons of David 5 | DANIEL GOLDTHWAIT. Left no male heir.<br>JOHN GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Danvers. |
| Sons of Thomas* | THOMAS GOLDTHWAIT. At the West.<br>ELIJAH GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Granby.<br>JOHN GOLDTHWAIT. Settled near Columbus.<br>ERASTUS GOLDTHWAIT. Settled in Longmeadow. |

* Added by Erastus Goldthwaite of Longmeadow.

Letter of Miss Hannah Goldthwaite Gowen of Weston (No. 306), born 1774, died 1870. It is dated Weston, Oct., 1861, when she was past 87* :

DEAR ELLEN :

As I promised to give you a little sketch of your mother's ancestors that you were not acquainted with, you promised not to criticise the spelling and remember that the writer is past 80 years old. I will begin with Uncle Thomas Goldthwait, my grandfather's youngest brother and brother to your great-grandfather, who, in the time of the Revolution in 1776, commanded Fort Pownal on the Penobscot River, which I visited in 1800, and saw the entry that a large bear ran through when the family were at dinner. He had four daughters, viz.: Betsey, Esther, Katey, and Mary. Katey married Mr. Sylvester Gardner, father of Dr. Gardner of Trinity church, and grandfather to the present Mrs. Cushing; at his death, she married Mr. William Powell, father to Mrs. Jonathan Mason and Mrs. short Thomas Perkins — he was called short to distinguish him from Thomas Handiside (Perkins). After Mr. Powell's death, she went to England to visit her father, and my father took her home to England, as England was then called. Her other sisters never married. Your mother was called after her sister, Esther Goldthwait. After awhile Mrs. Powell returned to America, where she died in her house in Beacon street, leaving a handsome fortune.

Philip Goldthwait, a brother to my mother, went to England in 1774 and bought an annuity in the King's household, and became one of the Gentlemen of the bedchamber, and when my father was in London he attended a christening of one of the royal babies with my uncle.

---

* This letter, with one or two slight and unimportant omissions, is given entire, as in the copy furnished by Miss Ingersoll. As may be seen by reference to the foregoing records, several members of families are left out, and some of the statements are inaccurate. It is, however, correct in the main, and is interesting as the account of one who was contemporary with many of the persons mentioned.

Burrel Goldthwait, another brother, was an eminent surgeon, and attended the army in 1771 at the taking of Louisburg. He married a lady of note in that part of the world, became a widower, and, at the close of the war, returned home, married again a Miss Langdon of Portsmouth, N. H., and settled in Boston till the war of 1776 called him again to the army, where he died; his wife and little daughter returned to Portsmouth; he left her handsomely provided for; the daughter married Mr. Gardner of Bath, Me.

John Goldthwait, another brother, commanded a man-of-war in the American war of 1776, and was kept a prisoner in England until peace was declared, when he returned home to die.

Joseph Goldthwait, another brother, whose letters you read, married a Miss Hannah Bridgham of Barre, for whom I was named, in the time of the Seage. He bought the house where Dr. White now lives, and there she died; of the house I mean the old house.

Samuel Goldthwait, another brother, you know as Mrs. Phillips' father, married a Miss Burdine of Rhode Island. They lived in Newport, where I visited them in 1779, with my mother, and then made a visit to Mrs. Silvester Gardner. Mrs. Goldthwait died there. He then went to Baltimore, where my brother John died at his house.

Benjamin Goldthwait, another brother, never left Boston, but married a Miss Sally Dawes. He had children, Sally, Hannah, Martha, Susanna, Polly, Mary, and your dear mother, Esther, and two sons, Ezekiel and Benjamin. Ezekiel was burned on an Election Day, playing with squibs on the Common. He was eight or ten years old. Benjamin married Miss Hannah Dawes; at his death, she married Judge Newcomb of Keene, as you know. Martha married George Ingersoll of the army. Susanna married James Lanman, Deacon of Brattle Street church; many years after his death she became the second wife of Mr. John Dorr. Sally married an English officer, Mr. Abdell, and at his death married Dr. Charles Adams of Keene. Polly died very young.

Mary died, unmarried. Esther married Mr. John Dorr — was his first wife.

Sally Goldthwait, my mother's eldest sister, married a gentleman by the name of Williams, a merchant of London, where she lived; she had no children. She came to America in 1779 to visit mother. I never saw her again. She died in England.

Martha Goldthwait, my mother, the youngest daughter, married Dr. Joseph Gowen, who studied medicine with her brother, Dr. Burrel Goldthwait, in Boston, in 1774. They had eleven children. I am the only one left.

This finishes your mother's immediate family. I will now try and give you a sketch of Uncle Ezekiel Goldthwait's family, my great-uncle. Mr. Ezekiel Goldthwait was brother to my grandfather; married a Miss Betsey Lewis, sister to my grandmother, who was Martha Lewis, young ladies of note in those days; four children; Betsey, the eldest, married Rev. Mr. Commings, minister of the Old South church in Boston; at the death of Mr. Commings, she married the Rev. Mr. Bacon, who took her first husband's place in the church, where he preached till the war broke out, when he removed to Stockbridge. They had but one son, Ezekiel G. Bacon, who studied law in Portland while I was there; he afterwards became a member of Congress. Catharine Goldthwait, their second daughter, married Mr. Jonathan Williams; had one son, Jack Williams, who has the pictures. . . . Peggy Goldthwait married a Mr. Williams, brother to Jonathan; they had one daughter, Betsey. When they married they lived in great style, kept their carriage, and owned the house at the head of Winter street, afterwards owned by Mr. Samuel Brick, where the stone houses now stand.

Sally Goldthwait, the youngest daughter, married a Mr. Edwards, a lawyer of note. He lived near her father's below the Mill Bridge. Their father owned half the north end of Boston, which was then the court end. Mr. Elliot, I believe, lives there now. Their garden extended from Middle street

to Front street. They had no son. So much for Uncle Ezekiel — your mother's brother was named for him.

They* had two sisters; one married a Dr. Sherban and lived on Back street, and a great landholder. He was grandfather to the Miss Sherbans that visit Mary in Dorchester; she will tell you; they were cousins to my mother, and people of wealth and consequence.

H. GOLDTHWAIT GOWEN.

NOTE. — As appears from Schenectady, N. Y., records, Dr. Michael Burrell Goldthwaite (No. 111), had had as 2d wife, Margarita Farley, whom he married Feb. 3, 1761, perhaps the daughter, Margarietje, bapt. Oct. 9, 1737, of Johannes Fairly of that town. His two marriages, at New York, 1759, and at Schenectady, 1761, tend to confirm Miss Gowen's statement of his being at that period with the Colonial army, which probably brought him to those parts. Note also her allusion to his marriage "in that part of the world." The family account, also, of his younger brother, Thomas, (No. 113,) as to his being a sailor, etc., finds confirmation in the *Life of Esek Hopkins*, commander of the Continental Navy, 1775 to 1778, where (page 138) Thomas Goldthwaite is found among signers, in 1776, to a petition of sailors and marines in service on the *Brig Cabot* of that navy. These vessels made extended cruises, and saw hard fighting, in some of which, probably, Thomas, as already found, was taken prisoner (see p. 135).

---

* Meaning Joseph[4], Ezekiel[4], Thomas[4]. As these, with other brothers not here mentioned, had several sisters, it would be interesting to know which of them was the second of the two whose memory alone survived in Miss Gowen's tradition.

# INDEX I.

COMPRISING ALL BEARING THE NAME OF GOLDTHWAITE, HOWEVER SPELLED.

---


Aaron, 71, 80, 81, 116, 181, 253, 351.
Abbie F., 259.
Abbie Sophia, 237, 300.
Abby Ann, 262.
Abby Isabel, 245.
Abel Gilbert, 303, 338.
Abigail, 63, 74, 107, 112, 130, 159, 180, 189, 190, 204, 235, 264, 297.
Abigail, Mrs., 166, 237.
Abigail, Ann, 264, 322.
Abigail King, 230.
Abigail Wade, 257, 312.
Abraham W., 165.
Ada Leora, 306.
Ada H., 297.
Adaline Clark, 178, 248.
Adam, 261.
Adam Billings, 186.
Addie, 278, 308.
Addie Isabel, 297.
Addison Pearl, 307.
Addison Pierce, 247, 306.
Adelaide, 253, 326.
Adeline Augusta, 232.
Adelbert, 285.
Adelbert Ambrose, 278.
Adelbert Stanley, 234.
Adin, 237, 299.
Agnes, 28.
Albert, 206, 211, 237, 247, 265, 282, 283, 293, 324.
Albert Francis, 292.
Albert Hebard, 230.
Albert Oliver, 294.
Albert Warren, 340.
Albion, 266, 325.
Alexander, 189, 258, 264, 314, 321.
Alexander T., 318.
Alfred, 153, 199, 211, 258, 284, 316.
Alfred Martin, 316.
Alfredien, 278.
Alisone, 30.
Alice, 30, 216, 253, 321.
Alice Comings, 296.
Alice Francelia, 306.
Alice Jeanette, 232.
Alice Lincoln, 315.
Alice Louise, 341.
Alice Mabel, 344.
Allen, 311.
Alma, 289.
Almira, 255.
Almon, 307.
Alonzo, 256, 266, 326.
Alonzo Jacob, 247.
Alva Thompson, 292.
Alvin, 163, 235.
Alvira Williams, 235.
Alwilda A., 234.
Amanda, 231.
Ambrose, 276.
Amelia, 246.
Amelia P., 181, 252.
Amey, 346.
Amos, 169, 242.
Amy, 133.
Andrew, 248, 267, 307, 327, 343.
Angelia, 326.
Angie Belle, 279.
Ann, 346.
Ann A., 181.
Ann Eliza, 308.

Anna, 107, 116, 160, 181, 182, 206, 267.
Annah Mary, 299.
Anne, 32, 33, 203, 272, 346.
Anne Esther, 146, 199.
Anne Wilson, 274.
Annie Dalton, 253.
Annie Edith, 299.
Annie L., 261.
Annie Laurie, 312.
Annie Louise, 317.
Annzoa, 187.
Archibald Campbell, 271.
Archie, 280.
Archie D., 307.
Arnold, 235, 297.
Artemas Hatch, 247, 306.
Arthur, 276, 324.
Arthur Brigham, 239.
Arthur Francis, 309.
Arthur Peabody, 310.
Arthur Taylor, 283.
Artie Belle, 344.
Asenath, 163.
Augusta, 233.
Austin D., 239.
Austin Howard, 292.
Barbara, 29.
Bede Alma, 307.
Belle, 213, 314, 327.
Belle Orinda, 323.
Benjamin, 61, 69, 71, 78, 80, 81, 83, 107, 108, 112, 118, 119, 120, 124, 126, 133, 134, 135, 161, 173, 186, 187, 192, 194, 233, 259, 262, 351, 353.
Benjamin, Mrs., 123.
Benjamin F., 181.
Benjamin Franklin, 231, 293.
Benjamin Wormstead, 250, 309.
Benoni, 165, 206, 277.
Berenice Frances, 315.
Bernice, 279.
Berry Wilbur, 311.
Bert Louis, Dr., 338.
Bertha Angelia, 307.
Bertha E., 306.
Bertha Frances, 304.
Bertha Louisa, 344.
Bertram Stanfield, 309.
Bessie Dora, 285.
Bessie Florence, 310.
Betsey, 115, 119, 160, 184, 185, 186, 231, 253, 352, 354.
Betsey W., 119.
Beulah, 116, 164, 177, 179.
Blanche, 314.
Blanche Avenella, 329.
Blanche Belle, 340.
Blanche Emma, 307.
Bonnie Starrett, 309.
Bradley Darr, 249.
Burrell, 353, 354.
Byron, 279, 301.
Calista, 176.
Calvin, 112, 175, 235, 247, 298.
Camilla Augusta, 342.
Carl Edward, 311.
Carlton, 325, 343.
Carlton E., 343.
Caroline, 214, 263, 290.
Caroline Augusta, 232.
Caroline B., 268.
Carrie, 279, 327.
Carrie Mason, 251, 310.
Cassandra Leet, 308.
Catharine, 98, 142, 162, 186, 261, 354.
Catharine Louisa, 146, 197.
Catherine Wentworth, 318.
Cecil Wilhelmina, 329.
Charity, 81, 108.
Charles, 132, 149, 168, 173, 182, 187, 197, 203, 241, 244, 253, 256, 260, 263, 266, 289, 295, 311, 317, 346.
Charles A., 250.
Charles Alvin, 208, 337.
Charles Augustus, 160, 233, 295.
Charles B., 234, 343.
Charles Bellshaw, 269, 329, 330.
Charles Benjamin, 257, 313.
Charles Bertram, 304.
Charles Brown, 251.

Charles Calvin, 247.
Charles Dennison, 232, 294.
Charles Edward, 210, 259, 281.
Charles Elliott, 282.
Charles Emerson, 247, 305.
Charles Everett, 292.
Charles Francis, 306.
Charles Franklin, 340.
Charles Frederic, 329, 337.
Charles George, 275.
Charles H., 259, 264, 277, 279, 301, 320, 326, 333.
Charles Henry, 97, 204, 245, 248, 275, 282, 304, 308, 314, 338, 339.
Charles Herbert, 317.
Charles Johnson, 258, 315, 316.
Charles L., 321, 340.
Charles Lickey, 271.
Charles Morton, 230, 292.
Charles Pinkham, 268, 328.
Charles S., 340.
Charles Samuel, 320.
Charles Summer, 253, 311.
Charles W., 319.
Charles Wesley, 262, 319.
Charley, 236.
Charlotte, 176, 223.
Charlotte Eliza, 262.
Chena Jessie, 241.
Chester Arthur, 332.
Chester C., 277, 332.
Chester Kimball, 340.
Chloe, 164, 168, 235, 242.
Chloe A., 169.
Christiana Grow, 178.
Christiana Rose, 181, 252.
Christopher Marsh, 265, 323.
Cimon, 155, 215.
Clara, 185, 203, 260, 276, 285.
Clara Ann Tarlton, 197.
Clara Elizabeth, 295.
Clara Estelle, 298.
Clara Etta, 320.
Clara Lucilla, 280.
Clara May, 314, 336.
Clara P., 301.
Clare, 32.
Clarence, 325.
Clarence Edward, 295.
Clarence Herbert, 344.
Clarence Vincent, 309.
Clarence Walter, 292.
Clarinda, 187.
Clarinda J., 259.
Clarissa O., 259.
Claude J., 333.
Clinton, 279.
Constantine, 166, 239.
Cora, 325.
Cora A., 328.
Cora Ann, 306.
Cora F., 318.
Cora Olive, 294.
Corinne, 312.
Craven, 301.
Cynthia, 172.
Dale W., 301.
Danforth Newcomb, 318.
Daniel, 78, 112, 118, 169, 170, 182, 184, 186, 243, 255, 256, 266, 311, 351.
Daniel Alden, 185, 259.
David, 53, 57, 76, 114, 168, 177, 184, 240, 256.
David Ezekiel, 48, 262, 318.
David Norman, 342.
Delphine, 312.
Dennison Wallace, 160, 232, 233.
Diana Betsey, 178.
Dolly Maria, 181, 252.
Dora K., 285.
Dorathe, 32.
Dorinda, 176, 177, 307.
Dorithie, 33.
Du Val Radford, 275.
Dwight Luther, 342.
E. May, 333.
Earl, 304.
Ebenezer, 62, 63, 80, 100, 101, 112, 149, 150, 153, 173, 204, 209, 210, 233, 243, 276, 280.
Ebenezer Gardner, 173.

Edgar Louis, 213, 289.
Edgar R., 242, 302.
Edith, 176, 277, 289, 307, 314, 321, 331.
Edith Maree, 302.
Edmund W., 297.
Edna, 335.
Edna Evelyn, 342.
Edna Tombs, 295.
Edward, 29, 292.
Edward A., 181.
Edward Augustus, 253, 310.
Edward Chandler, 257, 312.
Edward Henry, 197.
Edward Hill, 321, 341.
Edward McBride, 265.
Edward Nesbitt, 275.
Edward Onville, 233, 295.
Edward Stuart, 309.
Edward Warren, 210, 282.
Edward Wilbur, 325, 342.
Edwin, 259.
Eldora Frances, 291.
Eleanor, 178.
Electa Lovisa, 175, 246.
Eli, 101.
Eliab, 160, 231, 292.
Eliab Putnam, 231, 293.
Elias, 170, 243.
Elias Gilbert, 243, 303.
Elijah, 71, 103, 106, 107, 108, 116, 153, 155, 210, 212, 351.
Elisha W., 259.
Eliza, 187, 190, 244, 262, 303.
Eliza A., 248.
Eliza Ann, 230.
Eliza Emma, 247.
Eliza Jane, 262.
Eliza Parkhurst, 232.
Eliza Pitman, 251.
Eliza Putnam, 257.
Elizabeth, 29, 31, 33, 38, 46, 51, 52, 53, 62, 63, 64, 69, 71, 81, 83, 87, 88, 96, 97, 98, 100, 106, 107, 127, 132, 137, 149, 162, 166, 179, 230, 263, 267, 278, 291, 312, 346.
Elizabeth Adams, 180.
Elizabeth Barker, 250.
Elizabeth Brown, 251.
Elizabeth Holt, 250.
Elizabeth M., 284, 336.
Ella, 322.
Ella Asenath, 281.
Ella E., 277.
Ella Pratt, 294.
Ella Robinson, 295.
Ellen, 33.
Ellen, Mrs., 162.
Ellen Lucilla, 282.
Ellen Maria, 231, 237.
Ellen Stella, 316.
Ellen Wallach, 275.
Ellery Millen, 237, 300.
Ellinor, 32.
Elmer Austin, 310.
Elmira, 260, 267.
Elsie Dewey, 342.
Elvira, 178.
Emeline, 266.
Emeline Augusta, 210, 281.
Emeline Dennison, 232.
Emerson, 260.
Emery Austin, 175, 246.
Emil Valentine, 305.
Emily, 153, 204, 214, 238.
Emily Henderson, 294.
Emma, 259, 314, 321, 325.
Emma A., 277.
Emma Frances, 293.
Emma L., 299.
Emma Malvina, 320.
Emma Savilla, 298.
Ephraim S. Jones, 318, 340.
Erastus, 71, 106, 155, 183, 213, 351.
Ernest Bruce, 302.
Ervin Francis, 322.
Esther, 57, 76, 98, 107, 117, 120, 124, 134, 143, 186, 188, 194, 352, 353, 354.
Esther Cleveland, 295.
Esther Minerva, 210, 281.
Ethel, 317, 336.

Ethel Christina, 342.
Ethel Elizabeth, 329.
Ethel Florence, 341.
Ethel Leonora, 279.
Etta, 317.
Eugene, 279, 301, 330.
Eunice, 71, 75, 120, 162, 168, 184, 241, 255, 256, 265, 309, 345.
Eunice, Mrs., 165.
Eunice D., 255.
Eva, 279, 307, 314, 325.
Eva May, 295.
Evelyn A., 328.
Evelyn Tamar, 332.
Everard, 327.
Everett, 267.
Everett Burnham, 292.
Ezekiel, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 56, 58, 61, 62, 63, 74, 75, 77, 78, 79, 81, 84, 87, 90, 97, 98, 99, 113, 115, 116, 120, 122, 134, 141, 179, 345, 351, 353, 354.
Ezra, 181.
Fannie, 213, 289, 321.
Fannie A., 259.
Fannie Mary, 241.
Fannie May, 325, 343.
Fay W., 333.
Florence, 213, 325.
Florence Augusta, 314.
Finley Smith, 283.
Finley Stone, 335.
Flavel, 159, 217.
Florence Augusta, 339.
Florence Cushing, 340.
Florence L., 340.
Florence Lillian, 295.
Frances, 30, 32, 33, 279.
Frances Cornelia, 299.
Frances Mary Ann, 135.
Frances Montrasure Anne Langdon, 83.
Francis, 32, 34, 182, 253, 289.
Francis Cazneau, 232.
Francis Domer, 303.
Francis Howard, 235, 296.
Francis Huntress, 300.
Francis Jerome, 237, 299.
Francis Joseph, 249, 308.
Francis Otis, 230, 292.
Frank, 325, 328, 334.
Frank A., 306.
Frank Alonzo, 234.
Frank Bennett, 216.
Frank C., 333.
Frank Clarence, 318.
Frank E., 253.
Frank Edelbert, 298.
Frank Edward, 335.
Frank Eugene, 312, 338.
Frank Henry, 250, 309.
Frank Joseph, 338.
Frank Leslie, 324, 341.
Frank Lester, 343.
Frank Merle, 334.
Frank Percy, 325, 343.
Frank Slocum, 278, 334.
Frank W., 301.
Franklin, 238, 307.
Franklin Calvin, 247.
Frantz Ossian, 237, 301.
Frary Inez, 341.
Franncis, 31.
Fred A., 242.
Fred Newcomb, 318.
Fred Newhall, 295.
Fred Ophir, 344.
Fred Walter, 338.
Fred Warren, 311.
Freddie Arthur, 233.
Frederic, 187, 312, 339.
Frederic A., 284.
Frederic Elmer, 342.
Frederic H., 261.
Frederic Hubbard, 304.
Frederic Olley, 332.
Frederic Parker, 232.
Freeman, 238.
Gardner Cobb, 335.
George, 29, 100, 101, 146, 150, 165, 182, 189, 199, 203, 204, 206, 210, 237, 260, 261, 271, 275, 283, 326, 327, 344.
George, Hon., 200.

George, Judge, 271.
George A., 267, 285, 327.
George Albert, 324.
George Arthur, 333.
George B., 277.
George Benoni, 332.
George C., 248, 295.
George Dana, 258, 317.
George E., 168, 321, 341.
George Edgar, 289.
George Edward, 181, 252, 281, 334.
George Emery, 246, 305.
George F., 258, 314.
George Fisk, 262; 319.
George Fordyce, 189, 265.
George Franklin, 312.
George Gardner, 245.
George Hobart, 265, 322.
George Ibry, 326, 344.
George L., 343.
George Leslie, 342.
George M., 301.
George Otis, 233.
George Peabody, 233, 294.
George Raymond, 295.
George Snow, 280.
George Tarleton, 270.
George Thomas, 257, 312, 316.
George Timothy, 316.
George W., 297.
George Warren, 280.
George Washington, 119, 185, 186, 260.
Georgeanna Bagley, 250.
Georgiana, 237.
Georgie Alice, 328.
Georgietta, 340.
Gershom Chapin, 168.
Gertrude, 301.
Gertrude Adelaide, 316.
Gertrude Ann, 332.
Gilbert, 293, 322.
Gilbert Charles, 339.
Gilbert Nelson, 211, 284.
Gilbert Parker, 324, 342.
Gladelia, 259.
Goldie D., 339.
Gordon, 278.
Grace, 234, 333.
Grace Belle, 322, 324, 342.
Grace Evelyn, 336.
Grace Mildred, 295.
Graham Witherspoon, 271.
Guy Falker, 344.
Guy Garfield, 316.
Hallie F., 306.
Hannah, 53, 57, 62, 66, 75, 76, 98, 107, 108, 109, 112, 114, 117, 120, 123, 125, 130, 134, 150, 162, 163, 164, 184, 191, 204, 236, 254, 261, 353.
Hannah Alden, 262, 319.
Hannah Augusta, 249.
Hannah Billings, 186.
Hampton Vose, 257.
Hanson, 311.
Harmon Reasoner, 291.
Harold, 304, 309, 330.
Harriet, 174, 293, 296.
Harriet A., 264, 321.
Harriet Augusta, 267.
Harriet E., 211.
Harriet Ermina, 285.
Harriet Gardner, 173.
Harriet Irene, 210.
Harriet Maria, 233.
Harriet Pamelia, 232, 294.
Harriet West, 266.
Harriett Josephine, 326.
Harrison, 266, 321, 325.
Harry, 289, 311, 326, 336, 343.
Harry Earl, 333.
Harry Franklin, 295.
Harry Johnson, 304.
Harry Milton, 314.
Harry Wales, 338.
Hartland Dodge, 335.
Harvey, 166, 238.
Hattie Bruell, 322.
Hattie Irene, 283.
Hazel, 292.
Helen, Mrs., 258, 317.

Helen B., 343.
Helen L., 301.
Helen Louise, 309.
Helen Maria, 210, 211, 251, 284, 309.
Hellen, 32.
Heman, 186, 261.
Henry, 33, 96, 98, 203, 237, 265, 266.
Henry, Dr., 198, 270.
Henry, Lieut., 148.
Henry Adelbert, 335.
Henry Austin, 211, 283.
Henry Barnes, 146, 149, 196, 198, 204.
Henry Charles, 275.
Henry Eugene, 237, 301.
Henry Francis, 292.
Henry Franklin, 283.
Henry Gardner, 320.
Henry McIntire, 282.
Herbert, 280, 321, 325.
Herbert Armistead, 274.
Herbert, John, 305.
Herbert Spencer, 332.
Herman P., 318.
Herman Preston, 324, 342.
Herven G., 301.
Hiram, 169, 267.
Hitte, 106.
Homer De Kalb, 289.
Hopestill, 114, 178.
Horace Thomas, 321.
Hosea, 165.
Howard, 314.
Howard B., 301.
Howard Henry, 213, 289.
Howard Mills, 285.
Hugh de, 14, 15, 17.
Ida, 308.
Ida Belle, 314.
Ida Grover, 324.
Ida Julia, 323.
Ida M., 333.
Ina Stanton, 241.
Inez Isabelle, 315.
Inez Miranda, 323.
Ingalls, 307.
Ira Persons, 235, 298.
Ira William, 306.
Irene, 263, 335.
Irene Mattie, 295.
Irene Vanette, 344.
Irving, 314.
Isabel, 29, 30, 32, 33, 338.
Isabella, 285.
Isabella Sarah, 323.
Isabelle A., 297.
Isannah Ellen, 231.
Ivy, 327.
Jacob, 74, 75, 80, 81, 114, 118, 119, 178, 184, 185, 257.
Jacob, Capt., 187.
Jacob C., 248.
Jaine, 33.
James, 71, 107, 164, 177, 190, 351.
James B., 268, 328.
James Caughey, 216.
James Edward, 265, 324.
James Garfield, 317, 332.
James Granville, 248, 308.
James Henry, 210, 259.
James M., 292.
James Sweetzer, 289.
James Wade, 257.
James Walter, 294.
James Wesley, 232, 293.
James Wilburn, 328.
Jane, 30, 32, 58, 62, 95, 97, 98, 223.
Jane A., 174.
Jane M., 162.
Janete, 31.
Jean, 271.
Jeanette, 238.
Jeanette Hills, 283.
Jenet, 31.
Jennie, 326.
Jennie L., 328.
Jennie Leslie, 310.
Jennie S., 284, 336.
Jerome B., 248.
Jerome C., 284, 336.
Jerome Ibry, 326.
Jesse, 110, 168, 169, 241.

Jesse N., 329.
Jessie A., 301.
Jessie Grace, 329.
Jessie Hope, 338.
Jessie May, 341.
Joanna, 213.
Joanna Abba, 175.
Joel, 116, 181, 250, 251.
Joel Addison, 310.
Joel Ernest, Dr., 251, 310.
Joel Murphree, 330.
Johannes, 28.
John, 19, 28, 29, 30, 31, 51, 53, 58, 59, 61, 69, 75, 78, 83, 98, 100, 106, 108, 109, 117, 118, 120, 126, 127, 130, 146, 153, 162, 166, 181, 182, 183, 185, 187, 190, 195, 197, 198, 214, 238, 250, 251, 255, 256, 258, 314, 328, 345, 351, 353.
John, Capt., 187, 258, 316.
John Arnold, 234.
John Bolt, 264, 321.
John Cummings, 268, 328.
John Emerson, 247.
John Forrest, 256.
John Francis, 321.
John Frederic, 326, 343.
John George, 195, 278, 334.
John Henry, 257.
John Louis, 289.
John Olmstead, 309.
John Pelatiah, 163.
John Randal, 196, 268, 330.
John Shawhan, 316.
John Turner, 175, 246.
John Wesley, 155, 213, 216.
John Witherspoon, 198, 269.
Jonathan, 69, 74, 75, 105, 108, 113, 161.
Jonathan Hale, 159, 224.
Jonathan Marble, 160, 232.
Jony, 31.
Joseph, 57, 61, 74, 75, 76, 81, 84, 86, 100, 110, 112, 113, 119, 121, 125, 128, 130, 131, 132, 133, 136, 172, 186, 189, 190, 206, 230, 260, 261, 264, 267, 277, 279, 345, 346, 351, 353.
Joseph, Dr., 166, 170, 243.
Joseph Alexander, 179, 248.
Joseph Cushing, 319, 340.
Joseph E., 277, 333.
Joseph Emerson, 160, 231.
Joseph Ezra, 267.
Joseph Fairfield, 268, 329.
Joseph Gleason, 187, 262.
Joseph Graham, 199, 271.
Joseph Ibry, 267, 326.
Joseph Lorraine, 262, 318.
Joseph Lyman, 232.
Joseph Rockwood, 257.
Joseph W., 248.
Joseph Warren, 233, 294.
Josiah, 164.
Josiah M., 237.
Julia, 235.
Julia Anne, 257.
Julia E., 234.
Julia Flora, 246.
Julian, 177, 307.
June, 341.
Katey, 352.
Katey Frances, 318.
Katherine, 87, 95, 139, 227, 228, 309.
Kenneth Ward, 305.
Laura, 168, 178, 240, 266.
Laura A., 248.
Laura Ann, 243.
Laura Etta, 326, 344.
Laura Jacobs, 336.
Laura Jane, 233.
Laura Mira, 295.
Laura Pearl, 329.
Lauriston, 342.
Lauriston Ward, 264, 322.
Lawrence Winslow, 250, 309.
Leafy E., 307.
Lee Washington, 271.
Leland H., 337.
Leland Howard, 296, 337.
Leland S., 343.
Lelia, 322.

Lelia A., 301.
Lelia Darrah, 326.
Lena Hayes, 319.
Leon J., 343.
Leonard, 177.
Leonard Wellman, 344.
Leslie Everett, 335.
Leslie H., 328.
Leslie Pike, 339.
Lewis Fairfield, 329.
Libbie P., 277.
Lilla Emogene, 299, 337.
Lillian, 314.
Lillian Emery, 341.
Lillian G., 306.
Lillian Isabel, 324.
Lillian May, 325.
Lillian Searle, 335.
Lillie May, 302.
Lilly, 270.
Lizzie, 180, 233, 295.
Lizzie E., 258.
Lois, 75, 103, 105, 120, 153, 187, 195.
Loren E., 211, 283.
Loring, 186.
Lot, 119, 185.
Louis Clarence, 232.
Louisa, 195, 241, 259.
Louisa Ann, 196.
Louise Mary, 244.
Lovina, 164.
Luce, 31.
Lucian, 238, 302.
Lucie Sophia, 283.
Lucille Armistead, 274.
Lucinda, 116, 179.
Lucinda Dodge, 180.
Lucinda Estelle, 326.
Lucinda Munroe, 160.
Lucy, 103, 106, 108, 110, 152, 153, 155, 167, 216, 243, 266.
Lucy Ann, 233.
Lucy M., 301.
Lucy Maria, 232.
Luther, 116, 180.
Luther M., 180.
Luther Banks, 283.
Lydia, 55, 72, 109, 114, 168, 235, 243, 296.
Lydia Ann, 318.
Lydia C., 259.
Lydia Elizabeth, 303.
Lydia Emma, 341.
Lydia Maria Phippen, 231.
Mabel, 234.
Mabel Clara, 335.
Mabel E., 333.
Mabel Edith, 340.
Mabel Elina, 334.
Mabel Ethel, 307.
Mabel Johnson, 250.
Mabel Rose, 295.
McLeod, 334.
Maggie, 278.
Marcia, 295.
Marcus Tullius, 238.
Margaret, 29, 31, 62, 87, 140, 155, 181, 289.
Margaret Emily, 331.
Marguerite, 341.
Maria, 163, 165, 230, 238.
Maria J., 234.
Marian, 309.
Marie, 31.
Mariella, 252.
Marietta, 186, 260, 293.
Martha, 81, 83, 84, 87, 99, 130, 133, 134, 136, 139, 192, 259, 263, 353, 354.
Martha, Mrs., 127.
Martha Ann, 267, 327.
Martha Chapin, 230.
Martha Clarissa, 210, 211.
Martha Emily, 216.
Martha Evelyn, 232.
Martha Jane, 264, 320.
Martha T., 190.
Martin, 174, 255.
Martin V. B., 162.
Mary, Mrs., 266, 326.

Mary, 53, 55, 62, 63, 67, 70, 71, 75, 76, 80, 81, 98, 99, 100, 107, 109, 110, 130, 134, 139, 146, 150, 153, 155, 164, 166, 169, 179, 185, 187, 189, 204, 208, 214, 223, 228, 239, 243, 263, 267, 301, 308, 316, 352, 353, 354.
Mary A., 174.
Mary Abby, 253.
Mary Ann, 132, 161, 179, 232, 235, 296.
Mary Agnes, 289.
Mary Anna, 258.
Mary Augusta, 265.
Mary Brackett, 262.
Mary Briggs, 257, 313.
Mary Cooper, 244, 303.
Mary Drake, 262.
Mary E., 236, 264.
Mary Eliza, 271.
Mary Elizabeth, 231, 238, 265, 292, 301, 319, 322, 325, 342.
Mary Ella, 271.
Mary Ellen, 269.
Mary Emma, 276.
Mary Fletcher, 239.
Mary Isabelle, 316.
Mary J., 277.
Mary Jane, 213, 231, 259, 293.
Mary Johnson, 262.
Mary L., 328.
Mary Learned, 230.
Mary M., 216.
Mary Robbins, 203, 274.
Mary Southwick, 178.
Mary Susan, 318, 340.
Mary Susie, 251.
Mary Virginia, 275.
Mary Witherspoon, 199.
Marye, 32.
Mattie, 266, 321.
Maud, 329.
Maude O., 333.
Mehitable, 46, 55, 106, 107, 112, 162, 170, 184.
Mehitable Proctor, 230.
Melinda, 165, 235, 259.
Melvin, 278.
Mercy, 112, 174.
Mercy Taft, 165.
Merle Lois, 279.
Merrick, 237.
Michael Burrill, 84, 134, 136, 346, 355.
Millen, 300.
Milo, 336.
Milo Starkey, 211, 285.
Milton, 237.
Milton Liberty, 300.
Minnie, 231, 312.
Minnie A., 284, 335.
Minnie L., 315.
Minnie Maud, 315.
Miranda Olive, 341.
Moses, 116, 169, 180, 181, 250.
Myron Clark, 278, 334.
Myrtie Lucinda, 305.
Nancy, 153, 204, 206, 208.
Nancy Ann, 235.
Naomi, 110, 166.
Naomi Marguerite, 337.
Nathan, 110, 112, 165, 174.
Nathan Edward, 237, 298.
Nathan Taft, 175.
Nathaniel, 48, 51, 53, 55, 57, 62, 63, 99, 100, 101, 110, 117, 149, 204, 351.
Nellie, 322.
Nellie Amanda, 305.
Nellie Blanche, 304.
Nellie Esther, 302.
Nellie M., 302.
Nellie Maud, 322.
Nellie May, 329.
Nellie Rand, 251.
Nelson Melville, 268, 329.
Nettie Frances, 299.
Neva, 289.
Nicholas, 31.
Nina, 335.
Nora, 289.
Norton Smith, 284.
Obed, 110, 166, 167.

Obed Metcalf, 235, 296.
Odette, 338.
Olin A., 344.
Olive, 186, 211, 263, 331.
Olive Jane, 267, 327.
Oliver, 155, 213.
Oliver Charles, 13, 18, 27, 97, 98, 275, 330.
Olivia Price, 275.
Olivia Wallach, 274.
Ophelia, 325.
Oren, 152, 207, 278, 279.
Orlando, 207, 279, 333.
Orlando Lemon, 213, 289.
Orpha, 246, 304.
Orsemus W., 174, 245.
Oscar, 207, 279.
Oscar Hardy, 238.
Osea, 175.
Otho, 294.
Parmilla, 177.
Patience, 110, 114, 163, 164, 177.
Paulina, 164.
Paulina R., 190.
Pearl, 326.
Peggy, 354.
Pelatiah, 108, 109, 162.
Perry, 300.
Perry Orison, 237, 300.
Persis Gates, 165.
Peter, 164, 236.
Phebe, 186, 206, 278.
Phebe Hubbard, 210, 282.
Phebia, 190.
Philander, 279.
Philander C., 207.
Philena, 164.
Philip, 83, 125, 127, 130, 188, 189, 264, 266, 324, 352.
Philip, Capt., 255, 329.
Philip Almon, 307.
Philip Blaine, 324.
Philip Henry, 266, 325.
Polly, 107, 119, 134, 170, 190, 206, 244, 322, 353.
Prince, 114.
Priscilla, 108, 161.
Prudence, 116, 179.
Rachel, 40, 42, 44, 115, 153, 207.
Rachel Avilda, 268.
Ralph, 325.
Ralph Harvard, 338.
Ralph Peabody, 295.
Ralph Percival, 315.
Raymond Earle, 329.
Rebecca, 55, 63, 69, 99, 100, 101, 110, 112, 114, 150, 184, 243, 244, 256.
Rebecca, Mrs., 172.
Rebecca Allen, 173, 245.
Rebecca B., 234.
Reuben, 169.
Rhoda, 159.
Rhoda Burt, 159.
Richard M., 162.
Richard Scott, 275.
Richard Wallach, 203, 273.
Rinaldo, 307.
Robert, 18, 19, 31, 33, 114, 176, 203, 275, 279.
Robert Henry, 146, 195, 198.
Robert Thomas, 305.
Robert Wallach, 275.
Rose, 267.
Rosina Jennetta, 324.
Roy, 280.
Ruby, 333.
Ruth, 55, 110, 112, 152, 153, 168, 172, 241, 301.
Ruth Helena, 300.
Ruth J., 333.
Ruth Leila, 307.
Rutledge Shaw, 249.
Sadie, 325.
Sallie Virginia, 269.
Sally, 108, 120, 160, 163, 189, 190, 230, 263, 341, 353, 354.
Sally Andrews, 230, 291.
Sally B., 185, 260.
Sally Maria, 169.
Salome, 177, 179.

Samuel, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52-58, 63, 67, 68, 72, 73, 76, 83, 99, 106, 109, 110, 125, 126, 130, 132, 137, 163, 164, 183, 189, 190, 235, 263, 266, 298, 346, 351, 353.
Samuel Allen, 211, 283.
Samuel F., 179, 248.
Samuel Newhall, 233, 295.
Samuel Ozro, 178, 248.
Samuel Slocum, 206, 278.
Sarah, 62, 63, 75, 76, 81, 84, 87, 100, 101, 108, 112, 134, 140, 148, 150, 169, 190, 196, 204, 206, 236, 238, 263, 267, 320.
Sarah A., 277.
Sarah Ann, 120, 231, 292.
Sarah Belle, 341.
Sarah Boardman, 187.
Sarah Chadwell, 232.
Sarah Elizabeth, 283.
Sarah Ellen, 293.
Sarah Eunice, 161.
Sarah Helen, 320.
Sarah J., 266.
Sarah L., 242.
Sarah Lucy, 162.
Seneca, 175.
Serussa Eliza, 283.
Seth Harris, 185, 258, 259.
Seth Vale, 326, 344.
Shirley Cass, 341.
Shumway, 176, 177, 248, 307.
Silas, 259.
Silas Brigham, 166, 239.
Simon, 216, 258, 290, 314, 315.
Squire, 243.
Stanton Abbott, 341.
Stephen, 73, 74, 75, 109, 110, 163, 164, 236, 237, 300, 346.
Stephen Blaney, 231.
Stephen Grant, 299.
Sterling, 334.
Sumner, 309, 343.
Susan, 207, 260, 270, 279.
Susan A., 238.
Susan Ellen, 180.
Susan Fidelia, 277, 279, 333.
Susan L., 181.
Susan Lenora, 278, 334.
Susanna, 78, 134, 353.
Susanna, Widow, 185.
Susie, 234.
Sylvanus, 177, 247.
Sylvester, 152, 206.
Sylvia, 280.
Thankful, 114, 175, 178.
Thankful P., 162, 234.
Theodore R., 339.
Thomas, 19, 29-34, 37, 38, 39, 41-46, 52, 53, 55, 56, 60, 62, 69, 70, 71, 77, 84, 87, 88, 98, 102, 106 110, 133, 135, 145, 152, 162, 165, 166, 183, 189, 198, 206, 237, 264, 346, 351, 355.
Thomas, Capt., 321.
Thomas, Col., 136, 144, 275, 352.
Thomas B., 258, 315.
Thomas Baldwin, Rev., 185, 258.
Thomas Crawford, 154, 211.
Thomas H., 248.
Thomas Petree, 271.
Timothy, 118, 119, 184, 256, 257, 258, 260, 316, 318.
Tolie, 278.
Tristram, 189, 255, 263, 265, 266, 320, 325.
Tristram Nathaniel, 342.
Truman Post, 341.
Varina D., 234.
Vere, 344.
Very, 166.
Victor, 334.
Walter, 30, 31.
Walter Austin, 344.
Walter Clark, 332.
Walter Freeman, 339.
Walter Scott, 335.
Walter Ward, 246, 305.
Warner, 244.
Warren, 326, 344.
Warren Foster, 344.
Warren Percival, 312, 338.

Warren Putnam, 293, 336.
Wendell, 314.
Wesley D., 248.
Wilbur, 252.
Wilford, 278.
Willard, 115, 116, 181, 251.
Willard F., 258.
William, 18, 19, 28, 30, 31, 71, 105, 106, 107, 132, 160, 163, 184, 195, 206, 228, 230, 231, 234, 243, 256, 258, 260, 267, 278, 308, 314, 315, 317, 321, 327, 336, 346, 351.
William Adams, 309.
William B. Vincent, 249.
William Bugbee, 325.
William Colton, 159, 228.
William Crawford, 155.
William Edgar, 245, 304.
William Elias, 216, 290.
William Emery, 305.
William Francis, 265, 323.
William Franklin, 257, 311.
William Frederic, 232.
William H., 174, 189.
William H., Capt., 266.
William Henry, 173, 230, 245, 291.
William Johnson, 180, 181, 249, 251.
William M., 213.
William Morton Graves, 283, 335.
William Mowry, 234.
William Rodolphus, 247, 306.
William Summers, 253, 310.
William W., 248, 308, 326.
William Wellington, 277, 332.
Willie, 234, 252, 298, 304.
Willie Lamprell, 251.
Willis, 271.
Willis Whittier, 324.
Winkles B., 132, 133.
Winslow, 309.
Wright Wells, 323, 341.
Zadock, 74, 109, 110, 168, 240.
Zilpha, 177.
Zina, 163, 234.

# INDEX II.

## OTHER NAMES THAN GOLDTHWAITE.


ABBAT, Thomas, 32.
ABBOTT, or ABBOT.
Augustus, 253.
Daniel, 205.
Francis B., 235.
George, 156, 184, 253.
George C., 253.
Jane Winthrop, 108, 161.
John Goldthwaite, 253, 254.
Joseph C., 253.
Joseph Sanford, 254.
Louisa Rebecca, 253.
Mary F., 235.
Mr., 205.
Samuel Cummings, 253.
ABDELL, Mr., 353.
ABORNE, (see EBORNE).
Samuel, 49, 56, 57.
ADAMS, Abigail, 115.
Anna, 75, 115.
Arnold, 239.
Arthur C., 239.
Charles, 193.
Charles Goldthwaite, 191.
Charles, Dr., 353.
Clarissa, Marsh M., 115.
Constance E., 239.
Daniel, 115.
Daniel, Dr., 134, 190.
Mrs. Dr., 124.
Eliza, 191.
Esther L. G., 239.
Frank J., 239.
Henry, 115.
Herbert B., 39.
Herbert R., 239.
Israel, 115.
James, 115.
John, 84.
John Goldthwaite, 191.
Joseph, Capt., 190.
Joseph Daniel, 191.
Lucius Arnold, 239.
Martha, 191.
Mary, Mrs., 190.
Mary Elizabeth, 240.
Mary Harriet, 191.
Mr., 107.
Samuel, 151.
Samuel Justin, 240.
Sarah G., 191.
Susan, 191.
Tabitha Ann, 115.
Warren, 166, 239.
Willard Goldthwaite, 115.
William, 115, 266.
AINSWORTH, Frederic, 328.
Hattie Louise, 268, 328.
ALDEN, Hannah, 187, 262.
Ichabod, 105.
John, 262.
Solomon, 262.
ALDRICH, Adaline, 170.
Chloe, 110, 163.
Harvey, 278.
Peter, 163.
ALEXANDER, Caroline, 251.
ALLEN, Agnes Talcott, 291.
Amelia R., 182, 253.
Bradford Strong, 291.
Brinton Paine, 291.
Charles Salisbury, 230, 291.
Charlotte Edwards, 291.
David, 208.

David Bushnell, 291.
Dorothy, 291.
Elizabeth Hebard, 291.
Emory, 164.
Fannie Louise, 208.
Gertrude Salisbury, 291.
John, 112, 253.
John, Capt., 173.
Joshua, 165.
Josiah, Capt., 246.
Mr., 114.
Micah, 73.
Rachel Learned, 291.
Rebecca, 112.
Rebecca Gardner, 173.
Ruth Goldthwaite, 291.
Sarah, 207, 208.
William E., 254.
ALLINE, Eliza Matilda, 140.
Henry, 140.
John Williams, 140.
Louisa Matilda, 140.
William, 140.
William Henry, 140.
ALLISON, Lucinda, 112.
Thomas, 112.
ALVORD, Alexander, 104.
Sarah, 104.
Thirza, 210.
AMBER, J. H., 322.
AMHERST, Gen., 69, 90.
ANDERSON, Charles, 208.
Robert, 28.
ANDREWS, John, 126.
Margaret, 325, 343.
Moses, 231.
Nathaniel, 343.
Ruth, 160, 231.
Sally, 160, 230, 231.
William, 278.
ANGIER, Ruth, 49.
ANNABLE, Martha, 262.
ANSCOMBE, Mr., 13.
APPADAIL, APDAILL, ABDELL.
John, 126, 134, 190, 353.
Sarah, 126.
APPLETON, Francis Edward, 245.
John, 52.
Samuel Chandler, 245.
ARANGO, Jose Delgado y, 312.
ARBUTHNOT, Christian, 346.
John, 89.
William, Capt., 118.
ARCHIBALD or ARCHBALD.
Catherine, 143.
Catherine Powell, 147.
Francis, 98, 146.
Thomas Goldthwaite, 147.
ARDRY, Dorcas, 213.
ARMISTEAD, Lucy Boyd, 203, 273.
William, Col., 273.
ARMOUR, Miss, 326, 344.
ARNOLD, Frank E., 284, 336.
Harry, 336.
Kittie, 336.
Lewis, 336.
Mabel, 336.
ARRINGTON, Archibald, 274.
Charles Bennett, 336.
Eliza, 274.
George, 274.
Harold Raymond, 336.
James, 336.
John, 274.
Mary, 274.
Olivia, 274.
Richard, 274.
Robert, 274.
Samuel, 274.
Thomas Mann, 203, 274.
ARTHUR, Herbert M., 278.
Mr., 325.
ASHLEY, William, 154.
ASKWITH, Thomas de, 15.
Richard de, 15.
ATKYNSON, Richard, 19.
ATWOOD, Daniel, 162, 263.
AUDEL, Eleanora, 15.
AUSTIN, Emily, 206, 278.

AVERILL, Mrs. M. J., 102.
AVERY, Dorothy, 280.
John, 64, 65.
Ruth, 64.
Thomas, 41.
AXTELL, Rachel, 75, 114.
AYERS, Sally, 245.
BABBIDGE, Augustine L., 252.
Charles, 252.
Frances A., 252.
Francis, 181, 252.
BACHELLER, BATCHELLER, etc.
Abram, 114.
Bertha L., 292.
Charles Oscar, 240.
David, 111, 114, 115.
Ebenezer, 124.
Edward Payson, 240.
Ellen Augusta, 240.
Joel, 168, 240.
Laura Jane, 240.
Maria Frances, 240.
Martin Luther, 240.
BACON, Cornelia Goldthwaite, 139.
Eliza, 139.
Elizabeth, 122, 138.
Elizabeth Goldthwaite, 139.
Ellen Smith, 138.
Ezekiel, Hon., 138, 354.
Fannie Elizabeth, 139.
Fanny Smith, 139.
Francis, 139.
Henry, 138.
John, Rev., 87, 137, 354.
John Henry, 138, 139.
Joseph Green, 188.
Mary, 137.
Mary Swift, 139.
Nathaniel, 137.
William Francis, 139.
William Johnson, 139.
William Kirkland, 139.
BAGLEY, Col., 121.
BAGSWORTH, Benjamin, 60.
BAILEY, Zeruiah, 177.
BAKER, Betsey, 155, 212.
Francis, 194.
Mr., 216.
Thomas, Capt., 163.
BALCUM, John, 68.
BALDWIN, Mrs. Eli, 188.
Elizabeth, 104.
George, 180.
John, 319.
Joseph, 104.
Loammi, Col., 123.
Theodore M., 180.
BALLARD, Cynthia, 112, 171.
Jeremiah, 172.
William, Capt., 135.
BANCROFT, Carrie, 208.
Lorey F., 208.
Mary, 208.
BANT, Gilbert, 85.
William, 85, 86.
BARBER, Dr. Elisha, 208.
BARBOUR, Edward, 148.
BARCLAY, Com. A., 94.
BARKER, Martha, 250.
BARNARD, Hazen, 187.
BARNES, Christian, 89.
Edward, 89.
Elizabeth, 89, 346.
Henry, 89, 95, 142, 346.
John, 89.
Katharine, 62, 89.
William, 89.
BARRETT, Betsey, 81, 263.
Elizabeth, 194.
Elizabeth Wadsworth, 119.
Esther G., 194.
Joseph Wadsworth, 119.
Mary Bertody, 194.
N. A., 194.
Sarah D., 194.
BARTLETT, Mary, 169.
BARSTOW, Sophia G., 282.
BARTON, Elizabeth, 53.
Katharine, 81.
BASSETT, Matilda, 248, 308.

BATES & GOLDTHWAITE, 250.
BATES, Russell, 250.
BATTER or BATTERS.
Edmund, 42, 76.
Mary, 57, 76.
Sarah, 57, 76.
BATTIE, John, 20.
BATTLES, Edward, 119.
BAYLISS, Harriet, 149, 203.
Sarah, 300.
BAYNE, Family of, 26.
Humphrey, 32.
Joane, 32.
John, 14, 33.
BEACH, Mary, 160, 231.
Mr., 260.
BEAL, Madison, 263.
BEALS, Samuel, 129.
BEAN, Olive, 183.
BECK, Bessie Leet, 308.
Clarence Melville, 308.
George Burdsted, 308.
George Granville, 308.
Leland Russell, 308.
BECKWITH, Hattie Myra, 247.
Henry W., 247.
Mrs. Mary C., 247.
BEDSAUL, Isaac, 213.
Katharine, 213.
Mary, 155, 213.
BEEBE, Horatio, 264.
Hubbard, Rev., 229.
BEECHER, Catharine, 223.
BELAND, John, 29.
BELLOWS, Eliza, 195.
BEMENT, Mary Louisa, 141.
BENNETT, Annie, 336.
BENSON, Family of, 26.
Anne, 197.
Edward White, 25.
Ellinor Key, 198.
Louisa, 198.
Lydia Ellen, 326, 344.
Mary, 197.
Nimrod Earl, 146, 197.
Olivia, 198.
Thomas, 25.
William, 197.
William H., Dr., 198.
Xpofer, 30, 31.
BENTON, George, 179.
BERNARD, Francis, 91.
Francis, Gov., 61, 91, 121.
BERRY, Alfred Wilkins, 311.
Ida May, 253, 311.
Josiah, Col., 190.
BERTODY, F. A., 194.
BICKFORD, Olive Milberry, 265, 323.
Thomas F., 179.
BIGELOW, Charles H., 254.
BILL, Sarah, 49.
BILLINGS, Mrs. Betsey, 317.
Caroline F., 260, 317.
Daniel, 185.
Hannah, 119, 185.
Jonathan, 317.
BIMBER, George Henry, 329.
Wilhelmina, 268, 329.
BINGHAM, James, 73.
Martha, 73.
BIRMINGHAM, Mary, 283.
BLAKE, Nathaniel, Capt., 118.
Thomas Dawes, Dr., 171.
BLANCHARD, Annie Cora, 293.
Asa, 231, 293.
Charles Asa, 293.
Ettie Frances, 293.
Evelyn Amanda, 293.
Fidelia Augusta, 293.
Grace, 293.
Jonathan, 119.
Mary Amy, 293.
BLASCATH, Thomas de, 15.
BLASHFIELD, Mercy, 67.
BLATCHFORD, Carrie B., 325, 343.
Charles, 343.
Mrs. Lucy, 343.
BLANEY, Arthur, 205
Edward, 205.
Ellen, 204.

Stephen, 204, 205.
BLISS, Luke, 170.
Samuel, 103.
Thomas, 155.
BLUREL, Robert, 15.
BOARDMAN, Jane, 159, 217.
Jerusha, 137.
John, 119.
Lois, 81, 119, 263.
Mary Amna, 222.
Sarah, 187.
William, 217.
BOGMAN, Catherine E., 239.
BOLGER, Eliza, 292.
BOND, Amasa, 167.
Eunice, 256.
Lewis, 184, 256.
Mary, 309.
Mrs. Rebecca, 183.
Susan Rebecca, 256.
BOOTH, Jarvis, 33.
BOOTHBY.
Rachel Jackson, 190, 267.
BORDEN, BARDIN, BURDINE.
Amy, 83, 130, 346.
Ann, 130.
Charles, 130, 346.
Winchels, 133.
Winkle, 346.
BORDMAN, Samuel, 120.
William, 119.
BOREMAN, Samuel, 13, 217.
BORNBY, Ellen, 32.
BOWDEN, Richard, 190.
BOWDOIN, James, Gov., 89.
BOWEN, Alice Goldthwaite, 319.
Dr., 97.
Charles Edward, 319.
Eliza Matilda, 140.
Florence, 319.
Francis Dadmun, 319.
George Fabyan, 319.
George William, 319.
Grace Blossom, 319.
Granville Frye, 319.
Henry, 319.
James, 140.
Nancy, Mrs., 319.
William Riley, 262, 319.
BOYCE, Benjamin, 55, 56.
Blanche, 279.
David, 56.
Eli, 279.
Elizabeth, 55.
Ellinor, 55.
Esther, 52, 55, 56, 63.
Hester, 55.
Jonathan, 55, 56.
Joseph, 55, 56.
Lottie, 279.
Mary, 55.
BOYD, Sarah, 231.
BOYDEN, Will, 77.
BOYLE, Emma K., 254.
BOYNTON, William R., 176.
BRACKETT, Rufus, 187.
BRADDOCK, Gen., 122.
BRADFORD, Charles A., 141.
Ellen, 258, 316.
Ward, Major, 316.
William, Gov., 141, 316.
BRADLEY, Christopher, 295.
Rose, 233, 295.
BRAGDON, Caroline, 160.
Elizabeth, Mrs., 160.
Harriet, Mrs,, 160.
Matthias, 160.
Sally, 160.
Samuel, 108, 160.
BRANSBY, R., 33.
BRATHWAITE, John de, 17.
William de, 17.
BRATHWITT, William, 32.
BREEN, George, 284.
John C., 284.
Lewis H., 284.
Walter J., 284.
BRETT, Jane Maria, 204, 275.
BREWER, Chauncey, 104.
Samuel, Col., 150.
BRICK, Samuel, 354.

BRIDGE, Thomas, 64.
BRIDGHAM, Charles I., 139.
Eliza W., 139.
Ezekiel Goldthwaite, 139.
Hannah, 83, 121, 353.
James, 62, 87, 99, 139.
James Lewis, 139.
Joseph, 121, 124.
Lewis, 139.
Martha, 99.
Samuel, 121.
Sarah, 139.
Thomas, 99.
BRIGGS, Capt., 118.
George, 293.
Mary, 119.
Polly, 184.
Susanna, 119, 185.
BRIGHT, Mrs. Elizabeth, 147.
Richard, 97, 98.
BRISTOW (servant), 345.
BROMFIELD, Edward, 143.
Mary, 143.
BROOKS, Abner, 152.
Caroline, 165.
Etta L., 239.
Jabez, 152.
Phillips, 48.
Phoebe, 106, 152.
Russell Harvey, 152.
Samuel, 104.
BROWN, Abi, 110, 167.
Addie Asenath, 297.
Bryant, 297.
Charles A., 234.
Charles H., 250.
Edna Elizabeth, 297.
Effie Deane, 297.
Elizabeth, Mrs., 234.
Ella Selana, 297.
Ernest Crawford, 288.
Georgiana Silsby, 255.
Helen, 181, 250.
Hiram Crosby, 235, 297.
J. A., 212.
James, 287.
John, 167.
Joseph Anderson, 287.
Julia A., 336.
Laura E., 302.
Lulu, 234.
Lydia, 310.
Martha, 181, 251.
Mary B., 168, 240.
Miss, 249.
Moses, 107.
Moses, Capt., 163.
Oren G., Rev., 174.
Rebecca, 234, 289.
Rosabel Elnora, 297.
Sarah E., 180.
Semira, 267, 327.
Thomas S., 163.
William, 45, 46.
BROWNLEE, Clara, 216.
Cornelia, 216.
James, 155, 214, 215, 216.
John, 155, 214, 216.
John Quincy, 216.
Katherine, 216.
Margaret, 215, 216.
Viola, 216.
Wallace, 215.
BRUCE, Benjamin G., 177.
Charles, 160.
BRUELL, Abbie Maria, 321.
Atwood, 321.
Helen, 266, 325.
Helen Frances, 321.
James D., 264, 321.
James Henry, 321.
BRUNDAGE, A. Gilmour, 249.
Lester, 249.
BRUSHNALL, Julia, 248, 307.
BRYAN, Miss, 268.
BRYANT, Hannah, 119, 185.
William, 325.
BUCK, Louis G., 324.
BUCKLEY, David, 60.
BUFFUM, Caleb, 345.
Charles, 71, 345.
Ezekiel, 345.

Isaac, 71, 345.
Joseph, 345.
Mary, 108.
Sarah, 345.
Richard, 108, 109.
BUFINTON, Thomas, 46.
BUIST, Anna, 191.
BULL, Thomas, 49.
BULLOCK, Benjamin, 117.
BUNDY, Jemima, 236.
BUNKER, Lydia, 341.
BURCH, Joseph Francis, 324.
William, 324.
BURDICK, Miss, 178.
BURGESS, D. & Co., 220.
BURNAP, James, 167.
BURNELL, Melville C., 320.
BURNHAM, Asa, 292.
Polly, Mrs., 292.
Lucretia Choate, 230, 292.
BURNS, Mary, 257.
Mary Ann, 184, 257.
Polly, 118, 182.
Susan, 257.
Terence, 257.
BURRELL, George, 81.
Martha, 81.
Samuel, 81, 135, 186.
BURT, Benjamin, 164, 168, 235.
David, 168, 235, 236.
E. P., 241.
Elijah, 155.
Elizabeth, 53.
George, 236.
Henry, 155.
Mason, 236.
Rhoda, 106, 155.
Sally, 110, 168.
Sanford, 236.
Stephen, 236.
BURTON, Benjamin, 93.
James, 167.
BUSHNELL, Rev. Dr., 218.
Jerusha, 229.
BUXTON, 39.
Caroline Boynton, 235, 298.
Charity, 109, 162.
Edward Hale, 336.
Elizabeth, 53.
Henry Edward, 336.
James, 162.
Joseph, 75, 108.
Lester Warren, 336.
Samuel, 75.
Sarah, 75.
BYRNARD, Isabel, 30.
John, 30.
CAIN, George, 245.
Nancy, 154, 211.
CALDWELL, Alice, 148.
Caroline Wilde, 148.
Catharine Sophia, 147.
Charles, 148.
Charles R. F., 148.
Eliza, Mrs., 148.
Elizabeth, 148.
Elizabeth Jane, 147.
Frank, 148.
George Pierce, 147.
George W., 148.
Humphrey Primatt, 148.
John Alexander, 148.
John H., 148.
Katharine, 147.
Louisa, 148.
Louis Powell, 147.
Mary, 148.
Richard Bright, 148.
Stephen, 147.
Thomas Goldthwaite, 148.
William Powell, 147.
CALFE, Dr., 95.
CALHOUN, Mr., 203.
CALLAM, Annie Jane, 259.
CALVERT, Ella, 200.
Leonard, 200.
CALVIN, Clyde H., 315.
David, 315.
W. H., 315.
CAMP, George, 208.
CAMPBELL, Anna, 200.
Anna Goldthwaite, 200.

Anthony, 321.
Charlotte, 200.
Clara, 200.
Duncan Green, 199, 200.
Ella Calvert, 133, 200.
Helen Augusta, 321.
Henrietta, 200.
John Archibald, 146, 199, 200, 268.
Katharine Rebecca, 200.
Mary Ellen, 200.
Mr., 243.
CAMPBELLS, 203.
CANALETTO, 97.
CAPEN, Frank I., 317.
CAPRON, William B., 222.
CAREY, Louisa Symonds, 253.
Olive, Mrs., 175, 247.
CARGILL, Col., 94.
CARLISLE, Eliza Ann, 187, 262.
John R., 262.
CARPENTER, George F., 260.
Robert, 297.
CARR, Ann, 346.
Mary Emeline, 258, 316.
Sullivan, 316.
CARSON, Thomas, 33.
CARTER, Amelia Frederika, 147.
Anstice, 173.
Bessie Richardson, 147.
Catharine Sophia, 147.
Eugene, 147.
George Henry, 147.
Henry, 147.
John Henry, 147.
Mellie Goldthwaite, 147.
Natalie Dexter, 147.
Robert Dexter, 147.
Robert Goldthwaite, 147, 148.
Walter, 147.
Warren Ordway, 147.
CARTWRIGHT, Margery, 33.
William, 33.
CASE, Ariel, 210, 281.
Hester, 57.
Inez Esther, 281.
John, 57.
Wesley Fletcher, 281.
CASSON, Robert, 33.
CASWELL, Diantha, 176.
CATLIN, Jennet, 217.
Thomas, 217.
CAVENDISH, Sarah, 99, 117.
CHADBOURN, Benjamin, 321.
Susan Robers, 264, 321.
CHADWICK, Sophia, 310.
CHALMERS, Mrs. Annie, 258.
CHAMBERLAIN, Mrs., 123.
Sally, 140.
William, 140.
CHANDLER, Betsey, 322.
Bridget, 58.
George B., 293.
Linda M., 259.
William, 58, 155.
CHAPIN, Dea. Aaron, 217.
Laertes, 217.
Mary, 106.
Mr., 169.
Nancy, 110, 167.
Sarah, 104.
CHAPLIN, Dr. James P., 192.
CHASE, Abel, 178.
Amanda, 178.
Ambrose, 113.
Aquila, 113.
Bradford, 170.
Capt., 113.
Charles, 170.
Daniel, 113.
Elias, 170.
Eliza, 344.
George Pomeroy, 208.
Huldah, 170.
Isaac, 113.
Jonathan, 114, 178.
Lois, 170.
Luke, 170.
Lusena, 176.
Lydia, 75, 113.
March, Capt., 163.
Nabby, 170.
Nathan, 112, 170.

Newton, 178.
Percy Le Barron, 208.
Ruth, 170.
Stevens D., 208.
CHAPMAN, Edwin, 340.
CHEESMAN, Eunice, 186.
Samuel, 186.
CHEEVER, Abigail, 49.
Elizabeth, 46, 47, 48, 49.
Eunice, 119.
Ezekiel, 47, 48, 49, 52, 55, 65, 69.
Hannah, 49.
Margaret, 47.
Mary, 47, 48, 49.
Nathaniel, 49.
Samuel, 48, 49.
Sarah, 49.
Susanna, 48, 49.
Thomas, 48, 49.
William, 47, 49.
CHENIE, Mr., 206.
CHESTER, Col., 38.
CHOPYDE, 31.
CHRISTMAN, Martha A., 277, 333.
Sally, Mrs., 333.
William, 333.
CHRISTY, Lydia, 318.
CHURCH, Amanda, 207.
Amanda Pomeroy, 207.
Luther, 207.
Rufus, 207.
Sophia, 282.
CHURCHILL, Nathaniel, 263.
Octavia, 238, 302.
Silas, 302.
CLAPP, Avery, 177.
Caroline, 209.
John F., 283.
Laura Ann, 283.
Samuel, 65.
Zoa, 148.
CLARIDGE, Mary E., 182, 253.
CLARK, CLARKE.
Cora Orilla Prescott, 297.
Elias, 277.
Jane, 204.
Jonathan, 204.
Lewis, 112.
Robert, 31.
Tamar, 206, 277.
CLEMENT, Mr., 123.
CLEMENTS, Ruth Ann, 337.
CLERKE, William, 29.
CLINTON, Margarette, 168, 240.
CLOSE, Kittie, 284, 336.
William, 284.
CLOUTMAN, John S., 308.
Lillian Adriana, 249, 308.
COBB, George W., 335.
Helen Louisa, 283, 335.
Mrs. Mary M., 335.
COCK, Mrs. Mary, 330.
William, 330.
COE, Sally Ann, 169.
COFFEEN, B. F., 277.
COFFIN, Elizabeth, 95.
Isaac, Sir, 89.
John, 89.
Jonathan Perry, 89.
Nathaniel, 89, 95, 346.
COLE, Lizzie, 254.
Mr., 190, 195.
William, 322.
COLLIER, Mary, 68.
COLLINS, Joseph, 80.
COLQWATE, William, 19.
CONANT, Rodney T., 152.
Roger, 39.
CONGDON, Capt., 130.
COOK, COOKE, COAKE, 39.
Benjamin B., 178.
Etta Maria, 252.
Frederick, 234.
Hannah, 53.
Isaac, 53.
Merritt, 181, 252.
Robert, 29.
Widdo, 50.
Willard Goldthwaite, 252.
COOLEDGE, Loren, 177.
Sally, 144.
COOLEY, Harriet, 208.

COOPER, Chloe Ann, 172.
Eliza Mary, 170, 243.
Mary, 103.
Willard, 243.
COPELAND, Abby L., 260.
Hiram, 260.
Lurana, 260.
COPLEY, John Singleton, 86, 97, 98, 124, 138.
COLSTON, Anne Esther, 200.
Bessie Mason, 200.
Eliza Pendleton, 200.
Frederic Campbell, 200.
Frederic M., 200.
George Anderson, 200.
John Archibald Campbell, 200.
Mary Ellen, 200.
COLT, Fanny Elizabeth, 139.
Francis Goldthwaite, 139.
Henry, 139.
Thomas Goldthwaite, 139.
William Francis, 139.
COLTON, Charles, 170.
Deborah, 155.
George, 103, 155.
Hannah, 106, 156.
Isaac, 103.
Lucy, 112, 170.
Mary, 103, 155.
Thomas, Capt., 155, 156, 159.
William, Dea., 156.
COMSTOCK, George E., 284.
Earl W., 284.
CONNOR, Gen., 214.
CONROE, William, 278.
CORBIN, Ruth, 164.
Walter, 164.
COREY, Olive, 236.
CORNU, Beatrice, 312, 338.
CORRIES, Xpofer, 30.
CORSON, Charles, 147.
Harry, 147.
John, 147.
COSTELLO, Isaac, 297.
COVEY, Jonathan, 207.
Roxy, Mrs., 207.
Susan, 152, 207.
COWLES, Mr., 244.
COX, Mr., 120.
CRAFTS, Thomas, 82.
CRAIG, Bessie C., 285.
Grace B., 285.
Isaac, 322.
James G., 285.
Robert, 211, 285.
CRAMER, Mr., 206.
CRANE, Augustus, 247.
Hannah, 113.
Col., 184.
John, 186.
John, Col., 118.
John, Rev. Dr., 74, 111, 112.
Rachel, 113.
Susanna, 113.
CRAVEN, William, 26.
CRAWFORD, Albert R., 288.
Allie, 286.
Amanda W., 212.
Ann Amanda, 286.
Anna May, 287.
Bertha E., 288.
Carroll Earl, 288.
Catharine, 212, 286.
Charles, 286.
Charles Philip, 288.
Chester P., 288.
Corolin M., 212, 287.
Council Grove, 287.
David H., 212, 286.
Edith, 288.
Ernest, 287.
Forest Lilly, 287.
Frank, 286.
George, 286.
Harrie, 286.
Jessie, 287.
John, 286.
Lester M., 212, 288.
Mamie, 288.
Mary, 106, 154.
Mary M., 212.
Maud Blanche, 288.

Meredith Beacker, 212, 287.
Meredith Brock, 287.
Nancy A., 212, 285.
Oren Thomas, 288.
Orlin T., 288.
Philip S., 212, 286.
Rebecca E., 212.
Sallie, 286.
Sherman Pleasanton, 287.
Thomas, 211.
Thomas Percival, 212, 288.
William, 287.
CRIMMENS, Nora, 242.
CRITTENDEN.
Alice Goldthwaite, 139.
Edmund Kearsley, 139.
Seth Whitmore, 139.
Walter Hayden, 139.
William Bacon, 139.
CROMACK, Henry, 177.
CROMBIE, Walter, 177.
CROMWELL, Sir Thomas, 16, 19.
CROWNER, Angie Bell, 279.
James, 279.
States, 279.
CUDWORTH, Mrs. Elizabeth, 236.
CULVER, Eliphalet, 168.
CUMMINGS, CUMMINS, COMMINGS.
Rev. Alexander, 87, 137, 354.
Sanford, 176.
CURRIE, Xpofer, 30.
CURTIS, Allen, 255.
Amos, 66.
Benjamin, 174.
Bryant, 167.
David, 177.
Eleanor, 177.
Eliza, 177, 247.
Emma Flora, 324, 342.
James, 177, 247.
John, 342.
Lizzie, Mrs., 342.
Monroe, 177.
Orpha, 112, 174.
Robert, 177.
Mrs. Ruth, 174.
Susan, 184, 255.
William, 177.
CURWIN or CURWEN.
George, 46.
Samuel, 96.
CUSHING, John, 319.
Mary, 262.
Mary Elizabeth, 318.
Mrs., 352.
CUTLER, Ebenezer, 50.
Eunice, 57, 75.
Samuel, 75.
Sarah, 75.
DACIE, Adele Goldthwaite, 313.
Corinne Eugenie, 313.
Daniel Francis, 257, 312.
Marie Louise, 313.
DAKIN, Anna, 208.
DALBYR, Robert, 143.
DALTON, Annie, 253, 310.
Lillie, 279.
William Thacher, 310.
DAME, Daniel, 130.
Fred, 130.
Goldthwaite, 130.
Ivory, 130.
Mr., 130.
Olive, 130.
DANDY, Col., 241.
DANKS.
Catharine Elizabeth, 210, 280.
DARLING, Elizabeth, 108.
Newton, 109.
DARTNALL, William, 203.
DAUGHERTY, Mr., 286.
DAVENPORT, Leift, 42.
DAVIS, Abigail, 313, 324.
Clara I., 266, 304.
Clarence O., 304.
Col., 113.
Darwin O., 304.
Edwin Winter, 283.
Elizabeth Goldthwaite, 310.
Frank A., 304.

Gertrude I., 304.
Helen Goldthwaite, 310.
Irving E., 304.
John Goldthwaite, 310.
Jotham, 324.
Mary, 265, 324.
Mary Elizabeth, 324.
Oscar C., 246, 304.
Robert, 304.
Rodolphus, 241.
Samuel, 135.
Simon, 251, 309.
DAWES, Edward, 129.
Hannah, 134, 194, 353.
Sally, 353.
Sarah White, 83, 133.
William, 194.
DAWSON, George, 179.
DAY, Luke, 105.
Minerva, 153, 210.
Nehemiah, 210.
Olive Prosser, Mrs., 169.
DEAN, Elizabeth, 40, 115.
DEWEY, Sarah Elizabeth, 264, 322.
DERNBROOKE, DARNBROOK, etc.
Family of, 26.
Anne, 20.
Christopher, 20.
John, 20.
Margarett, 20.
Richarde, 20.
Thomas, 20.
William, 20.
DE LONG, Drusilla, 207, 279.
DELPHINE, Charles, 231.
DEMPSEY, Alden, 256.
DENNETT, Joseph, 179.
DERBY, Richard, 115.
DEVLIN, Matilda, 295.
DEVORE, M. V., 329.
DE ZEVERLY, James H., 288.
Virginia Adalina, 212, 288.
DICKINSON, Clymanda, 210, 280.
DIXWELL, Bazil, 82.
DOCKHAM, Eliza, 179.
Mary Ann, 179.
Stephen, 179.
Stephen B., 116, 179.
DODGE & GOLDTHWAITE, 302.
Ezra, 116, 179, 180.
Henry C., 335.
Lucinda, 179.
Lydia N., 179, 248.
Minnie H., 283, 335.
DODSON, Daniel, 25.
DOLLIVER, Abigail, 144.
Amelia, 144.
Ann Jane, 145.
Catherine, 144.
Charles, 144.
Charlotte, 144.
Elizabeth, 144.
Esther, 144.
Fannie, 144.
Harriet, 144.
Henry, 144, 145.
James, 144.
James Jones, Rev., 145.
John Sargent, 144.
Jonathan Prentiss, Hon., 145.
Joseph, 144.
Joseph Foster, 144.
Julia, 144.
Margarett, 145.
Margaret Gay, 145.
Maria, 145.
Mary, 145.
Peter, 98, 143, 144.
Samuel, 143.
Sarah, 144.
Thomas, 144.
Thomas Goldthwaite, 144.
Timothy, 144.
Victor Monroe, 145.
William, 143, 144.
William H., 68, 143, 144.
William Henry, 144.

DOLLY, John, 236.
DORR, Abigail Cunningham, 195.
Abigail S., 237.
Addison, 195.
Alfred, 188, 195.
Caroline A., 195.
Clifford, Dr., 195.
Ebenezer M., 195.
Ellinor, 194.
Esther, 194.
Esther, Mrs., 136.
Frances A., 195.
John, 134, 188, 194, 353, 354.
Joseph, 195.
Henry G., 195.
Horatio, 195.
Lucretia, 195.
Mary, 194.
Sally, 194.
Theodore H., 195.
DORSEY, Mary, 132.
Miss, 133.
DOUGLAS, Dr. William, 90.
DOWNING.
Emanuel, 41.
Sarah, 292.
DOWSE, Joseph, 77.
DRAKE, Abner, 261.
Mary, 186, 261.
DRESSER.
Arthur Goldthwaite, 337.
Benjamin L., 299, 337.
Burtis Eugene, 337.
Ellery Millen, 337.
Enoch Emerson, 337.
Irene Marcia, 337.
Wilfred Carlton, 337.
DROWN.
Clara Benson, 324, 341.
DUDLEY.
Julia Octavia, 310.
Thomas, Gov., 134.
DUFILHO, Sophie, 311.
DUNBAR.
Abraham Merrill, 263.
Barker Snow, 263.
Clarence, 297.
Frederick William, 263.
George Mudge, 263.
John Goldthwaite, 263.
Joseph Franklin, 263.
Joshua, 187, 262.
Joshua Benjamin, 263.
Mary Elizabeth, 263.
Rosette A., 235, 297.
Thomas Harris, 263.
DUNLOP, Clark L., 292.
Harry W., 292.
George A., 292.
Henry W., 292.
John W., 292.
DUNN, Ceraphyne, 115.
Charles Frederick, 313.
Elias F., 115.
Henry, 115.
Jacob G., 115.
Lydia, 115.
Maude, 327.
Theodore, 313.
DURKEE, Albina P., 233.
Robert, 233.
DWIGHT, Delia, 209.
Rev. Moseley, 296.
DYER, Abigail, 83, 128, 329.
Clarinda, 187.
Joseph, 128.
DYKMANWIF, Alicia, 15.
EATON, Louise, 319.
William B., 179.
EASTMAN, Rebecca, 185, 260.
EBORNE (see ABORN),
Samuel, 49, 56.
EDES, John, 120.
EDDY, Charles, 259.
EDWARDS, Alexander, 78.
Catharine, 141, 142.
Charity, 61, 78.
Elizabeth, 79, 141.
Goldthwaite, 142.
James L., 141.
John, 140, 141.
Mary, 141.
Mary Ann, 141.
Mr., 354.

Millie, 266, 325.
Sarah Lewis, 141.
Thomas, 87, 140, 141.
William Eustice, 141.
ELDER, George R., 271.
ELDREDGE, Alice Josephine, 283.
Francis W., 257.
ELLIOT, ELIOT, Abigail, 64.
A. J., 114.
Alvah, 178.
Anna, 176.
Artemas, 176.
Daniel, 178.
David, 176, 178.
Electa, 178.
Elizabeth, 178.
Francis, 66.
Hopestill Goldthwaite, 176.
Jerusha, 66.
John, Rev., 38.
Jonathan, 175, 176.
Joseph, Capt., 114.
Lamando Jacob, 178.
Lydia, 178.
Mr., 354.
Nathaniel, 114, 177.
Thaddeus, 114, 175, 176, 177, 178.
Thankful, 176.
ELLISON, Louisa, 299.
Merritt P., 174.
Mrs. Sina, 174.
Stephen, 174.
ELMENDORF, William, 214.
ELWELL, Mary, 143.
ELY, Lydia, 155.
EMERSON, Mary B., 144.
Mr., 233.
EMERY, Albert Edwin, 325.
George William, 324.
Haven, 324.
John, 324.
John Haven, 325.
Lewis Seldon, 325.
Lilly, 321, 341.
Mary Ann, 325.
Maud, 324.
Narcissa, 321.
Thomas, Capt., 189, 264.
Thomas, Dea., 341.
EMMET, Robert, 196, 273.
Thomas Addis, 273.
EMMONS, Daniel, 111.
John, 324.
Linthy, 266, 324.
Lucy, 189, 265.
Luna, 111.
Lydia, 189, 264.
ENGLEHARDT, Elizabeth, 197.
ENGLAND, William, 234.
EPPES, Abigail, 142.
ERVING, Catherine, 214.
ESTES, Elizabeth, 255.
EURE, EURY, EURS, Eustice, 29.
The Lords, 28.
Margery, 28.
Sir Rauf, 29.
EUSTIS, Abihail Sprague, 100, 149.
Joshua, 149.
EVANS, Elizabeth, 67.
Evan, 55, 67.
Helena, 257, 312.
Mary, 67.
EVERETT, Eliza, 301.
EWARD, Ellen, 155.
James, 213.
Marilla Ellen, 213.
EYESTONE, Rebecca, 216.
FAIR, Gen. E. Y., 202.
FAIRBANKS, Hannah, 236.
Lovina, 236.
Moses, 236.
Nelson, 164, 236.
Sophronia Paulina, 236.
Stephen, 236.
FAIRCHILD, Margaret Emeline, 334.
President, 164.
FALKER, Emma, 321.
John, 321.
Mary, 326, 327, 343.
Sarah, 267, 343.

Susie, 321.
FANEUIL, Peter, 84.
FARLEY or FAIRLY, Johannes, 355.
Margarietje, 355.
Magarita, 355.
FARRAND, Rev. Daniel, 137.
David Sherman, 137.
Elizabeth Bacon, 137.
Esther, 137.
Francis Henry, 137.
Jerusha, 137.
Mary Ann, 137.
FARRANT, Robert H., 255.
FARRINGTON, Elizabeth, 67.
Jeremiah, 67.
FAULKNER, Lee Washington, 271.
Willie, 199, 271.
FELLOWS, Capt., 98.
FELT, Eunice, 160.
Susan, 254.
FELTON, John, 50.
Nathaniel, 45, 50, 71.
FERGUSON, Bathsheba, 170, 243.
Perry, 277.
FERRIN, Mrs. Almira E., 264, 321.
FERRY, Maria L., 211, 283.
FESSENDEN, Charles D., 268.
FINNEY, Jennie, 279.
FISKE, Emma, 252.
John, 38.
FITZGERALD, Gov. Benjamin, 198.
FLAVEL, Rev. John, 217.
FLETCHER, Adolphus, 164.
Ebenezer, 110.
Eleazer, 163, 164.
Fanny, 164.
James, 325.
Louisa, 165.
Lucy, 164.
Lydia, 110, 163.
Maria, 166, 239.
Samuel, 239.
FLINT, Abigail, 70, 102.
Amos, 116.
Edward, 39, 40.
Elizabeth, 102.
Elijah, 160.
Eunice, 55, 70, 102.
Jonathan, 102.
Joseph, 40, 70, 102, 116.
Lucy, 71, 102.
Mary, 102.
Samuel, 102.
Thomas, 39, 40, 70, 102.
Timothy, 102.
William, 39.
FLOOD, Donzelle, 326.
FLOYD, Charles Rinaldo, 147.
John F., 147.
FOGG, Eliza Ann, 337.
Ellen, 180.
Francis, 180.
Joel, 180.
Sarah Ann, 179.
Stephen, 116, 179.
Susan, 179.
William, 180.
FOLLETT, Ellen Louise, 237, 299.
Samuel W., 299.
FOLSOM, Charles, 255.
Charles G., 255.
FOOTE, Elroy Bertha, 282.
Hubert Townshend, 282.
Irene, 282.
John, 190.
FORD, Augustus, 231.
FORDYCE, George, 130.
FORMON, Sarah, 84, 134.
FORSTER, David, 50.
FORSYTH, Jennie, 208.
FOSS, Mary, 265.
Woodbury, 325.
FOSTER, Abbie, 309.
Albert, 321.
Ann, 72.
Benjamin, Rev., 72, 73.
Bryan, 31.
Elizabeth, 144.
Gideon, 55, 68, 72.

John, 72.
Joseph, Col., 144.
Lydia, 55, 72.
Mercy, 72, 73.
Ruth, 109.
FOWLE, John J., 304.
Kelton, 322.
Nellie J., 245, 304.
FOWLER, Phillips, 332.
FOX, Mr., 120.
FRANCIS, Abby, 245, 304.
FRANKLIN, Mary J., 211, 283.
FRAZIER, Celinda, 241.
FREELAND, John, 199.
Dr. John, 199.
FREEMAN, Alfred A., 339.
Clara H., 312, 338.
Daniel H., 264, 320.
Horace, 195.
James G., 195.
Joshua, 320.
Martha Elvira, 320.
P. W., 195.
Sarah Elizabeth, 320.
FRENCH, Alpheus, 169.
Isaac, 112, 169.
Lucy, 169.
Mary, 169.
Otis, 169.
Mr., 186.
Parna, 169.
Rebecca, 169.
Sally, 169.
Sylvester, 169.
FRIEZE, Charles, 264.
FRISSELL, Albert, 172.
Amanda, 172.
Amasa, 172.
Ebenezer, 172.
Judith, 172.
Seth, 172.
Walter, 172.
Willard, 172.
William, 112, 172, 244.
FULLER, Alpheus, 239.
Andrew, 69, 105.



Clara Estelle, 284.
Clarissa E., 153, 211.
George W., 211, 284.
Inez Martha, 284.
Israel, 235, 297.
Nancy, 237.
Polly, 116, 179.
Sarah, 284.
Susan Marcellin, 239.
William, 284.
William Alfred, 284.
FURBUR, Abigail, 99.
Elizabeth, 99.
Hannah, 99.
Richard, 62, 98.
William, 99.
FURBUSH, Lydia, 177.
GAGE, Gen., 92.
GAINES, Angeline, 209.
GALLEY, Dorcas, 53.
GALLOWAY, Sally, 242.
GAMMAGE, Nina, 266.
GAMBLE, Anthony, 33.
GARDNER, Abell, 52.
Benjamin, 179.
Deborah, 155.
Hannah, 192.
J., 301.
Joanna, 192.
John, 181, 192.
Mr., 353.
Martha, 192.
Rebecca, 112, 173.
Rev. Dr., 352.
Richard, 134, 136, 192.
Samuel, 50.
Sarah, 192, 301.
Sarah E., 237.
Susan, 192.
Sylvester, Dr., 98, 142, 352.
Sylvester, Mrs., 136, 301, 353.
Thomas, 50.
Thomas, Col., 192.
GARNEY, Margaret D., 116, 180.
GASKIN, Samuel, 45.
GASTON, Ida, 259.

GATES, Beri, 265.
Daniel C., 265.
Hulda, 265.
GEDNEY, Bartholomew, 45, 46.
GEE, Rev. Joshua, 78.
GEER, Charles Holland, 303.
Esther Mary, 303.
Ira, 303.
Ira Jewett, 303.
Jewett Holland, 244, 303.
Lincoln Elias, 303.
Milo, 244, 303.
Sumner Chapin, 303.
William Jewett, 303.
GEORGE, Alius, 81.
GETCHELL, Archibald, 264.
GEYER, Frederick William, 125.
GIBBONS, Anne, 142.
John, Dr., 142.
GIBBS, Charles, 177.
GIFFORD, Mehitable, 206.
GILBERT, Domer, 170, 244.
Dorcas, 244.
Edward Payson, 244.
Eliza Mary, 244.
Hannah, 244.
Henry, 112, 243, 244.
Henry Martin, 244.
Hiram, 244.
Lucy Maria, 244.
Luretta, 244.
Lydia, 170, 243.
Parney, 244.
Rebecca, 112.
William Elbridge, 244.
GILES, Edmond, 42, 43.
GILL, family of, 26.
Alice, 32.
John, 18.
Walter, 18.
William, 30, 32.
GILLESPIE, Mary L., 211, 284.
GILLETTE, Susan Sloan, 139.
GIRDLER, Anna, 78, 100, 117.
George, 100.
Mary, 100.
Richard, 99, 100, 117.
Sarah, 63, 99, 100, 204.
GIRTY, Margaret C., 212, 286.
GLASCOCK, Thomas O., 197.
GLASS, James M., 292.
Sarah E., 292.
GLEASON, Bourne, 165.
Ira, 165.
Mary Ann, 165.
Persis, Mrs., 110, 165.
Sally, 165.
Silas, 165.
GLOVER, John, Col., 107, 163.
GOLDSBOROUGH, Levi, Dr., 242.
GOLDTHWAITE & DAY, 253.
GOOCH, John, 77.
GOODALE, Agnes, 340.
Carrie Louise, 340.
George Lucius, 318, 340.
George Mortimer, 340.
Hannah, 179, 248.
Joseph Goldthwaite, 340.
Ora K., 340.
GOODMOTE, Crissie, 305.
Edith Caroline, 305.
George, 305.
Henry August, 305.
Mary, Mrs., 305.
GOODRICH, Charlotte, 204.
Ida, 318.
Maria, 267.
GOODRIDGE, Mary Antoinette, 173, 244.
Riley, 244.
GOODWIN, John, 59.
GOOKIN, Daniel, Maj. Gen., 76.
Mary, 76.
GORDON, Helen M., Mrs., 245.
Sally, 132.
GORHAM, Miss, 234.
GOULD, Eleseph Ann, 148.
Thomas Osgood, 263, 320.
Sadie Osgood, 320.
GOWDY, Betsey, 245.
Clara, 303.

William, 303.
GOWEN, Catherine Barton, 137.
Hammond William, 137.
Hannah Goldthwaite, 87, 124, 126, 129, 134, 136, 352, 355.
John, 137, 353.
Joseph, 136.
Joseph, Dr., 84, 125, 129, 136, 143, 354.
Joseph Goldthwaite, 125, 136.
Martha, 83, 125.
Patty Lewis, 137.
Polly Bourn, 137.
Sally Williams, 136, 137.
GOWING, Sarah, 71, 107.
GOWITHEWAITE, Sister, 20.
GRAGG, Samuel, 93.
GRAHAM, Elizabeth, 343.
James, 129.
Joseph, Maj.-Gen., 198.
Sophia, 198.
GRANT, Joseph, 77.
Miss, 224.
GRAVES, Benjamin, 54.
Deliverance, 54.
Elizabeth, 54.
Hannah, 54.
Harriet Sophia, 211, 282.
John, 103.
Joseph, 54.
Jotham, 282.
Mary, 54.
Mr., 93.
Richard, 54.
Sarah, 103.
GRAY, Rose Foster, 250, 309.
S. Fairfield, 309.
GRAYNESON, Alexander, 15.
Thomas, 15.
GREEN, GREENE, Edward, 124.
Elizabeth, 67, 73.
Francis, 125.
Jacob L., Col., 67.
Jesse, 123.
Mary, 67.
Nelson, 231.
Thomas, 67, 73.
GREENHALGE, Frederic T., 25.
GREGGE, Anne, 33.
John, 33.
GREENLEAF, Ezekiel Price, 65.
Thomas, 65.
GREGORY, Ernest, 310.
Joseph, 310.
Lafayette, 251, 310.
GRIDLEY, Col., 188, 193.
GRISWOLD, Mr., 138.
GRONER, Duncan Lawrence, 200.
John Archibald Campbell, 200.
Robert Newell, 200.
V. D., 200.
GRYME, Isabell, 31.
William, 31.
GRYSTHWAYT, John de, 17.
Thomas de, 17.
GUILE, Helen, 261.
GUILES, Lucinda, 242.
GULLAGER, 194.
GURNEY, Edwin, 241.
HABERFIELD, Jane, 60.
HAGET, Robert, 15.
HAINES, Francis, 77.
HALE, E. E., Dr., 122.
Jonathan, 155.
Jonathan, Col., 155, 224.
Thomas, 155.
HALEY, Olive, 264.
Samuel, 266.
Sarah, 266.
HALL, Abigail, 297.
Emma, 243.
Herbert J., Dr., 251.
Mary, 134.
Morgan, 243.
Rosanna, 300.
HAM, Mr., 265.
HALSEY, Jane, 53, 59.
John, 60.
Joseph, 60.
Mary, 60.
HAMILTON, Charles, 244, 303.
Francis, 246.

Frank, 304.
Fred, 304.
Henry Clinton, 304.
Josiah, 246.
Mary, 304.
Melzo Thayer, 246.
HAMLIN, Mr., 238.
HANCOCK, John, 87, 151.
Lydia, 87.
Thomas, 87.
HANES, Samuel, 77.
HANSCOM, Martha, 130, 188, 264.
HANSON, Elizabeth, 55.
HARDCASTLE, family of, 26.
Christopher, 31.
Marmaduke, 31.
Thomas, 20.
HARDY, Constantine, 238, 239.
Jemima Brigham, 166, 238.
Lurana, 166, 239.
Mary, 110, 165.
Sarah, Mrs., 238.
Thomas, 204.
HARLEY, Ellen, 203.
John, 203.
HARMON, Catherine, 265.
Lucy Virginia, 203, 271.
Sarah Catherine, 323.
HARNET, or HORNET.
Edward, 41, 42, 49, 183.
HARRIS, Anthony, 109.
Edward, 205.
Eliza, 293.
M. D., 195.
Nathaniel, 81, 205.
Norman, 123.
Susanna, 119, 185.
HARRISON, President, 245.
HART, Anna, 256.
HARWOOD, John, 75.
Ruel S., 210, 211.
HASKELL, Eliza, 249.
Elmira, 230, 291.
Mary, 179.
HASS, Mr., 286.
HASSAM, John T., 48.
HASTINGS, Percy H., 307.
Philip, 307.
William, 307.
HATHAWAY, John, 179.
Mr., 267.
HATSTATT, Mr., 314.
HAWES, Benjamin, Col., 163.
Jason, 176.
Joel, Rev. Dr., 113, 219.
HAWKS, Hannah, 295.
HAWKSHAW, John, 26.
HAYDEN, Alice, 89.
Joseph, 89.
HAYES, Annie M., 262, 319.
John Gage, 319.
HAYWARD, Charles, 194.
Charles, Mrs., 136.
George, Dr., 194.
Lemuel, 191.
HAZLETT, Margaret, 339.
HEAD, Ann Maria, 264, 320.
Rebecca, Mrs., 320.
Robert, 320.
HEALD, Delia M., 318.
HEALY, Sally, 238.
HEATH, Nicholas, 33.
HEBARD, Julia, 159, 228.
Learned, 229.
HEINLEIN, Lewis T., 292.
HELM, Frank Conrad, 326.
HEMESLEY, John, 29.
HENCHMAN, or HINKSMAN.
Bridget, 58.
Daniel, 58, 87.
Elizabeth, 58.
Hannah, 58.
Joanna, 58.
Lydia, 87.
Margaret, 58.
Thomas, Maj., 58, 59.
HENDER, Jonathan, 81.
Martha, 81.
HENDERSON, Joseph, 124.
Mary, 232, 293.
HENDLEY, Margaret, 261.

HENRY, Hugh William, 198.
Hugh W., Dr., 198.
HENSHAW, Joshua, 125.
HEWITT, Carrie, Mrs., 259.
Henry, 259.
Richard, 236.
Susie F., 259.
HIATT, Euretta Guernsey, 289.
Georgia Miriam, 289.
John A., Dr., 213, 289.
HICKS, Daniel J., 306.
Emma Lydia, 247, 306.
HIGGINS, Edward, 204.
Frank, 204.
John, 204.
HIGGINSON, Ann, 143.
John, 41, 50, 57, 143.
HIGGONS, Emma Louise, 294.
HILL, Charlotte, 154, 211.
George, 211, 231, 321.
Helen A., 321.
Herbert S., 321.
James, Capt., 58.
Lyman, 178.
William, 58.
HITCHCOCK, Alice Eaton, 281.
Bessie Mahala, 281.
Elizabeth, 104.
Harvey, 281.
Loranus Eaton, 281.
Luke, 104, 155.
Raymond Harold, 281.
HOAG, Mary, 169, 242.
Olive, 311.
Rhodes, 242.
HOAR, Annis, 53.
Charles, 58.
Joanna, 58.
William, 53.
HOBLIT, A., 301.
Mrs. J., 301.
Lyde, 237, 301.
HODGDON, Margaret, 321.
HODGKINS, Elizabeth, 189, 267.
George, 204.
Ida Estella, 327.
J. Ezra W., 327.
Joseph S., 204.
Mary, 189, 267.
Samuel E., 327.
Theodore, 204.
William Augustus, 267, 327.
William A. Dexter, 327.
HOLBROOK, Hannah, 167.
Micah, 108.
Solomon H., 254.
S. R. M., 188.
HOLLAND, William, 266.
HOLLIS, Mr., 259.
HOLMAN, Hannah Hawthorne, 252.
John, 322.
John Henry, 264, 322.
John, Col., 163.
Jonathan, Col., 114, 163.
HOLME, John, 31.
HOLMES, Lucie, 279.
HOLT, Ernestine B., 322.
Mark, 322.
Nathan, Rev., 72, 106, 116.
Phebe M., 235, 296.
Samuel H., 326.
HOLTON, James, 50.
HOLTZCLAW, J. T., Gen., 202.
HONDEGATE, John de, 15.
HOOKER, Joseph, Gen., 208.
Lewis, 208.
HOPKINS, Benjamin, 59.
Charles, 58, 59.
Elizabeth, 58, 59.
Esek, 355.
Hannah, 58, 59.
Harvey, 236.
John, 58.
Joseph, 58.
Lewis, 236.
Lucius, 236.
Luman, 236.
Margaret, 58, 59.
Mary, 58, 59.
Mary Viluria, 236.
Mehitable, 59.

Sarah, 53, 58, 59.
HORNER, Adam le, 15.
HORSMAN, Thomas, 15.
HORTH, Reuben, 169.
HOVEY, Daniel, 73.
Elizabeth, 73.
HOWARD, Abigail, 70, 102.
Anna, 163, 234.
Henry, 234.
Miss, 237.
Ruth Foster, 300.
Sarah G., 267, 327.
HOWE, Gen., 346.
HOWES, Nancy Amanda, 340.
HOWENSTEIN, Bessie May, 213.
Carl Erwin, 213.
Edna E., 213.
George, 213.
Lucy Emma, 213.
Mary Jane, 213.
HOWSON, Sydney, 261.
William, 261.
HUDDLESTON, W. H., 26.
HUFF, Eliza, Mrs., 323.
Harriet, 267, 326, 344.
Josiah, 326.
Mr., 323.
HULL, Alice, 243.
HUMESTON, Jane Maria, 335.
HUMPHREY, Julia P., 235, 296.
Leavitt, 296.
HUNT, Elizabeth, 250.
George, 283.
George Newell, 283.
John, 190.
HUNTER, John, 31.
HUNTINGTON, Rev. Dr., 229.
HUNTRESS, Darling, 300.
Chloe Melissa, 237, 300.
HUNTY, Ann, 332.
HURD, G. F., 191.
HUSSEY, Christopher, 263, 264, 324.
Emma Estella, 323, 341.
Eunice, 264.
Fitz William, 322.
Gilbert D., 322.
Helen Hall, 322.
John H., 341.
Louisa Goldthwaite, 322.
Martha, 264.
Mary E., Mrs., 324.
Paul, 189, 264, 322.
Polly, Mrs., 130.
Sylvina, 265, 324.
William M., 265.
William Macy, 264, 322.
HUSSEY & GOLDTHWAITE, 314.
HUST, Mrs., 120.
HUTCHINGS, Mrs. Sarah, 187.
HUTCHINS, Mary A., 267, 326.
Mr., 231.
HUTCHINSON, Ann M., Mrs., 233.
David P., 233.
Elizabeth, 66.
Ellen Maria, 161, 233.
Governor, 86, 90, 95, 145.
HYDE, Emily Jane, 293, 336.
Frederic Custis, 336.
HYNES, S., 77.
IDE, Bettie Ann, 235, 296.
Dr., 164.
Joshua, 296.
INDICOTT, John, 60.
INGALLS, Eleanor, 247.
INGERSOLL, Abigail, 143, 144.
Allan Parkhurst, 193.
Caroline Haskell, 192, 193, 194, 201, 352.
George, Maj., 134, 192, 353.
George Goldthwaite, 193, 202.
George Parkhurst, 193.
Harriet Goldthwaite, 193.
Mary Lanman, 193.
Martha, 133.
INGLEBY, Family of, 13, 24.
John, 29, 30.
William, 30, 31.
INMAN, Family of, 25, 26.

Agnes, 32.
Anthony, 32.
John, 32.
Lawrence, 32.
IRVING, Ruth Long, 249.
IVES, 115.
JACKSON, Melvina, Mrs., 233, 294.
William, 234.
JACOBS, Benjamin, 204.
Miss, 204.
JAMIESON, Mrs., 130.
JAQUES, Abiel, 113.
JEFFREY, Eliza, 323.
JENKINS, Mary Jane, 259.
JEWETT, Elizabeth, 256.
Mary, Mrs., 141.
JOHN, Robert, son of, 15.
JOHNS, Nathaniel, 301.
Nellie A., 301.
JOHNSON, Augustine, 176.
Charles Ritch, 313.
David, 176.
Diama, 176.
Dolly, 116, 181.
Edwin, 176.
Eleanor, 333.
Emily, 187.
Henry Gassett, 319.
Isaac, 187.
Mary C., 185, 258.
Peter, 181.
Polly Paine, 170.
Sarah, 187.
William, 116, 181, 187.
William, Sir, 122.
JOLL, William H., 293.
JONES, Abraham, 186, 258.
Clara, 169, 241.
Ephraim, 318.
Hannah Maria, 260, 318.
James, 82.
Mary, 185, 258.
Naomi, 119, 186, 258.
Orren, 241.
JONET, William, 15.
JORDAN, Dominicus, 127, 128.
Mary, 83, 127.
Rishworth, Capt., 130.
Robert, Rev., 127.
Samuel, Capt., 127, 128, 255, 266.
JOSSELYN, Hercules H., 149.
JOY, David, 224.
David, Lieut., 224.
Harriet, 190.
Paulina King, 190.
Susan Loud, 159, 224.
William, 190.
JUDD, Helen, 303.
KAY, Mr., 33.
KEENE, Thomas S., 186.
KEEP, Mary, 155.
Samuel, 155.
KELLOGG, George M., Dr., 164.
Mary, 164.
Titus, 164.
KELLY, Joseph, 108.
KELSO, Nancy Ann, 267, 326.
KEMBLE, Henry, 54.
KEMPTON, Hiram O., 297.
KENNEY or KINNEY, John, 152.
Lovina, 152.
Mr., 137.
KENT, Joanna, 68.
Lucy A., 148.
Thomas, 68.
KENTER, Peter, 31.
KEPLER, Edward M., 242.
KETTELSINGE, Thomas, 32.
KEY, Eleanor, 197.
KILBOURN or KILBURN,
Bertha, 233.
George W., 248.
Julia D., 248.
Laura J., 248.
Luke W., 178, 248.
Luther, 233.
Lydia, 67.
KIMBALL, Frank, 234.
George W., 234.
Lucy Ann, 297.

Ottawa, 234.
KING, Abigail, 53, 71, 106.
Amos, 160.
Annis, 53.
Desire, 160.
Dorothy, 53.
Ebenezer, 53.
Elizabeth, 44, 52, 53, 62.
Hannah, 53.
John, 42, 44, 45, 46, 51, 52, 53, 106, 107, 160.
Jonathan, 53.
Joseph, 53.
Lydia, 53.
Mary, 53.
Mary Ann, 191.
Mary T., 167.
Ruth, 53.
Samuel, 53, 56.
Sarah, 53.
Thomas, 53.
William, 53, 81.
Zachariah, 53, 106.
KIPLING, Joseph, Rev., 25.
Rudyard, 25.
KIRKEBY, Richard de, 15.
William de, 15.
KIRKLAND, 347.
Eliza, 139.
Joseph, Gen., 139.
KITTS, Leta, 279.
Mr. 279.
KNAPP, Job, Capt., 170.
Lois, 114, 176.
KNICKERBOCKER, Rebecca, 176.
KNIGHT, Arthur Francis, 309.
William Rupp, 309.
KNOTT, George, 275.
Martha, 204, 275.
Mary Ann, Mrs., 275.
KNOX, Col., 193.
KREIGHBAUM, Jessie, 279.
Mabel, 279.
William, 279.
LACKEY, Cynthia, 164, 237.
Matthew, 237.
LACY, Rev. Mr., 161.
LAMPRELL, William, 181.
LANE, Emma Frances, 266, 325.
George, 325.
Lucinda B., Mrs., 325.
LANGDON, Abigail, 84, 134, 353.
John, Capt., 134.
John, Gov., 134.
Rhodelia Elizabeth, 309.
LANGFORD, Elizabeth, 101.
Hannah, 101.
John, 63, 101.
Mary, 101.
Sarah, 101.
LANGLEY, Charles, 326.
LANMAN, James, 134, 353.
Susanna Goldthwaite, Mrs., 194.
LARTIGUE, Eugene, 311.
Felicie, 257, 311.
LATHE, Oren, 176.
Sally, 176.
LATHROP, Ellen, 47.
Thomas, Capt., 47.
LATIMER, Albert H., 278, 334.
Irvie Eugene, 334.
LAUNDE, Sister, 20.
LA VALLEY, Joseph, 176.
LAVELLE, Joseph, 234.
LAWRENCE, Ella, 324.
Hannah Meader, 180.
Joseph Meader, 180.
Miss, 258, 317.
LAY, George W., Col., 200.
LEACH, Elizabeth, 40.
Clement, 40.
John, 40, 41.
Lawrence, 40, 41.
Rachel, 40.
Richard, 40.
Robert, 40, 41.
LEAK, Amanda, 207, 279.
LEAVITT, Abiathar, 341.
Ann, Mrs., 341.
Edward, 321.
Hattie A., 321, 341.

William Henry, 263.
LEE, Abby, 168.
Ephraim, 168.
Harriet, 231, 293.
Nancy, Mrs., 110, 168.
LEET, Andrew, 308.
Cassandra, 308.
Gov., 308.
LEGARD, Christopher, 30.
LEGG, Thomas, 75, 345.
LEGGET, Xpofer, 30.
LE GRAND, Milton Paul, 275
LEIGH, Ferdinand, 33.
LELAND, Lois, 296.
Lucy, 163, 164.
Mary, 167.
Thankful, 166.
LENDALL, Jacob, 293.
Sarah Ellen, 231, 293.
LEONARD, Charles F., 209.
Julia, 246, 305.
Mary Ann, 175, 247.
Mr., 308.
LEWAR, Sarah J., 338.
LEWIS, Alma, 176.
Betsey, 354.
Eliza, 231.
Elizabeth, 62, 84.
George, 231.
Georgia, 232.
Henry, 307.
Jane, 231.
Laura Ann, 248, 307.
Lydia, 81.
Martha, 61, 81, 231, 354.
Philip, 81, 127.
Roland, 231.
Thomas, 231.
William, 49, 160, 231.
LINCOLN, Madeline, 258, 315.
Olive, 130.
President, 245.
Thomas, 315.
LINFIELD, David, 186.
Esther, 119, 186.
Jonathan, 186.
Phebe, 186.
LINGLEY, Annie V., 318.
Clara W., 318.
John H., 318.
John W., 318.
Ralph, 318.
LINK, Charles W., 286.
Edmund M., 286.
John, 286.
John A., 212, 286.
John T., 286.
Lucy Charlotte, 286.
LIPPINGWELL, Abigail, 49.
LITTLE, Elizabeth, 329.
LITTLEFIELD, Emily, 186.
Rebecca, 53.
Sarah, 326.
LIVERMORE, George, 240.
LOCKE, John S., 128.
LODGE, Adam, 188.
Anne, 188, 195.
Elizabeth, 188.
Frances, 188.
Giles, 188.
Henry Cabot, 188.
Louisa, 188.
Margaret, 29, 188.
Matthew, 120, 187, 188, 195.
Sarah, 188.
LOGAN, John A., Gen., 288.
Olive, 288.
LOGEE, Mary, 45.
LOMBARD, Lizzie A., 258, 314
LORING, Jacob, 185.
Lucy, 119, 185.
LOTHIAN, Kitty, 300.
LOTHROP, Mr., 163.
LOVELAND, Henry, 176.
LOVERIN, Eunice, 296.
LOVERING, Abbie, 326.
LOVETT, Joseph, 161.
Margaret Lucy, 161.
Mary Ann, 161.
Priscilla Goldthwaite, 161.
Sarah Jane, 161.
LOVEWELL, Elizabeth, 127.

LOW, John, 276.
Martha, 204, 276.
LOWER, Mark Antony, 12, 15, 16, 17.
LUTHER, Elonia M., 234.
George H., 234.
LYMAN, Quartus P., 209.
LYON, Agnes M., 284.
Bertha N., 307.
Fidelia Eliza, 258, 315.
John, 315.
Mary, 224.
Phebe, Mrs., 315.
LYTLE, James T., 339.
Sarah, 312, 339.
MACCARTY, Esther, 88.
Florence, 88.
Sarah, 88.
MACAULEY, Alexander, 261.
Annie C., 261.
MACKMALLIN, Jonathan, 68.
McADOW, Mallevee, 291.
McBRIDE, Edward, 265.
Isabella, 189, 265.
McCLASKEY, Eva, 242.
McCLELLAN, James, 164.
Mr., 168.
McCLOUD, John, 257.
Mary Ann, 257.
McCLOY, Annie, 233.
McCORMICK, Thomas M., 314.
McDONALD, Avaleena Fairchild, 278, 334.
Charles Carrol, 334.
McFARLAND, Capt., 105.
McFEE, Charles W., 200.
McGEORGE, Mary E., 313.
McILHENNY, Samuel King, 196.
McINTYRE, Rob., 93.
McKAY, Augusta Maria, 242.
Carl, 242.
Frank, 242.
Napoleon B., 169, 242.
Margaret, 308.
Sarah May, 242.
Silas, 242.
McKEAN, John, 328.
McKEE, Eliza V., 212, 286.
McLEOD, Dr., 195.
McWILLIAMS, Faith, 316.
John Goldthwaite, 316.
Kate, 316.
W. C., 316.
MADDOX, Etta, 267.
MALBISSE, Sir William, 28.
MALLEY, Walter L., 325.
MALSAN, Mary E., 314, 339.
MANN, Mr., 259.
MANNING, Arthur, 233.
Stillman, 176.
MANSFIELD, Col., 72.
John, 262.
Mr., 120.
Hannah Alden, Mrs., 187, 262.
Maria, 308.
William, 262.
MARBLE, Daniel, 63.
Isaac W., 303.
MARDEN, Annie, 179.
Hattie, 179.
Joseph, 179.
MARKHAM, William, 155.
MARKS, Alfred, 142.
Florence, 142.
Frances Ellen, 254.
Louise Sherrill, 142.
MARLAND, John, 195.
MARSH, Benjamin, 53.
Edith, 336.
Elizabeth, 53.
Lewis, 284, 336.
Rena, 336.
Zachary, 53.
MARSHALL, Ada G., 296.
Frank B., 296.
Miss, 203.
MARTIN, Margaret, 316.
MARVIN, Edna, 339.
Lewis, 339.
Lewis B., 314, 339.
MASON, Amos, 175, 246.
Arthur P., 200.

Austin, 306.
Betsey Clapham, 200.
Celia, Mrs., 306.
David, 81.
Elzora, 246.
Francis, 246.
Ira, 306.
John Archibald Campbell, 200.
Jonathan, 143.
Jonathan, Mrs., 352.
Mary Campbell, 200.
Olive L., 247, 306.
Sarah E., 247, 306.
MASSEY, Nathaniel, 68.
MATHER, Cotton, 47, 59, 61, 65, 81.
Samuel, 60, 61.
MATILL, Adam, son of, 15.
MATTHEWS, Sarah Ring, 189, 263.
MAXWELL, Alice Brooks, 320.
James, 263, 320.
William, 165.
MAY, Mehitable, 194.
MAYHEW, Rev. Dr., 64.
MAYNARD, Alice, 292.
MAYO, George, 261.
MEACHUM, Jeremiah, 56.
Sarah, 56.
MEAD, Helen, 279.
James S., 207, 279.
Susan, 279.
MELVIN, Benjamin, 315.
Josephine B., 258, 315.
MERRIAM, Almira, 167.
MERRICK, Moses, 104.
MERRILL, Lucy, 264, 321.
METCALF, Polly, 163, 235.
MIDGLEY, Frederic, 208.
MILES, Bartlett, 177.
Mr., 114.
MILLEN, Eliza Ann, 260.
Elizabeth M., 260.
John, 260.
John W., 185, 260.
MILLER, Annie, 261.
Jane, 130, 189, 264.
Lucy, 165, 237.
Rebecca, 175, 246.
MILLS, Mrs. Eliza, 285.
Elizabeth J., 211, 285.
George, 285.
MITCHELL, Henry, 316.
Mrs., 123.
Zelma, 256.
MOCK, John, 268.
Julia Ann, 196, 268.
MONROE, Mrs. Ruth, 231.
MONTAGUE, Irene, 209.
Mary, 104.
MOODY, Amanda, 209.
MOON, Arch, 241.
Lydia, 328.
MORGAN, Charles W., 297.
Cordelia, 208.
Elizabeth, 290.
MORLEY, Luna, 164.
MORRELL, Sophia, 184, 256.
Caroline Augusta, 257, 313.
MORRIS, Mr., 187.
Robert, 339.
Sally, 120, 187.
MOSHER, Clara, 241.
Genie, 277.
MOSMAN, Lilian, 207.
Silas, 207.
MOULTON, Anna, Mrs., 116.
Caleb, Capt., 116.
Ella Banks, 233, 295.
James Edward, 295.
MOUNTAIN, William, 26.
MOWATT, Capt., 92.
MOWBRAY, Roger de, 21.
MOWRY, Israel, 234.
Julia A., 163, 234.
MOXCEY, Rita, 268, 329.
MOXON, Henry, 33.
MOORE, Alvah O., 252.
Charles H., 297.
Gov., 201-203.
James, Maj., 133.
MOORE, Mary F., 209.

Mr., 241.
Persis, 165.
William, 241.
MULLINS, Miss, 329.
MUMFORD, Elizabeth, 346.
MUN, Abigail, 103.
MUNGER, Maria, 208.
MUNROE, Lucinda, 232.
MUNSON, Mrs. Cornelia C., 270.
MURPHREE, Joel D., 329.
Josephine Amelia, 269, 329.
MURPHY, Frank M., 326.
MURRAY, Amanda, 174, 245.
John, Rev., 120.
Mary, 277.
Robert, 245.
MYRICK, Eliza, 167.
MYRRE, John, 19.
NASH, Edith J., 327.
NEEDHAM, Mehitable, 55.
Thomas, 55.
NELSON, Johan, 29.
Nenyan, 29.
NESBITT, Annie Paul, 203, 275.
Edward, 275.
Elizabeth, 89.
NEWCOMB, Daniel, Hon., 194, 353.
Lydia Ann, 262, 318.
Norton, 318.
NEWHALL, Almira, 160, 233.
Calvin, 101.
Martha, 181.
NEWMAN, Henry, 55.
Ruth, 55.
Sarah, 63, 101.
Sibella, 140.
NICHOLAS, Nelson, 236.
NICHOLS, Andrew, 64.
Benjamin, 66.
Constant, 63, 66.
Edward, 53, 63, 66.
Hannah, 66.
John, 53, 63, 64, 66, 78.
Jonathan, 168.
Joseph, 66.
Lydia, 63.
Nancy, 168.
Rebecca, 298.
Samuel, 64.
Stephen, 66.
Susanna, 61.
William, 63.
NICHOLSON, Flora, 261.
NIGHTINGALE, Elizabeth, 81, 118.
William, 118.
NOAH, Anna, 254.
Charles Sewall, 254.
George Girdler, 254.
Hannah Jane, 254.
Henry Clay, 254.
John Goldthwaite, 254.
Mary Elizabeth, 254.
Samuel, 184, 254.
NOBLE, Col., 79.
Joseph, 108.
Thomas, 104.
NORTON, D., 259.
Eugene, 290.
Lizzie Morgan, 216, 290.
NORWOOD, Elbridge, 180.
Percy Varney, 180.
Roland Varney, 180.
NOURSE, Sarah Holt, 180, 250.
Rea, 250.
NOYES, Nicholas, 54.
NURS, John, 50.
OATMAN, Eliza, 176.
O'BRIEN, Kate, 303, 338.
Mary A., 300.
O'CONNOR, John, 278.
Marion, 206, 278.
ODDIE, Miles, 31.
Thomas, 30, 31, 32, 33.
ODDY, William, 30.
ODELL, Mary, 200.
OLIVER, Love, Mrs., 125, 126.
Peter, Dr., 125, 126.
OLLEY, George, 332.
James, 277.
Margaret, 277, 332.

OLMSTEAD, John, 309.
Minnie Rhodelia, 250, 309.
O'NEIL, Mary, 212, 287.
ORCUTT, Nelson Merton, 325, 342.
Raymond Blake, 342.
ORDWAY, Mary, 147.
ORNE, Alice, 139.
OSBORN, Abel, 72.
Caleb, 117.
Caroline D., 210, 281.
David, 281.
Hannah, 117.
John, 101, 151.
OTIS, Samuel, 230.
OWINGS, Mary Ann, Mrs., 133.
Samuel, 132.
PAINE, Isa M., 253, 310.
Joseph Addison, 310.
Reliance, 168.
Sarah, 138.
PALMER, Alvah, 174.
PARDEE, Almira, 153, 210.
Almira Edith, 281.
Austin Russel, 210, 281.
Charles Russel, 281.
James William, 281.
PARKER, Capt., 151.
Edwin P., Rev. Dr., 221.
Frederick, 206.
Mr., 263.
Olive J., 232, 294.
Robert E., 297.
Thomas Edward, 232.
PARKHURST, Harriet, 193.
Phineas, Dr., 193.
PARMELEE, Esther, 302.
PARMENTER, George W., 327.
PARSONS, Hannah, Mrs., 170.
Lucy, 170.
Moses, 170.
PATIENCE (Servant), 345.
PATTERDALE, Catherine, 13.
PATTERSON, Dr. D. W., 137.
PAULEY, George Henry, 295.
Mabel Lawrence, 295.
PAYNE, Calvin, 176.
PEABODY, Brackley, 179.
Christiana Rose, 116, 181.
David, 161.
Eunice, 161.
Lucy, 108, 161.
William B. O., Rev., 226.
PEARSONS, Hon. D. K., 145.
George B., Hon., 145.
Louisa, 145.
PEASE, L. Hoyt, 320.
PEARCE, Walter L., 266.
PEAVERE, Elizabeth, Mrs., 173.
Harriet Augusta, 173.
James, 173.
PECK, Elizabeth, 152, 206.
Joseph, 206.
PEDLEY, Matthew, 120.
PEDRICK, Hannah, 310.
PELHAM, Herbert, 38.
William, 37.
PELTON, Howard Duglas, 313.
Lucy, 177.
Martha E., 313.
PENDAR, Alice, 204.
PEPPERDINE, Wealthy, 241.
PEPPERELL, Polly, 107.
William, Hon., 82.
PERCE, Abram, 56.
PERCIRE, Amieta M. de, 195.
PERCY, Earl, 140.
Mr., 190.
PERIGNY, Josephine, 318, 340.
PERKINS, Benjamin Franklin, 246.
Harriet, 190, 267.
Lucinda M., 175, 246.
Richard S., 191.
Sallie, 299.
Samuel, 130.
Thomas, 143, 352.
Thomas, Mrs., 352.
Thomas Handiside, 352.
Timothy, 267.
PERRIE, Alice, 89.
Elizabeth, 89.

Jonathan, 89.
Mary, 89.
PETERSON, Emma A., 277, 332.
A. M., 332.
PETTINGILL, S. W., 248.
PHELPS, Jane Bruce, 336.
PHILBROOK, Florentine, 235, 298.
Mary J., 256, 311.
PHINNEY, Elias, 151.
PHILLIPS, Mrs., 353.
Adaline Sophia, 299.
Dorithie, 33.
Ezekiel, 299.
Isaac, Capt., 132.
John, Col., 121.
Richard, 33.
PHIPS, Gov., 82.
PICHON, Lena, 213, 289.
PICKERING, Benjamin, 40.
William, 40.
PICKMAN, Col., 173.
PIERCE, Abraham, 68.
Eliza A., 72.
Joseph, 233.
Thankful, 147.
PIKE, E. A., 259.
PILLSBURY, Daniel S., 239.
PINGREE, William F., 230.
PINKHAM, Arabella Holmes, 313.
Charles, 313.
George, 313.
Gladys Rae, 313.
Grace Marion, 313.
Henry Walter, 313.
Julia Delphine, 313.
Moses H., 257, 313.
Noah, 313.
Ralph D. W., 313.
PITMAN, Arthur, 328.
Benjamin, 76.
Henry, 251.
Martha, 76.
Mary A., 251.
Mary L., 181.
Sarah R., 254.
Susan, 254.
PLACE, George F., 292.
Richard G., 292.
PLAISTED, Ichabod, 69, 105.
Olive, 127.
PLATT, Frances, 282.
PLEASANTON, Gen., 287.
PLUMLEY, Willard, 177.
PLUMMER, Frank, 231.
POLLOCK, Eliza, 233, 295.
POMEROY, Alfred Lyman, 209.
Amanda, 208.
Arthur Mosman, 208.
Elisha, 153, 207.
Emeline, 208.
Esther, 303.
Francis, 208.
Frank Dakin, 208.
Frank H., 209.
Freddie Lyman, 209.
George Addison, 208.
George Edgar, 208.
Harold, 209.
Harriet, 207.
Julia, 208, 209.
Louisa, 207.
Mary Angeline, 207.
Rachel, 208.
Sarah B., 209.
Theodore, 139.
Titus, 207.
William Judd, 207.
POOL, Ebenezer Cleveland, 266.
Sarah, 189, 266.
POOR, Alfred, 256.
Betsey, 161.
George, 256.
Lizzie Bond, 256.
POPE, Caroline E., 248, 308.
Emily, 253.
Lot, 308.
POPKINS, Capt., 188.
PORTER, Anna Goldthwaite, 276.
Dexter, 176.
Hannah, 304.

Harding, D., 276.
Stanley Freeman, 276.
POST, Mr., 230.
POTTER, Bishop, 234.
POWELL, Mrs. Catharine, 144.
Catharine Goldthwaite, 147.
Hiram, 277.
Mr., 201.
William, 98, 142, 352.
POWERS, Mr., 114.
David, 110, 166.
Dennis, Rev., 167.
Harvey, 167.
Irene, 167.
Lemuel, 166.
Lucretia, 167.
Maria, 167.
Patience, 167.
Polly, 244.
Ruth, 167.
POWNAL, Gov., 65.
PRATT, Abigail, 84.
Albert, 233.
Anne, 84.
Charles, 231.
Caleb, 62, 84.
Daniel, 294.
Drusilla Elizabeth, 185, 259.
Hannah, 84.
John, 84.
Mary, Mrs., 294.
Mehitable, 83, 126.
Octavia Lucilia, 294.
Sarah, 84.
PRATTE, Thomas, 20.
PRAY, Alice Hortense, 294.
Doris Goldthwaite, 294.
Madeline Oxford, 294.
Mary Adeline, 294.
Wilder Harding, 232, 294.
Wilder Kenneth, 294.
Wilder Prescott, 294.
PREBLE, Brig.-Gen., 91.
PRENTICE, Calvin, 236.
Mary, 236.
PRENTISS, Capt. James, 150.
PRESCOTT, Linneus C., 297.
PRESTMAN, Thomas, 15.
PRICE, Ann, 64.
Betsey, 66.
Charles, 64.
Elizabeth, 64, 66.
Ella J., 292.
Ezekiel, 64, 65.
Gen., 287.
John Avery, 66.
Mary A., 292.
Mary Deming, 65.
Moses, 292.
Moses S., 230, 231, 291.
Roger, Rev., 88.
Thomas, 53, 64, 69.
PRIMATT, Humphrey, Rev., 95.
Sarah, Mrs., 95, 96, 98, 146.
PRINCE, Deborah, 81.
Elizabeth, 64.
Huldah, 64.
Timothy, 64.
PROCTOR, Abigail, 55, 68.
Elizabeth, 68.
Hannah, 68.
John, 50, 63, 68, 71.
Mark, 190, 267.
Mary, 63, 68.
Rachel, 68.
Thorndike, 69.
PROSSER, Olivia, 169.
PUFFER, Josiah, 320.
Martha A., 263, 320.
PULSIFER, PULCIFER, PULSEVER, Benedict, 68.
Carlotta Hannah, 254.
Charles H., 254.
Hannah, Mrs., 77, 183.
John, 68.
John Charles, 254.
Joseph, 254.
Mary, 55, 68.
Samuel Noah, 254.
Susan Lizzie, 254.
Willard Edward, 254.
PUNCHARD, Capt., 77.

PURVIS, Mary, 198, 269.
PUTNAM, John, Capt., 163.
Mary, 180.
Rufus, Gen., 154.
William G., 235.
PYNCHON, James, 188.
QUACKENBUSH, Mrs. Maria Esther, 175, 247.
QUELWRIGH, Adam, 15.
QUINCY, Josiah, 145.
RAND, Albert Tyler, 310.
Ellen A., 181, 251.
Jasper R., 251.
Jessie Sophia, 251, 310.
Lydia, 307.
RANDALL, Andrew Middleton, 206.
Charles Francis, 305.
Cora Frances, 247, 305.
Henry, 303.
Minnie B., 303.
Wyatt W., 200.
RATHBONE, Flavilla, 257.
RAWSON, Abigail, 236.
Alpheus, 236.
Mary Prentice, Mrs., 164, 236.
RAYMENT, John, 43.
RAYMOND, Lucy, 303.
REA, James, 67.
Joshua, 55, 67.
Mary, 55, 67.
Mercy, 67.
READ, Jacob, 50.
REASONER, Harmon Dunn, Dr., 291.
Florence, 216, 291.
REDFIELD, Daniel, 153.
REED, Jacob, 73.
Sarah, 57, 73.
Samuel, Capt., 111.
REITH, John B., 256.
RENEGILL, Hugo de, 15.
REVERE, Paul, 151.
RHODES, RHOADES, Bertha, 335.
Charles C., 180.
Frederick L., 284, 335.
John, 179, 180.
Lester, 335.
Mary E., 180.
Maud, 335.
Samuel, 230.
Sarah, 180.
RICE, Joseph P., 209.
Julia A., 209.
Lewis Edwin, 209.
Lydia, 282.
Margaret, 181.
Oliver W., 209.
Willie G., 209.
RICH, Ezekiel, Rev., 113.
Mary, 322.
RICHARDS, N. C., 195.
RICHARDSON, Alice, 31.
B. F., 302.
Fannie M., 242, 302.
Isaac, 73.
Robert, 31.
William, 29.
RICHMOND, William, 30.
RICKER, Mrs., 258, 317.
Waldo, 321.
RICKETSON, Mr., 137.
RIDEOUT, Prudence, 327.
RIDER, Mr., 164.
RILEY, Ruby, 325.
ROBBIE, Mary Elizabeth, 240.
ROBBINS, Ephraim, 167.
Harvey, 167.
Mary, 200.
Thankful, 113.
ROBERTS, William, 101, 150, 151.
ROBIE, Fred Arthur, 344.
John, 344.
ROBINSON, Annie, 258, 315.
Arthur, 148.
Caroline Wilde, 148.
Herbert C., 148.
Mary Ann, 257.
Richard R., 148.
RODMAN, Capt. Joseph, 130.
ROGERS, Clara Sophia, 237, 300.

Daniel, 52.
George Gould, 300.
Hanna P., 246, 305.
John, Rev., 143.
Lucy, Mrs., 143.
Nathaniel, Rev., 143.
Phebe, Mrs., 305.
Thomas, 305.
Timothy, 144.
Timothy, Capt., 98, 143.
ROOM, William J., 230.
ROOTS, Thomas, 43.
ROPER, Nathaniel, 40, 71.
ROSE, Charlotte Temple, Lady, 273.
John H., Dr., 270.
John, Sir, 273.
Matilda Brown, 215.
Philip Livingston, 270.
ROSS, Joseph, 71.
ROUNDS, Sally, 109, 162.
ROUSBY, Gertrude, 137.
ROWE, John, 86.
RUFHOLME, John, 29.
RUGGLES, Samuel, 120.
RUNDLETT, Mrs. Emily, 187.
RUNNYON, Etta, 242.
RUSSELL, Andrew, 107.
Caroline, 252.
Annie, 248.
Ezekiel, 65.
John, 181, 252.
John H., 252.
Joseph, 49.
Mary A., 252.
Mr., 243.
Patience, 320.
SABINE, Judge, 86.
SAFFORD, Darius, 238, 301.
John Darius, 301.
Lena Goldthwaite, 302.
Lester, 302.
Minnie, 301.
Wilbur Clyde, 302.
ST. VINCENT, Earl, 144.
SALTONSTALL, Col. Richard, 121.
SAMPSON, Almira, 302.
SANDERS, Abigail, 143.
Harriet, 144.
Mary, 243.
Thomas, Capt., 143.
Thomas, Hon., 144.
SANDERSON, Elijah, 151.
Jacob, 151.
Sally, 151.
SARGENT, SARGEANT, Family of, 143.
Epps, 88.
Esther, 62, 88.
Miss, 315.
SATLE, Sarah, 75.
SAVAGE, Margaret, 319, 340.
SAWYER, Clara Belle, 313.
Gertrude, 313.
William Edward, 313.
SCAILES, Ann, 20.
SCERY, Francis, 45.
SCOTT, Harriet B., 268, 328.
John Campbell, 197.
John James, 197.
Katharine Louisa, 197.
Mary Virginia, 275.
Rebecca, 197.
Sias, 328.
Susan B., Mrs., 328.
Thomas, 197.
William Benson, 197.
SCRIBNER, Addison Cinkler, 237, 300.
Cinkler, 300.
Frank Wheelock, 300.
Fred Alonzo, 300.
Stella Goldthwaite, 300.
William Addison, 300.
SEABURY, Pamelia C., 167.
SEAGER, Jennie, 211, 284.
SEAGRAVES, Hannah, 299.
SEARL, Frank, 179.
Joanna, 104.
SEAVEY, Lizzie I., 327.
Putnam, 327.
William B., 267, 327.
SEIBELS, Annie Laura, 273.

Emmet, Col., 203, 272.
George Goldthwaite, 273.
Henry Goldthwaite, 273.
John Jacob, 273.
John Temple, 272.
Robert Emmet, 273.
William Temple, 273.
SEMPLE, Capt., 273.
SERGE, William, 28.
SEWALL, Joseph, Rev. Dr., 78.
Judge, 47.
Stephen, 50, 57.
SHAFLIN, Katherine, 53.
Michael, 43, 53.
SHAW, Abigail, 117.
Abraham, 76, 117.
Charles, 255.
Clarence M., 255.
Eliza Haskell, 179, 249.
Ellen, 205.
Fred, 256.
George H., 255.
Hannah, 117.
Joseph, 117.
Mary, 117.
Sarah, 117.
Thankful, 117.
Walter S., 298.
Xenophon Hector, 249.
SHAWHAN, George M., 315.
Hannah L., Mrs., 315.
Mary, 258, 315.
SHEDD, Etta Fredelena, 298, 337.
George Frederic, 337.
SHEEDY, Rosa, 326, 343.
SHELBY, Gen., 286.
SHELDON, Col., 188.
Charlotte Smith, Mrs., 163.
Eliza, 169.
Ephraim, 160.
Harriet A., 169.
Isaac F., 169.
Mary A., 169.
Pamelia, 107, 160.
Samuel, 169.
Sarah E., 169.
Susan Parney, 169.
SHEPARD, Elizabeth, 110, 165.
SHEPHERD, Thomas, 31.
SHERBURN, or SHERBAN, Dr., 355.
Elizabeth, 88.
Hannah, 88.
Margaret, 88.
Mary, 88.
Mehitable, 88.
Misses, 355.
Sarah, 88.
Thomas, 59, 62, 87, 88.
William, 88.
SHERIDAN, Gen., 285.
SHERMAN, Gen., 214.
SHERRILL, Augustus, 142.
Eliza Goldthwaite, 142.
Franklin, 142.
Franklin, Rev., 141.
Franklin Goldthwaite, Rev., 141.
George A., 142.
Helen, 142.
Henry, 141.
Henry Augustus, 141.
Henry W., 142.
Louis, 142.
Mary, 142.
Sarah Edwards, 142.
SHILLABER, William, 117.
SHIRLEY, Gov., 65, 345.
SHOMACKE, John, 33.
SIBLEY, Aunt, 41.
Abigail, 170.
John, 41.
Joseph, 41, 45.
Rachel, Mrs., 40.
Sophia, 239.
SILSBEE, Mary, 53.
SIM, Charlotte E., 328.
Peter, 328.
Peter A., 328.
SIMON, Richard, son of, 15.
SINCLAIR, Margaret, 232.
SLOAN, Lilly, 259.
P., 259.

SLOCUM, Caleb, Hon., 206.
Edward, 177.
Elizabeth, 152, 206.
SLY, Amy, 322.
Edward, 264, 322.
Samuel, 322.
SLYME, Robert, 77.
SMALL, Stephen, 50.
SMALLIDGE, Ruth, 119.
SMITH, Abigail, 138.
Adelaide E., 209.
Albert, 186, 261.
Alexander, 190.
Alfred, 209.
Allen, Capt., 207.
Ann Bonner, 272.
Annie, 204, 261.
Arthur, 295.
C. M., 297.
Celon, 208.
Charles M., 209.
Charles Montague, 209.
Charles Norton, 209.
Charlotte, 163.
Chauncey, 208.
Clara A., 209.
Clara B., 209.
Clara Edwards, 209.
David, 150.
David Dexter, 147.
Ebenezer Goldthwaite, 204.
Edwin, 209.
Edwin P., 209.
Edwin Spencer, 209.
Elisha, 153, 208.
Eliza, 251.
Elizabeth, 103, 127.
Elizabeth, Mrs., 204.
Ellen Maria, 209.
Emelia, 209.
Emeline Taylor, Mrs., 155, 212.
Emily Louisa, 209.
Emma C., 278, 334.
Frances, 207.
Frank E., 209.
Frederic, 267.
George, 209.
George Girdler, 100.
George Washington, 186.
Helen Montague, 209.
Ida Augusta, 209.
Isaac, 261.
Isaac T., 186.
Ivory, 267.
James Lawrence, 204.
Jared, 209.
Jared Clapp, 209.
Jemima, 208.
John, 232.
John Drake, 212.
Joseph W., Com., 323, 341.
Kitty, 261.
Lewis Charles, 209.
Lois Augusta, 209.
Lorain W., 252.
Louise, 261.
Lucius Lyman, 209.
Lydia, 325, 342.
Lyman, 209, 267.
Marcia, 153, 210.
Martha, Mrs., 163.
Mary, 103, 147, 204, 261.
Mary Ann, 208.
Margaret Dexter, 209.
Mehitable, 186.
Mehitable E., 261.
Nathan, 153, 208.
Norton, 209.
Philo, 208.
Polly, 150, 204.
Reuben, Rev., 138.
Richard, 204.
Richard, Capt., 100, 150, 204.
Roscoe, 209.
Sabina W., 167.
Samuel, 103, 212, 282.
Samuel Dexter, 209.
Sarah, 204.
Sarah Elizabeth, 204.
Silas, Capt., 100, 204.
Silas Augustus, 204.
Siria, 163.

Sophronia E., 181, 252.
Stillman, 208.
Thomas, Rev., 128.
Thomas Herndon, 270.
William Dwight, 209.
William Lyman, 232.
William W., 232.
SMYTHE, Thomas, 30.
SNEAL, Thankful, 114.
SNOW, Frank B., 320.
Rachel, 106, 153.
SOUTHLAND, Sophia Taft, 300.
SOUTHWICK, SUTHWICK, SOUTHERICK, etc., Daniel, 49, 56, 57.
Hannah, 106.
Hester, 55.
Horace O., 250.
John, 43.
Joseph, 105.
Josiah, 45, 117.
Mary, 55.
Polly, 114, 178.
SPARHAWK, Joanna, 192.
SPAULDING, Martha, 230.
SPEEK, Oscar, 142.
SPEIGHT, Harry, 16, 18, 22, 25.
SPRAGUE, Abihail, 149.
SPRING, Dr., 113.
Lydia, 239.
Marshall, 124.
Samuel, Rev., 113.
Squire, Angeline, 243, 303.
Selah, 303.
SQUIRES, Charles, 207.
Edgar, 207.
SROY, Bernard, 29.
STACEY, or STACY, Hannah, 149.
Joseph, 70, 71.
STANIFORD, John, 64.
STANLEY, Laura, 255.
STANWOOD, Caroline J., 252.
M., 195.
STAPLES, Adaline Sophia, Mrs., 237, 299.
Jeremiah, 265.
Lewis H., 344.
Mary, 189, 265.
STARRETT, John, 309.
Margaret Richie, 250, 309.
STEBBINS, Amy, 104.
Asaph, 102, 104.
Austin, 282.
Benjamin, 104.
Edward, 103, 104.
John, 102, 103, 104.
Lois, 71, 102, 104.
Lydia, 103, 104.
Mary, 104.
Rowland, 102.
Sarah, 102, 103, 104.
Sarah Lucille, 210, 282.
Thomas, 102, 103.
STEELE, Andrew, 245.
Helen M., 245.
STEERE, Riley G., 164.
STEINMULLER, Emil Valentine, 305.
Mary, 246, 305.
STENE, Simon de, 15.
STEPHENSON, Betsey, 130, 190.
George, 96.
STERNS, Elizabeth, 102.
STEVENS, Augustus, 181.
Bimsley, 173.
Burrowes Goldthwaite, 319.
Cyrene E., 324.
Edgar Burpee, 319.
Elias Robert, 215.
Fannie, 321, 340.
Frank, 181.
John, 181.
John H., 181.
Joseph, 188.
Martha Emily, 155, 215.
Paul Revere, 319.
Y. S., 340.
STEVENSON, John, 155.
STEWART, Amy Lawrence, 180.
John, 180.
STICKNEY, Caroline Bragdon, 161.
Esther Beck, 161.

William, 108, 161.
William Thomas, 161.
STILES, Dr. Ezra, 122.
STILLMAN, Rev. Dr., 73.
STIMSON, Samuel, 125.
STOCKWELL, Ralph G., 296.
Sidney, 296.
STONE, Abel, 177.
Abigail, 205.
Anna, 205.
Eben, 205.
Eliab, 150, 205.
Lucy, 197.
Mary, 205.
Samuel, 50.
Sarah, 205.
STOODLEY, Nathan, 245.
Nathan Dame, 173, 245.
Sarah Lizzie, 245.
STORRS, Rev. Richard Salter, 156, 157, 229.
STOW, John, 238.
Lois Maria, 238.
Sarah, 164.
STOWE, Maria, 166.
STREET, Alexander, 289.
Georgiana, 213, 289.
Mary A., Mrs., 289.
Mr., 172.
STREETER, Homer, 177.
STRICKLAND, Christopher, 20.
STRONG, Caleb, 159.
Daniel, 229.
Frances A., 223.
Persis, 229.
STUBBS, Dr., 26.
STUDLEY, Sally, 165.
SUMNER, Ebenezer, 260.
Jerusha Billings, 185, 260.
SUTTON, William, 31.
SWAN, Edward, 77.
Caleb, 136.
SWEET, Joanna B., 299.
SWETON, John de, 15.
TABOR, Mary Amanda, 281, 334.
Milton, 335.
TAFT, Abigail, 113.
Cyrus, 166.
Henry W., 112.
Japhet, 75, 112.
Judah, 112.
Lois, 112.
Marcellus, 113.
Mary, 112.
Rachel, 112.
Robert, 112.
Sarah, 110, 112, 165.
TAGGART, William, 132.
TAPLEY, John, 68.
Mary, 72.
William, 77.
TARBOX, Betsey, 189.
Calvin, 189.
Elizabeth, 266.
Joseph, 189, 323, 341.
Lois, 189.
Olive, 267.
Polly, 189.
Polly Johnson, 341.
Rufus, 130.
Sarah Elizabeth, 265, 323.
TARLETON, Anne, 146.
George Washington, 270.
Grace, 198, 270.
William, Col., 270.
TAWLEY, or TALY, Hannah, 60.
Jane, 53, 60.
John, 60.
Mary, 60.
Thomas, 60.
TAYLOR, Abbie Smith, 211, 283.
Abraham, 167.
Elsie May, 280.
Emeline, 212.
Emma F., 209.
George Goldthwaite, 280.
George L., 208.
Gilson, 175.
James, 110, 167.
John, Rev., 113.
Lawson, 167.
Lucena, 167.

Lucina, 167.
Mary, 167.
Melinda, 167.
Mercy, 67.
Nathan, 55, 67.
Nellie, 209.
Obed, 167.
Percival, 167.
Royal, 167.
Sarah, 167.
Willard Asher, 280.
William, 125.
TEMPLE, John, Sir, 273.
Robert, 273.
Sarah, 273.
Thomas Emmet, Col., 273.
William Grenville, Admiral, 273
TENNANT, William, 137.
TERRY, Rachel, 113.
TEWKSBURY, Abigail, 159.
Betsey, 160.
Henry, 107, 159, 160.
Polly, 160.
THACKWRA, John de, 25.
Robert de, 25.
THACKERAY, Thomas, 25.
William Makepeace, 25.
THAYER, Ephraim, 109.
Mary Alice, 237, 298.
Royal, 299.
Zilpha, 178, 248.
THOMAS, Abby A., 249.
Alec Goldthwaite, 302.
Annie Elwy, 282.
Archie Ross, 302.
Blanche Helen, 302.
Charles Russel, 282.
David S., Capt., 210, 282.
Eunice, 118, 182.
Elizabeth, 54.
Ellen A., 249.
Emma F., 249.
George, 54.
George Lamont, 302.
Hana, 54.
Hannah, 276.
Helen Augusta, 282.
Israel, 182.
Kate A., 249.
Lamont, 242, 302.
Mary, 52, 54, 63, 99.
Mary Clare, 302.
Mercy, 61, 78.
Minott Osborne, 282.
Mr., 297.
Nathaniel, 302.
Richard, 54.
Rowland, 104.
Ruth, 54.
Sarah, 104.
Sarah E., 249.
William H., 180, 249.
William Henry, 282.
THURLEWAY, THIRLEWAY, Rolland, 28, 29.
THOMASON, William, 29.
THOMPSON & HOUSTON, 292.
THOMPSON, John, 108, 109.
THORN, Abner, 268.
THWAITES, Reuben Gold, 12.
TIBBALS, Esther, 153, 210.
TIBBETS, Andrew Jackson, 182.
Benjamin Blake, 182.
Benjamin Rogers, 182.
Daniel Choate, 182.
David Riddenhouse, 182.
George, 232.
George Franklin, 182.
John Hammond, 182.
Levi Augustus, 182.
TILSON, Henry, 169, 244.
Lydia, 185.
TITE, Sir William, 330.
TOBY, Prince, 176.
TOD, Eliza Ann, 180.
TOLMAN, Rev. Marcus, 186.
TOMBS, Benjamin F., 233.
Joseph, 232.
TOMSON, Thomas, 33.
TOWERS, William, 244.
TOWNSEND, Amy B., 207, 280.

Angeline K., 207, 278.
Leonora, 207, 279.
Mehitable, Mrs., 278.
Warren, 278.
TOZIER, Cyrus, 257.
TRASK, Abigail, 117.
Amos, 76, 117.
Hannah, 117.
Henry, 76.
John, 50, 179.
Joseph, 117.
Joseph W., 293.
Joshua, 67.
Mehitable, 117.
Rebecca, 69.
TRAVER, Mistress, 20.
TRIPP, Isaac, 277.
Nancy, 206, 277.
TROTT, Charles, 327.
George, 327.
Willie, 327.
TROUT, Catherine Goldthwaite, 198.
Hugh Henry, 198.
Olivia Benson, 198.
Philip H., 198.
Philip Henry, 198.
William Benson, 198.
TRUELL, Eda Augusta, 235, 298.
Mary Frances, 235, 298.
Moses, 298.
TRUMBULL, Marion B., 253.
TRYPP, Anthony, 31.
TUCKER, Andrew, 77, 100.
Charles Ernest, 261.
Ebenezer, 186, 260.
Edward, 77.
Frederic Billings, 261.
Guy, 261.
Henry, 261.
James A., 300.
Lucy, 261.
Marie, 261.
Marietta, Mrs., 119, 187.
Nellie, 261.
TUFTS, Harriet, 315.
TUKEY, Stephen, 263.
TURNER, Addison David Holt, 177.
Benjamin F., 209.
Benjamin Floyd, 209.
Caroline, 177.
Chloe Ann, 175, 246.
Chloe, Mrs., 246.
Cordelia, 177.
Elijah, 175.
Emily, 275, 330.
Hannah, 112, 175.
John, 246.
John Gutteridge, 330.
Lois, 177.
Orson, 177.
Ruth Hopestill, 209.
Sophronia, 177.
TURPIN, Ann Elizabeth, 291.
TUTTLE, Naomi, 253.
TYLER, Col., 111.
Nathan, Col., 115, 163.
UPTON, Benjamin, 149.
Betsey, 149.
Ebenezer, 100, 149.
Fred D., 180.
Hannah, 149.
Jonathan, 149.
Mary, 181, 253.
Nathan, 100, 149.
Polly, 149.
Rebekah, 149.
Sarah, 149.
Sarah, Mrs., 149.
Timothy, 149.
VALPEY, Mr., 233.
VANARSDALEN, Rev. Mr., 221.
VANDERHOEF, Alice Louisa, 326, 344.
Orrin J., 344.
VAN NOSTRAND, A., 195.
VAN ZANDT, Charles Lockrow, 234.
John H., 162, 234.
William Henry, 234.
VARLEY, Henry, 308.

Sarah Ann, 248, 308.
VARNEY, Lizzie H., 180.
Mary Abby, 180.
Solomon, 180.
VASSAL, Leonard, 89.
VEREN, Hilliard, 45, 46.
VERY, Benjamin, 56.
Joseph, 109.
Patience, 75, 109.
Samuel, 44, 45.
VIALL, Amyann Bennett, 237, 299.
Stephen, 299.
VICARS, Thomas, 30.
VILLIER, Coulon le, 79.
VINCENT, Caroline Augusta, 179, 248.
Joseph, 249.
Mercy Roach, 248.
VINING, Ellen, 308, 338.
Samuel, 338.
VOORHEES, Maria, 145.
VOSE, Elizabeth, 89.
VOUTERS, Jennie, 257.
VROMAN, Miss, 206.
WACKUM (see WALCOM).
WADE, Abigail Gill, 184, 257.
Mary A., 239.
William, 257.
WADSWORTH, Abner, 277, 333.
Carolyn A., 334.
Clark B., 333.
De Witt C., 333.
Ernest A., 333.
Judson W., 334.
P. H., 333.
WAITE, George, 177.
WAKEFIELD, Harriet, 120.
Nancy, 120.
William, 120.
WAKEMAN, John, 49.
WAKEUM (see WALCOM).
WALBRAN, John Richard, 18, 19, 20, 22.
WALCOM, WACKUM, WAKEUM, James, 59.
WALCOTT, John, 70.
WALDEN, Mary I., 252.
WALDO, Mr., 60.
Samuel, Hon., 79.
WALKER, Eleanor, 146, 195.
G. H., 259.
Samuel, 196.
Thomas, 33.
W. S., 259.
WALLACE, Thomas, 308.
William, 209.
WALLACH, Moses, 200.
Olivia Price, 146, 200.
WALLERTHWAYT, Robert de, 17.
WANELES, John, 15.
WARD, Ada Alvira, 296.
Benjamin, 69.
Daniel, Dr., 235, 296.
Josiah, 106.
Mahala, 281.
Mary E., 296.
Miriam, 166.
Zina Goldthwaite, 296.
WARE, Parthenar B., 257, 312.
WARNER, Eleazer, 106.
Jeremiah Chapin, 106.
Lucy, 106.
WARREN, John, 65.
Joseph, 58.
Ruth, 58.
WARRINER, Hannah, 104.
James, 103, 104.
Joseph, 104.
Sarah, 102, 103, 104.
Solomon, Col., 217.
William, 104.
WATERS, John, 56.
Nathaniel, 53.
WASHBURN, Adelaide, 177.
Almeda, 177.
Armina, 177.
Beulah, 177.
Cerintha, 176.
Charles, 176.
Emogene, 176.

Esther, 176.
Etta, 177, 307.
Jane, 176, 177.
John, 176.
John J., 177, 307.
Salome, 176.
Stella, 177.
WASHINGTON, Gen., 133.
WATERHOUSE, Charles W., 320.
WATT, Isabelle, 294.
WATTS, Dr., 133.
Loren D., 178.
WAUGH, Isabella G., 259.
WEBB, Abigail, 140.
John, Rev., 78, 81.
WEBSTER, Amelia, 176.
Arvilla, 176.
Asahel Monroe, 176, 307.
Charles Henry, 297.
Cora Althera, 307.
Emeline, 176.
Emma Luella, 297.
Francis, 176.
John, 235, 297.
Mary Ellen, 297.
Warren, 176.
William, 15.
William C., 235.
WEEKS, Mary L., 215.
WELLS, FARGO & CO., 284.
WELSTEED, Rev. Mr., 84.
WENDELL, Barrett, Prof., 194.
Jacob, 194.
WENTWORTH, Catherine, 318.
WEST, Elizabeth, 88.
John, 62, 88, 299.
Mary, 88.
Susanna, 88.
WESTWOOD, John, 232.
WETHERBY, Lafayette, 206.
WHEARTER, WEARTER, William, 33.
WHEELER, Cora M., 239.
Elizabeth C., 173, 245.
Hannah, 175.
Samuel Cook, 245.
WHEELOCK, Mr., 314.
Nathan, 236.
Polly Leonard, 164, 236.
WHIPPLE, Charles L., 253.
Susannah, 143.
WHISTLER, Ralph P., 289.
WHITAKER, Dr., 19.
WHITCOMB, Arthur, 241.
Burt, 241.
Asa, Col., 135.
Culver, 241.
Florence L., 241.
Francis D., 241.
Jefferson, 241.
Josiah, 168, 241.
Louisa G., 241.
Lydia R., 241.
Wesley E., 241.
WHITE, Amelia M., 233, 295.
Amy, 104.
Anna, 64.
Dexter I., 167.
Dr., 124, 353.
Hannah, 88.
Jacob, 104.
John, Rev., 88.
Lizzie, 296, 337.
Luther, 104.
Mr., 88, 185.
Peter, 295.
Paul, 104.
WHITING, Caleb, Capt., 163.
Ella Frances, 319.
Sarah, 319.
WHITTEMORE, Hannah, 71, 107.
WIGGIN, Adeline Johnson, 160, 232.
Lucy Jane, 160, 232.
WILD, Jerusha, 224.
WILDER, Capt. Theophilus, 184.
WILDS, Capt. Jacob, 151.
WILEY, Robert, 216.
WILKINS, Esther, 253.
Lois, 182.

WILLIAMS, Anna, 234.
Betsey, 354.
Elisha, 178.
Eliza, 140.
Eliza Matilda, 140.
Elizabeth, 140.
Jack, 354.
John, 87, 140, 354.
John A., 306.
Jonathan, 87, 140, 354.
Katherine, 140.
Maria, 278, 334.
Mary H., 141.
Mr., 47, 354.
Richard, 84, 125, 126.
Salisbury H., 318.
Sally Louise, 140.
Sarah, 83, 125, 126.
Stephen, Rev. Dr., 155, 157.
WILLIAMSON, J. W., Dr., 212, 287.
Judge, 94.
Morgan, 287.
WILLIS, Mary Ella, 199, 271.
WILLMARTH, Mary Eliza, 237, 300.
Welcome, 300.
WILSON, Abby, 245.
Albert, 249.
Alice, 249.
Anne, 98, 146.
Annie, 186, 261.
Caroline, 179.
Eliza, 179.
Gilbert, 215.
Henry, Col., 173.
Hiram, 215.
J., 249.
John Osborne, 215.
Jonathan, 116, 179.
Laura, 215.
Lucy, 179.
Mary, 179.
Rev. Mr., 146.
Sarah, 196.
Stephen, 179.
WILTON, William, 28.
WINCH, John, 149.
Sarah, 98, 148.
WINDSOR, Elisha, 164.
WINN, Emily A., 254.
WINSLOW, Elizabeth, 126.
Hannah, 126.
Hannah Bagley, 250.
Isaac, 126.
John, 126.
John, Col., 79.
Joshua, 77, 125, 126.
Joshua Loring, 126.
Mr., 88.
WINTER, Ann, 239.
WINTHROP, Henry, 37.
John, Gov., 37, 42, 134, 140
Robert C., Hon., 201, 273.
WISWALL, Mr., 134.
WIT, Richard de, 15.
WITHERELL, Alice, 233, 294.
WITHERLEY, Annie P., 258, 314.
Thomas, 314.
WITHERSPOON, Eliza I., 146, 198.
John Ramsay, 198.
Thomas S., 198.
WOOD, Carrie May, 290.
Daniel, 214, 290.
Edna, 290.
Edward, 290.
George Whitfield, 290.
John, 89, 95.
Josiah, 111.
Judson, 177.
Laura Maggie, 290.
Mary, 89.
Nellie Alice, 290.
Rosa Mary, 290.
Sarah, 95.
Stella, 290.
Violet Eva, 290.
WOODS, Mr., 165.
WOODBERRY or WOODBURY, Edmund, 184, 256.

Eunice, 256.
John, 186.
Sarah, 256.
Susan, 256.
WORMSTEAD, Benjamin, 250.
Elizabeth Barker, 181, 250.
WRIGHT, Hannah, 102.
James, 78.
Mary E., 212, 288.
Susanna, 61, 78.
WYCKOFF, Frances, 216.
WYNDE, George, 32.
William, 32.
YORKE, Anne, 24.
John, 13, 24.
Julian, 13.
Peter, 13.
Richard, 13.
ZOMBRO, Candace, 213, 289.
John Thomas, 289.